ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01318 5449

Gc 929.2 M364g
Grubbs, Lillie Martin.
Martin and allied families

Martin and Allied Families

Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs.

Martin and Allied Families

MARTIN BOGAN
FARRAR
TRUITT SMITH
SAXON HAY
CHENEY GRUBBS
POPE CURRY
WATSON SWANN
BIRCH KING
PRUETT
OTHER BRANCHES

MILITARY SERVICE FROM U. S. WAR DEPARTMENT, WILLS, DEEDS, LAND GRANTS, COURT RECORDS, MARRIAGES, FAMILY BIBLES, FAMILY LETTERS.

Compiled and edited by:
LILLIE MARTIN GRUBBS
(Mrs. Clifford)
Columbus, Georgia

My Mother—Martha Truitt Martin, wife of Rev. John Martin. "Many daughters have done virtuously but she excellest them all." Prov. 31:29.

Dedicated to

1134303

My parents, Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin, who gave much of this data and inspired a search for more.

And to their granddaughter, Mrs. Maude Saxon Hay, who spent many hours and much of her means to find, certify, and establish the facts in this volume.

There is another Host I will include in this dedication, the Men of the Clans in this Volume, who through all the years of American History have answered the tocsin of War, whenever and wherever it has sounded in Freedom's causes with marching feet and full measure of devotion. "With right for might" they have followed our banner bright with courage and purpose high.

To this very day all round the world as their columns swing,
"Afar this challenge fling,
Where we have bled no foe shall tread,
Forever this we sing!"
"They pass in grand review" Warriors in all of
America's struggles—
But, "As one—the wraith of staunchest faith—
Bespeaks the deeds they do."

COPYRIGHT 1946
MRS. LILLIE MARTIN GRUBBS

PREFACE

I am bequeathing this volume to posterity, to those who are interested in the research and preservation of family history.

It has been our desire to give something of their services in pioneer and colonial days, in the Revolution, in the Confederacy, in World Wars I and II. Their peace-time service in making the country more prosperous by cultivation of the land, setting up of manufactures, and commerce. Promoting a cultural uplift through education and religion.

There is a long line of ministers of the Gospel and consecrated souls who have fought many battles on their knees behind closed doors in these families.

We owe it to posterity to preserve these records of their worthy forebears, who were patriots in every sense of the word. The humblest one of them deserves an honored place on these pages. If we could have secured all the facts we have striven to attain, this volume would have covered, in a measure, every era in our American history.

We are aware that it is far from complete. Much of our history has been lost due to fires in courthouses, uncared-for records, both public and private, and indifference on the part of families.

We have written many letters that received no response. On the other hand it has been the means of bringing about the most interesting acquaintances.

We are relying on the magnanimity of our subscribers to pardon all errors that unavoidably have been made.

At least we have given a working basis for future generations, whose ancestry has been included in this book, that has not been published heretofore.

AUTHOR.

The publication of this volume is made possible by the generosity of P. L. Hay, Sr., of Macon, Georgia, and the nephews and nieces of the author.

AUTHOR.

A Tribute to . . .

LILLIE MARTIN GRUBBS

THE AUTHOR OF THIS BOOK

(This article written by her niece, Maude Saxon Hay)

Lillie Martin, the youngest child of Rev. John and Martha Truitt Martin, born November 1866, was from childhood one destined to help and comfort all with whom she came in contact; unselfish and loving, always helping those she found in need.

She began teaching school before she was married and, with the exception of a few years when her children were small, has taught continuously more than forty years, most of the time in one school. Few teachers have had a larger influence in building the citizenship of Georgia. Her students all loved her, and the highest qualities of character were instilled in them, and have helped to make their lives a success. Many of our outstanding men and women of today look back to their schools with her, with gratitude.

When my mother was ill so long when I was young, she came and helped me care for her and my younger sisters and brothers. She taught me to sew, to buy, and then I went to school to her.

She has helped several girls to get a college education.

She married Clifford Grubbs, a teacher, who, after teaching a few years, was the publisher of the *Worth County News,* at Sylvester, Georgia. Later he was Probation Officer, and Judge of Recorder's Court, Judge of the Juvenile Court, and County Chairman of Red Cross. Both were active in church and civic work in their county. At 78, she is still radiating joy, love, activity, and interest in everything around her. She lives, since her husband's death, with her daughter, Mrs. Lawrence Cheney, in Columbus, Georgia, taking an active part in church and club work.

Through the years, she has kept up with our large family of kinsfolks, making notes, looking up data and now she wants to give to them this last gift, the Geneology of their family, hoping it will inspire them, and other generations to follow to a higher, finer life.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

S. C. Stubb Entries, Indents, Revolutionary Claims, etc.—by Salley. White's Historical Colls. of Ga.

Habersham's Colls. of Ga.

U. S. War Dept. Revolutionary and Confederate Veterans.

Hatton's Virginia Immigrants.

Tyler's Magazine.

U. S. Census 1790, S. C., N. C., Va., Ind., Del., Ga.

D. A. R. Lineage Books.

Wills of N. C. by Grimes.

Wheeler's Historical Colls. of N. C.

Wm. and Mary Quarterly.

Military Sec. Office of Sec. of State of Ga. and Ala., S. C. and N. C.

Reg. of Bristol Parish—Va.

Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers—McCall.

Knight's Roster of Ga. Revolutionary Soldiers.

Knights, Ga. and Georgians.

Old Family Letters.

Council, Journal S. C., pg. 734-736.

Hist. & Genealogy Mag.—S. C.

Memoirs of Ga., Vol. 1, published by Southern Hist. Assn., Atlanta, Ga.

Charles Parish Register, York Co., Va.

Green's History of Richmond County, S. C.

Court Records of Halifax County, N. C.

PATRIOTIC ORGANIZATIONS TO WHICH MEMBERS OF THESE FAMILIES ARE ELIGIBLE

Colonial Dames of Am. Natl. Soc.
Colonial Dames of 17th Century.
Founders & Patriots.
Sons & Daughters of the Pilgrims.
Daughters of Am. Colonist.
Daughters of Am. Revolution.
Daughters of 1812.
Daughters of Confederacy.
Sons of Am. Revolution.
Children of Am. Revolution.
First Families of Virginia.
Colonial Wars, Society of.
World War I Armistice 11—1918.
American Legion.

Daughters of Barons of Runnymeade
Order of the Crown through decent from
Alfred the Great. King of England
and Charlemagne King of France

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Page

Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs ---- II

Mrs. Martha Truitt Martin ---- V

Martin Coat of Arms ---- 1

James Martin and wife, Hester Bogan ---- 5

Rev. C. C. Martin, George Washington Martin, James Carswell Martin, Rev. John Martin, Rev. Samuel Crawford Martin ---- 10

Rev. John Martin, Rev. John E. Martin, Rev. John W. Martin ---- 17

Rev. John Martin and Descendents ---- 21

Robert Bogan Martin I ---- 26

Mr. and Mrs. Isaac Arthur Martin ---- 33

Mr. and Mrs. Charles Wyley Martin ---- 35

Mrs. Jeffrey Martin Worthy and Capt. Kenneth Martin Worthy ---- 36

Charles Wyley Martin, John Truitt Martin, Major Charles Truitt Martin ---- 39

Rev. and Mrs. Charles Courtney Martin and Ida and Ada Martin ---- 45

John Wm. Martin and Family ---- 53

Sgt. Richard Borden Martin ---- 55

Charles Franklin and Wm. Scott Curry ---- 61

Mrs. Hester B. Curry, Mrs. Martha Truitt Martin, Mrs. Anna Curry Dennis and Bonnie Lee Dennis ---- 65

Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Riley Curry ---- 67

Mrs. Bonnie Curry Clements and son John Nelson ---- 71

Mr. and Mrs. Robt. Lee Arthur and Family ---- 73

Group—Grandsons of Rev. John Martin ---- 75

Lt. Wister Jay Curry and Charles Lemuel Curry ---- 77

Major Charles Wm. Curry and James Riley Curry ---- 78

Mrs. Hettie Curry Roberts and Family ---- 80

Mrs. Tetie Curry Grubbs and Family ---- 82

Ernest Carl Pope, Sr. ---- 91

George Carl Pope and Sgt. Willis B. Eugene Pope ---- 92

Dr. and Mrs. A. F. Weathers and Family ---- 100

Capt. George Florry Watson ---- 104

Mr. and Mrs. Green Ross Swann ---- 108

Group—Jesse Bowles, Ensign Wallace Reid Andrews, O. Swann Hixon, Cpl. H. Brook Hixon, and Ensign J. Leroy Shepherd 112
Mr. and Mrs. Robert Bankey Saxon and Family 129
Robt. Martin Saxon and Little Daughter 133
Mr. and Mrs. Covington Holmes and Family 135
Sgt. John Robt. Saxon and Sgt. Donald Bruce Saxon 137
Mr. and Mrs. Gordon Jule Liddell and Family 138
Chief Harold Saxon Birdsong and Daughter and Sisters 140
Lt. Col. Howard Persons and Sister 142
Hay Coat of Arms 166
Mr. and Mrs. Henry Wooten Hay 170
Group—Sons and Daughters of Henry Wooten Hay 172
P. L. Hay and Wife, Maude Saxon Hay 175
Home of P. L. Hay 177
P. L. Hay, Sr., and First Wife, Elizabeth Underwood Hay 179
Mr. and Mrs. Payton W. Jones 180
Mr. and Mrs. Terrell Weaver 181
Major and Mrs. Halstead T. Anderson 182
P. L. Hay, Jr. 183
Mr. and Mrs. James W. McCook, Jr. 185
Group—Grandsons and Granddaughters of Henry Wooten Hay 188
Stephen John Hay III 189
Stephen John Hay IV 191
Farrar Coat of Arms 199
Grubbs Coat of Arms 243
Clifford Grubbs 247
Mrs. Sallie Dennis Cheney and Children 274
Mrs. Catherine Grubbs Cheney and Sons 276

crescents argent.
itar blade proper hilt and

ns is registered in Burke's
Crests. It is also pictured
llied Lines", by Mrs.

hield on which is charged
ents. The color name is
he chevron as well as the
natural color (proper)
nd gold (or) handle and

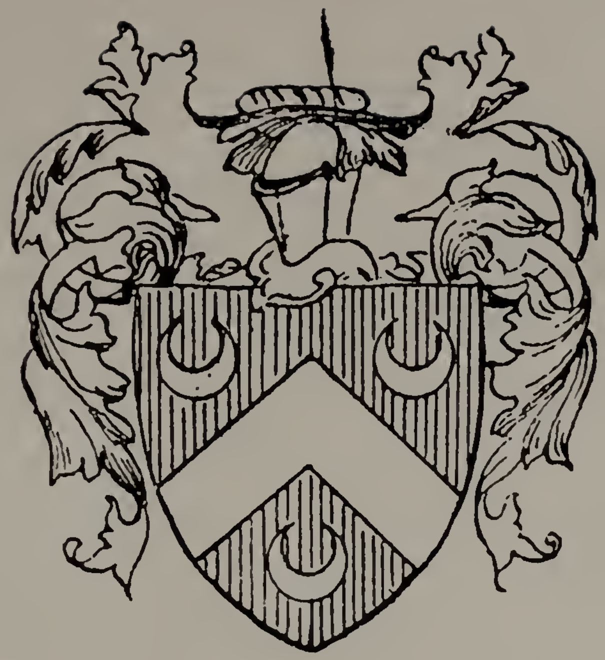
inaries", straight-lined
unto the roof of a house"
ss. Also it is granted to
intry.

ward for conquest over the

veapon indicates definite

tics of the original
ge and magnanimity; silver,
f mind.

her thrown over the helmet
our from rust; and to foil
as decorations in the
One was the conventional-
y were proud to show when
ood carving or other re-
f the Coat-of-Arms on the
st also be a wreath of the
nds showing, the first of
Upon this six-stranded



Martin

The name of Martin is of Latin origin, derived from the word "Martuis," which means war like. This word is taken from Mars, the anythological god of war.

The line here given has some long missing links in it, but it is evident that it is one and the same.

Martin of Tours in Northern France b. 316, d. 396, is the first on record. He became Bishop of Tours, was establishing Christianity among the Franks in what is now France. Formerly a soldier, he used military methods in his missionary work. From Tours as a center, he led bands of armed monks through the land destroying idols, and temples, and sacred groves of pagan cults. He also established monasteries and schools and engaged in works of mercy. After his death his tomb became a shrine and this militant missionary is still regarded as the patron saint of France.

The next bearer of the name that we have a record of was one William Martin of Tours in Northern France, who was also a soldier and a follower of William the Conqueror into England. He fought in the Battle of Hastings in 1066 and was rewarded for services by a gift of the Barony of Kemeys and also the lordship of Combe Martin and Martinshoe in Devon. His only son was Baron Robert Fitz Martin (son of Martin). The grandson, William Martin II, born in 1160, is the ancestor of all the Martins of English lineage. Another son of Baron Robert and grandson of William Martin I, was

MARTIN

He beareth for Arms: Gules a chevron between three crescents argent.
Crest - A cubit arm erect proper brandishing a scymitar blade proper hilt and pommel or.

The above description of the Martin Coat-of-Arms is registered in Burke's General Armory and confirmed in Fairbairn's Book of Crests. It is also pictured in color code in the Martin Genealogy, "Martin and Allied Lines", by Mrs. Clifford (L. M.) Grubbs.

Translated into non-Heraldic terms: A red (gules) shield on which is charged a silver (argent) chevron between three silver crescents. The color name is never repeated, therefore "argent" is the color of the chevron as well as the crescents. The crest is a forearm (cubit) erect of natural color (proper) brandishing a scymitar with blade of natural color and gold (or) handle and crosspiece (hilt and pommel).

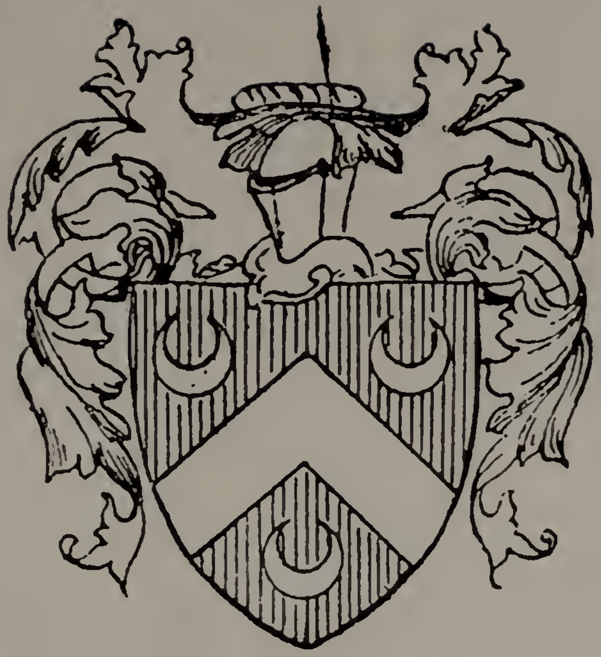
The chevron is one of nine so-called "Honourable Ordinaries", straight-lined symbols one-third the width of the shield. "Likened unto the roof of a house" it is emblematical of one who protects the defenseless. Also it is granted to those who build fortresses and churches for their country.

The crescents denote Crusader ancestry, and were a reward for conquest over the Turks.

A hand holding a sword or a scymitar or any similar weapon indicates definite service for one's country.

Colors are representative of the personal characteristics of the original bearer, granted only upon merit. Red signifies courage and magnanimity; silver, sincerity and peace;gold, generosity and elevation of mind.

The mantling was a large scarf of heavy cloth or leather thrown over the helmet to protect the neck from the heat of the sun; the armour from rust; and to foil the enemy's sword. When Coats-of-Arms became popular as decorations in the home, there were certain rules adopted for their use. One was the conventionalizing of the torn mantling which the heroes of the day were proud to show when they returned from a conflict. In a hand-painting, wood carving or other reproduction these mantlings must have the main color of the Coat-of-Arms on the outside, and the main metal for the lining. There must also be a wreath of the colors holding the mantling onto the helmet, six strands showing, the first of the metal, second of the color, and then alternating. Upon this six-stranded wreath, the Crest rests, should there be one granted.



Martin

The name of Martin is of Latin origin, derived from the word "Martuis," which means war like. This word is taken from Mars, the anythological god of war.

The line here given has some long missing links in it, but it is evident that it is one and the same.

Martin of Tours in Northern France b. 316, d. 396, is the first on record. He became Bishop of Tours, was establishing Christianity among the Franks in what is now France. Formerly a soldier, he used military methods in his missionary work. From Tours as a center, he led bands of armed monks through the land destroying idols, and temples, and sacred groves of pagan cults. He also established monasteries and schools and engaged in works of mercy. After his death his tomb became a shrine and this militant missionary is still regarded as the patron saint of France.

The next bearer of the name that we have a record of was one William Martin of Tours in Northern France, who was also a soldier and a follower of William the Conqueror into England. He fought in the Battle of Hastings in 1066 and was rewarded for services by a gift of the Barony of Kemeys and also the lordship of Combe Martin and Martinshoe in Devon. His only son was Baron Robert Fitz Martin (son of Martin). The grandson, William Martin II, born in 1160, is the ancestor of all the Martins of English lineage. Another son of Baron Robert and grandson of William Martin I, was

Oliver Martin, who settled in Galway, Ireland, is the ancestor of all those of Irish lineage. One son of this Baron Robert Martin settled in the lowlands of Scotland and was the progenitor of the Scotch branch of this family.

Oliver Martin prospered in Ireland and he and his sons became large land owners. The law of primogeniture prevailed then which forced the younger ones to emigrate to new countries.

Among those immigrating to Charleston near the middle of the 18th century, was Sgt. Robert Martin, Rev. Soldier, and two brothers. They came on the ship "Bounty," March 31, 1766. (See Council Journal 32, pages 734-736—S. C.)

This taken from Historical and Geneological Magazine of S. C.: "Robert Martin, 28 yrs., 6 ft., 2 in. high. Born in Dublin, Ireland. He returned with Eli Kershaw's Co., June 18, 1775 to Charleston, S. C."

This from Historical and Geneological Magazine of S. C., Vol. I, p. 119: "Robert Martin was a member of Col. Wm. Thompson's Co., of 4th Company of the Regiment of Rangers as a private. Returned from service from June to Nov. 1775."

This service was colonial. The Rangers were sent out from Charleston to put down outlaws in the State. They were called Rangers and Regulators.

March 19, 1929.

The records of this office show that one Robert Martin served in the Revolutionary War in the 3rd South Carolina Regiment, commanded by Colonel William Thompson. He enlisted July 24, 1777, re-enlisted for the war December 9, 1777, was promoted to Sergeant December 11, 1782, and transferred to the 2nd Company, South Carolina Continental Troops, commanded by Captain Joseph Worley, and his name is borne on the rolls of that company on file in this office to include the muster roll dated May 14, 1783, last on file. His name appears in an account which shows that the United States was indebted to him for his pay as private from the 1st of April to the 1st of June, at 6 2/3 dollars per month, as Sergeant from the 1st of June, 1777, to the 1st of June, 1778, at 8 dollars per month, and from the 1st of June to the 1st of October, 1778, at 10 dollars per month, and as a sergeant from the 11th of December, 1782, to the 15th of November, 1783, at 10 dollars per month.

The records show that Joseph Worley also served as a captain in the 3rd South Carolina Regiment, but the records do not show in what company the said Robert Martin served in that regiment.

The collection of Revolutionary War records in this office is far from complete, and it is suggested as a possibility that additional information may be obtained from the State Historical Society, Columbia, South Carolina, or from the Commissioner of Pensions, Washington, D. C.

C. H. Bridges
Major General.
The Adjutant General.
By R.B.

When Charleston fell into the hands of the British during the Revolutionary War, Robert Martin moved his family to Spartan Co., S. C., where they lived for several years. When the British moved out of Charleston at the end of the war, he moved his family back to Charleston Dist. Some of his sons married in upper South Carolina, and remained there for some years. Tradition says that one of them later moved to Tennessee and one to Alabama. This history is concerned chiefly with two of them, James Martin, who married Easter or Esther (called Hester) Bogan of Union, S. C., and Sam Martin, who married Eleanor Young of Spartanburg, S. C. He died there. She then moved with her children and slaves to Georgia and settled near his brother, James Martin, who had previously moved to Randolph Co., Ga.

(Lineage proven on this line, D. A. R. No. 252794.)

CHART OF SERGEANT ROBERT MARTIN

Born 1747 Died 1800	Sergeant Robert Martin m. in Charleston after coming to America, Nancy Lindsay, 1748-1800.

Children
John
Tom

James b. 11-15-1788, d. 11-18-1869—Esther or Easter Bogan b. 4-18-1789—7-15-1867
Robert m. Jane Bobo
Sam m. Eleanor Young

Several daughters married in S. C. Anyone wishing to come in on this line may refer to the Nat. So. Nos. 97451-88563-223173.

LINDSAY FAMILY

From the secretary of the clan of Lindsay Society Edinburgh, Scotland, in 1932 said the family name of Earls of Crawford is Lindsay and always has been. David Lindsay 10th Earl of Crawford died in 1576 and was succeeded by his son David Lindsay 11th Earl who died in 1607 leaving an only son who became David Lindsay 12th Earl and died 1621 leaving no son. He was succeeded by an uncle Henry Lindsay 13th Earl whose three sons succeeded him one after the other at his death in 1622. The Lindsays are found in Scotland among the Crawfords or Crawfurds. It is an ancient and honored name in Ayrshire, Scotland, to this day. There is a Crawford Castle in Ayrshire Scotland where has been for 600 years the seat of a branch of the Crawfords or Lindsays.

SOUTH CAROLINA LAND GRANTS TO

1st. Sergt. Robert Martin Sr.—drew 100 acres on Thomson Creek Sept. 22, 1767.
2nd. He drew 100 A. on Jumping Gulley, Feb. 15th, 1769—Vol. 16, page 221.
3rd He drew land on branch of Jackson Creek in Craven County, S. C., 450 A. July 12th, 1771—Vol. 24, page 551.
4th. He drew 60 A. on Fishing Creek Aug. 19, 1774.
5th. He drew land on Thompson Creek, 96 Dist., 190 A.—Nov. 6, 1786; Vol. 15, pg. 417.
6th. He drew 100 A. on Wasamasaw, Charleston—March 15, 1787; Vol. 18, pg. 52.
7th. He drew 42 A. of land in 96 Dist. Edgefield Co., S. C.; Vol. 28, pg. 9, Sept. 2, 1793.
8th. He drew 640 A. in Orangeburg Dist. Sept. 2, 1793;

Vol. 28, pg. 9.
9th. He drew 280 A. in Orangeburg Dist. Sept. 2, 1793; Vol. 35, pg. 209.
10th. He drew 288 A. in Orangeburg Dist. Sept. 2, 1793; Vol. 35.
210 on Pitts Pond—Total 2460 A.
1540 A. of this was for Revolutionary service.

James Martin, one of the first settlers of Randolph Co., Ga., and wife, Mrs. Easter (Hester) Bogan Martin.

JAMES MARTIN, SON OF SERGT. ROBERT AND NANCY LINDSAY MARTIN

James Martin, son of Sergt. Robert and Nancy Lindsey Martin, progenitor of the large Martin family of Randolph Co., Ga., was born in Charleston Dist., S. C., Nov. 15, 1788. He married Easter (called Hester) Bogan in Union Dist., S. C., in 1810. They continued to live in that District until 1821. They then moved with their five children and a colony of South Carolinians to Jasper Co., Ga., and settled near Shady Dale and lived there until 1831, when he moved with his family, slaves, and stock to Randolph Co., Ga. He was the first white man to settle in the Fifth District of Randolph Co. The nearest white settlement to him was twelve miles away at Cuthbert, Ga. (See White's Statistics of Georgia.)

He named his home "Buford" and it and the community were called that for many years. There was a large Indian village in sight of his home. They lived peaceably until the Creek uprising in 1836. These Indians burned his home. He and family, slaves and stock escaped by the warning of a friendly squaw. He moved in the night to Cuthbert; next day returning with a squad of men, he found his home in ashes, and the Indian village deserted.

James Martin soon carved himself a larger home out of the primeval forest and surrounded his family with all the comforts of his day. He was a large stock raiser and farmer. He soon owned large tracts of land over which his sheep and cattle ranged. Everything was raised and manufactured on his own estate that his family and slaves needed. He was a very influential man, and his honor and integrity were remembered long after his death. He and his wife came bringing the culture and refinement of the old Palmetto State, and their lives reflected the highest credit to that State. He was called "The Grand Old Man of the Fifth."

The first home he built was on a trail to an old ford across the big Pachitla, back of his home. He brought with him fruit trees and black walnut trees, which he planted around his home and some of the walnut trees are still standing in 1944.

Later he built a frame building on a road that was cut one-half mile west of the first home. That building is still standing in 1944. The road is the highway today. It is known today as the Rev. Charles Martin place, as he inherited and lived there many years after his parents died.

James Martin made a deed to an acre of ground for a family cemetery. His son, Rev. John Martin, who inherited the adjoining land, deeded another acre with 20 ft. driveway from the highway to this cemetery. It is known as the Martin

Cemetery. There, he and wife and many of his family and his slaves, peacefully sleep.

This old place is the most historical spot in the Fifth District of Randolph County. The site should be marked not only because of the fact that it was the first white settlement, but because it is the site of the last great Indian village in that section. This old village was built on a hill between two bottoms near a spring on immense rocks that have great mortars cut into them that would hold a half bushel of corn. Great oaks grew up between the rocks and made a perfect shade. As long as Rev. John Martin lived he would not let the trees be cut. He remembered when this was the home of the "Plumed Knight of the Forest." Rev. John Martin said the first time that he ever remembered to have made a prayer that was definitely answered he saw a great Indian asleep, leaning against a tree and he prayed God to not let the Indian wake. He passed and the Indian never knew it. He was a little boy but it made a lasting impression on his life.

James Caswell Martin of Cuthbert was administrator of his father's estate. He bought part of the land, Rev. John Martin bought the original home site and Rev. Charles Martin bought the last built home.

Easter (Hester) Bogan Martin, the wife of James Martin, was the daughter of Isaac Bogan, a Revolutionary soldier of Union, S. C. (See Bogan Family, in this volume.) She was deeply religious. Out in this frontier country of Randolph County, with no churches, no schools near, she gathered her family and slaves about her and taught them the Bible. She planted the truths of the gospel so deeply in their hearts, that five of her sons made Baptist preachers, Isaac, Robert, John, Crawford and Charles. George and James were consecrated Christian men.

James Martin took his slaves and built a church near his home. It was named New Bethel Church. His wife, Hester Bogan Martin, her daughter, Mrs. Easter Martin Houston, her two sons and their wives, Rev. Isaac Martin and wife, Polly Truitt Martin, and Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin (the wives were sisters), six in all, constituted this church in 1839. Four different buildings have served this church and community.

This old church, if the facts were published, would be as famous as "Old Midway Church," in Liberty County.

Below we give the chart of the family.

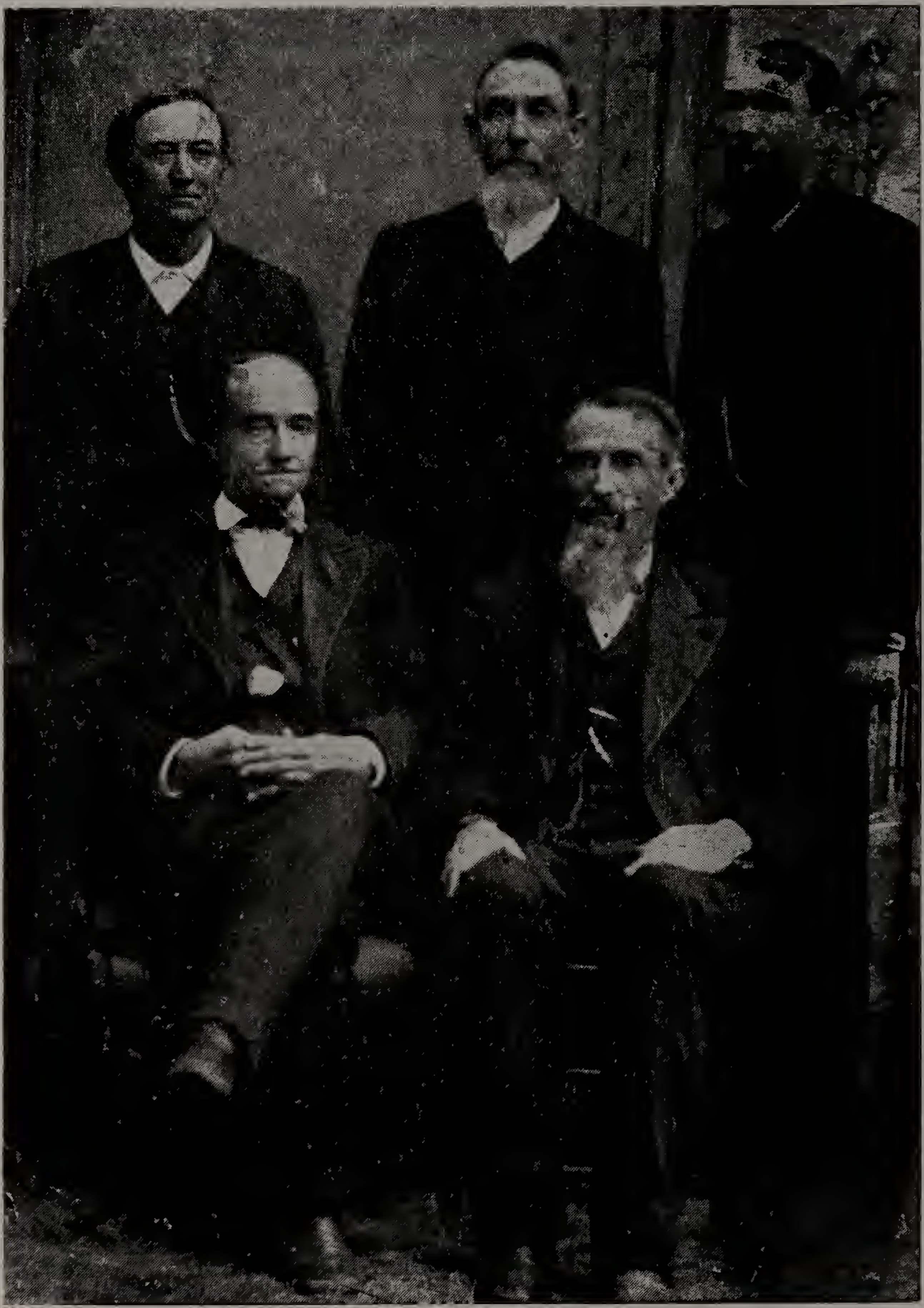
JAMES MARTIN AND EASTER BOGAN MARTIN

James Martin, b. ~~Dec~~ Nov. 15, 1788, in Charleston, S. C., m. 1810, Easter (Hester) Bogan, b. April 18th, 1789, Union, S. C. James d. Nov. 18, 1869. Easter d. 7, 15, 1867.

Issue:

1. Nancy, died young.
2. Isaac, b. ~~Feb~~ Dd. 1812 in Union (96th District), S. C., moved to Georgia with his father, later moved to Texas where he died. He m. June 6, 1834, Mary Polly Truitt, b. 1814, in Jasper County, Ga.; died in Texas.
3. Robert, b. Dec. 29, 1814, in Union, S. C., came to Georgia 1821; m. Feb. 19, 1839, India Dillard in Georgia; later in life moved to Louisiana, where they died.
4. Easter, b. South Carolina, March 4, 1819, m. Nov. 21, 1836 to Samuel F. Houston, b. April 16, 1811, d. April 1, 1881, in Louisiana. Easter died there Nov. 10, 1905.
5. John, b. Jan. 3, 1821, in South Carolina; m. Martha Truitt, b. May 27, 1821. John came with his father to Jasper County, Ga., when an infant; later they moved to Randolph County, Ga., where they raised their family and died there—John d. April 22, 1917, Martha d. July 15, 1908.
6. Margaret Jane, b. Jasper County, Ga., Jan. 26, 1823; m. June 5, 1838, Richmond Nally Saxon, b. Jan. 15, 1817, d. Dec. 5, 1891. Margaret Jane, d. Sept. 25, 1865; they lived in Randolph County, Ga. She was buried in Martin Cemetery. (See Saxon Family.)
7. Samuel Crawford, b. Jan. 29, 1825, in Georgia, m. Mary Anne Cheshier. They lived in Randolph County, Ga., several years and moved to Brazos County, Texas, where they died.

8. Charles Courtney, b. March 9, 1827, m. Sept. 15, 1846 to Rachel Ann Lasley, b. March 4, 1829, d. Nov. 21, 1895. They lived in Randolph County, and are buried in Martin Cemetery. Charles d. Nov. 10, 1910.
9. George Washington, b. 1829, d. Oct. 24, 1915; m. Feb. 6, 1849, Sarah Bradley, b. Jan. 26, 1831, d. May 8, 1902. Both lived and died in Randolph County, Ga., and buried at Martin Cemetery.
10. James Caswell, b. April 19, 1836, d. Aug. 16, 1918; m. Jan. 9, 1867, Leonora Adella Keen, b. March 7, 1841, d. April 6, 1878, lived and died in Cuthbert, Ga.



Five sons of James and Hester Bogan Martin. Standing, left to right: Rev. Charles Courtney Martin of Randolph County, Ga. George Washington Martin of Randolph Co., Ga. James Carswell Martin of Cuthbert, Ga. Sitting: Rev. John Martin of Shellman, Ga. Rev. Samuel Crawford Martin of Bryan, Texas.

Note—The following records are compiled from the minutes of the Olive Branch Church in Randolph County, 1836-1840.

John Martin and Martha joined the Baptist Church by experience in Jasper County, at camp meeting at, or near Shady Dale, Ga. After they were married they brought their letters to Randolph County, and put them in the Olive Branch Church in Randolph County, in January, 1839.

At the July meeting 1839, the following members asked for dismissal to organize a church in the fifth district of Randolph County, at the Martin school house, the present site of Bethel Church.

John and Martha Martin.

Isaac and Polly (Mary) Martin.

Hetty (Esther and Hester) Martin the mother of them and her daughter Easter Martin Houston.

October 6, 1839, Robert Martin and Indianna Dillard Martin were received by experience and baptized.

September 25, 1839, Samuel Houston and Crawford Martin joined by experience also Isaac T. Houston. All these called for their letters of dismissal to join another church November, 1839.

Rev. Isaac Martin preached at camp meeting of Olive Branch church from the following text: Matt. 25:14, 15 and I Peter 4:18. Sarah Ann Cheshire joined September, 1840.

The above members of the Martin family organized New Bethel Church 1839. History of Bethel Ass. p. 226, by Alexander Lee Miller.

REV. ISAAC MARTIN AND WIFE, MARY POLLY TRUITT MARTIN

Rev. Isaac Martin, oldest son of James Martin and wife, Easter Bogan Martin, was born in Union County, S. C., Dec. 31, 1812. He came with his parents to Jasper County, Ga., when he was nine years old. He married there, June 6, 1834, Mary Polly Pruitt, b. 1814 Jasper County, Ga. She was the oldest child of Riley Truitt III, and Bonnetta Smith Truitt. She was sister to Martha Truitt, who married Isaac's brother, Rev. John Martin.

Isaac moved to Randolph County, Ga., near his father, the first of the year 1839 and lived there until about the close of the War Between the States, then moved with their family to Cherokee County, Texas, where they both died.

He was a minister of the gospel of the Missionary Baptist Church. He and his wife were two of the eight dismissed from the Olive Branch Church to form the New Bethel Church in their community, in lower Randolph County. He had a burning desire to carry the gospel to the frontier countries.

Children of Isaac and Polly Truitt live in Texas and California and are as follows:

James and Joseph were killed in the Confederate Army.
Billy married and moved to California.
Mattie, died in 1930, m. Mr. Parks.
Isaac, died in Los Angeles, Calif.; unmarried.
Cary and Judson (twins) lived in Texas.
George Washington, lived in Texas.
Fannie, Amanda and Lizzie Ann lived in Texas.
Note—We have been unable to get in touch with any of this family.

REV. ROBERT MARTIN AND WIFE, INDIANNA (SOMETIMES CALLED INDIA) DILLARD

Rev. Robert Martin, third child of James Martin and wife, Easter (Hester) Bogan Martin, was born in Union County, S. C., Dec. 28, 1814. He died in Bossier Parish, La. He married Indianna Dillard Feb. 19, 1839, in Georgia.

The minutes of an old church, Missionary Baptist, in northern Randolph County, Ga., gives this record: "On Oct. 6, 1839, Robert Martin and wife, Indianna Dillard Martin, were received into this church by experience and were baptized and received into full fellowship."

The best story of the life of Rev. Robert Martin is quoted from the *Roton Advance,* a paper of Roton, Fisher County, Texas, in a writeup of a Homecoming Day in Bethel Church of that county. A church organized in the home of Robert Martin, by him while he lived out there. We quote the following: "Bethel Baptist Church was organized in the home of Rev. Robert Martin, two miles south of Hobb's Post Office, Fisher County, Texas, in 1889."

Now, how did Bethel get its name? One Robert Martin, born in Dublin, Ireland, in 1747, came to America in 1766. He settled near Charleston, S. C. He served in the Revolutionary War as a Sergeant. His son, James Martin and family, moved to Randolph County, Ga., in 1831 and settled twelve miles south of Cuthbert. His wife, Easter Bogan

Martin, organized a Baptist Church, with her two sons, Isaac and John and their wives and her daughter, Mrs. Easter Houston. She named the church "Bethel." In time, all her children became members of it. She had seven sons, five became preachers. Of the preachers, Robert Martin, and family, moved to Bossier Parish, La., in 1852 and settled in the woods.

He, like his mother, soon led in the organization of a Baptist Church and asked that it be named "New Bethel" in honor of old Bethel Church of Randolph County, Ga. In 1886 he moved to Fisher County, Texas, near Roton. Here he also led in organizing a church, which was made in his residence. He suggested that it be given the name of "Bethel" in honor of the two Bethels of which he had been a member.

After six years in Texas, he and his wife moved back to Louisiana and rejoined New Bethel Church.

When he died his children buried him in the church yard of the old church he organized first and loved so much. This is how New Bethel of Louisiana and Bethel of Fisher County, Texas, got their names. He had preached the gospel 56 years at the time of his death. His children, Judge Wm. C. Martin, Asher Booth Martin, Mrs. Eugenia Martin Kiefer, and Mrs. Ketura Martin Bryan, had moved to Roton, Texas. Dr. T. Keifer was a great missionary in that section. Many of his, Robert Martin's, descendants still live there. But most of his descendents live in and around Shreveport, La.

His good wife, Indianna Dillard Martin, born in Georgia, ... died in Bossier Parish, La., and sleeps the long sleep until the Resurrection morning by the side of her husband.

These facts found in Georgia's Revolutionary records are believed to be the records of her ancestors.

JOHN DILLARD

John Dillard is found on a certified list of Georgia Revolutionary Soldiers on pg. 380 in Knight's Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers. He is also found in the Harvey list as a private. In same Vol., pg. 412 and on pg. 350, same Vol., Land Lottery

Grants, he is certified by Samuel Elbert, Book D, 3, pg. 129. In 1827 he drew land in the original Troup County. He is found on a list of pensioners for Revolutionary service in Rabun County, Ga. He was the father of John Dillard, Jr., who married Hiley Watson. John Dillard, Jr., went to the grant of land given his father in what was then Lee County, Ga. (Lee County at that time took in what is now many counties), moved to Muscogee, in the year 1834. John Dillard, Jr., joined the forces which drove the Indians from Georgia in 1836. John Dillard, Jr., is said to be the father of Mrs. Indianna Dillard Martin.

Robert Martin, 2nd, son of James and Easter Martin, m. Feb. 13, 1839, Indianna Dillard.

Children:

1. Benjamin Franklin, b. 2-7-1840; m. Nancy Gibson.
2. Thomas Jefferson, b. 11-6-1841; m. Lou Baggs.
3. Christopher Columbus, b. 7-24-1843; m. Maggie Houston.
4. Eugenia, b. 1845—7, 6, 1931 m. Dr. F. Keifer (no children).
5. Anna, b. 1850—1, 4, 1929 m. J. B. Whittington.
6. Tura, b. 1854; m. S. R. Bryan.
7. William Carey, b. 1858—1932 m. Molly Scales (no children).
8. Asher Booth, m. Mary Thurmond b. 1865.

(1) Children of Benjamin F. and Nacy Gibson Martin: Albert, Addie and Lena.

(2) Children of Thomas Jefferson and Lou Baggs Martin: Walter, Lula, Shirley and Plinney.

(3) Children of Christopher Columbus and Maggie Houston Martin: Robert Ernest of San Antonio, Texas.

(4) Geneva m. Robert ~~Brown~~. Children of Geneva and Robert ~~Brown~~: Andrew, Edgar, Eugenia, Eber, Webb, Berta. Webb and Eber live in Plain Dealing, La.

Martin

Note—Dr. F. Keifer was a great missionary of Texas.

(5) Children of Anna Martin and J. B. Whittington: Clara Belle, Volney, Leon, Ivan, Julian, Nina, Alric, Robert, Dillard.

(6) Children of Tura Martin and S. R. Bryan: Mabel, Cora, Ruth, Sidney, Genie, Clarence.

(8) Children of Asher Booth and Mary T. Martin: Robert, Blanche, Grady, Justin, Carl, Clyde, Lurlena, Alva and Pelham.

Note—Dr. Alric C. Whittington m. Thomasine McCranie, of Bossier Branch, La. Now live at Shreveport, La. No issue.

Dr. Robert Dillard Whittington, m. Nettie McCranie. Shreveport, La. They have children.

SAMUEL F. HOUSTON AND WIFE, EASTER MARTIN HOUSTON

Samuel T. Houston was born in Florida, Aug. 26, 1811. He moved to Randolph County, Ga., and m. Nov. 26, 1836, to Easter Martin, born in Union County, S. C., Feb. 14, 1819. She was the fourth child of James and Easter Bogan Martin. She is one of the six to form New Bethel Church, referred to in this history. Her husband joined after they were married.

This couple lived for about 29 years near her father's home but in 1865 they moved to Webster Parish, La., near where Sarepta, La., now is, this town having grown up, after they settled there and was named by Mrs. Houston.

Their children were all born in Randolph County, Ga., but were all married in Webster Parish, La.

Samuel Houston died April 18, 1881, and Easter, his wife, died Oct. 10, 1905. Both were buried in Webster Parish, La.

Their children were:

1. Nancy, b. October 13, 1840; d. 4, 16, 1929, m. William Powell.
2. Mary Eliza, b. 9, 3, 1845; d. 12, 16, 1865; m. Elijah Sandlin, lived in Colmesneil, Texas.
3. Henrietta Shuck, b. 11, 12, 1848; m. Adolph Hodges Kelly.
4. Lazarus (Lat) L., b. 5, 2, 1847; d. 3, 5, 1931, in Webster, La.; m. Fannie Viola Campbell.
5. Isaac D., b. 1, 4, 1851; m. twice.
6. Sammy, b. 12, 16, 1852; m. Betty Crooly.
7. Dennett, b. 3, 24, 1857; m. three times.

   Twins

8. Maggie, b. 7, 5, 1859; m. 1st Dr. Christopher Columbus Martin (her cousin); 2nd, G. W. Whistnant.
9. Martha, b. 7, 5, 1859; m. John Hodges.

LAZARUS L. (CALLED "LAT") HOUSTON

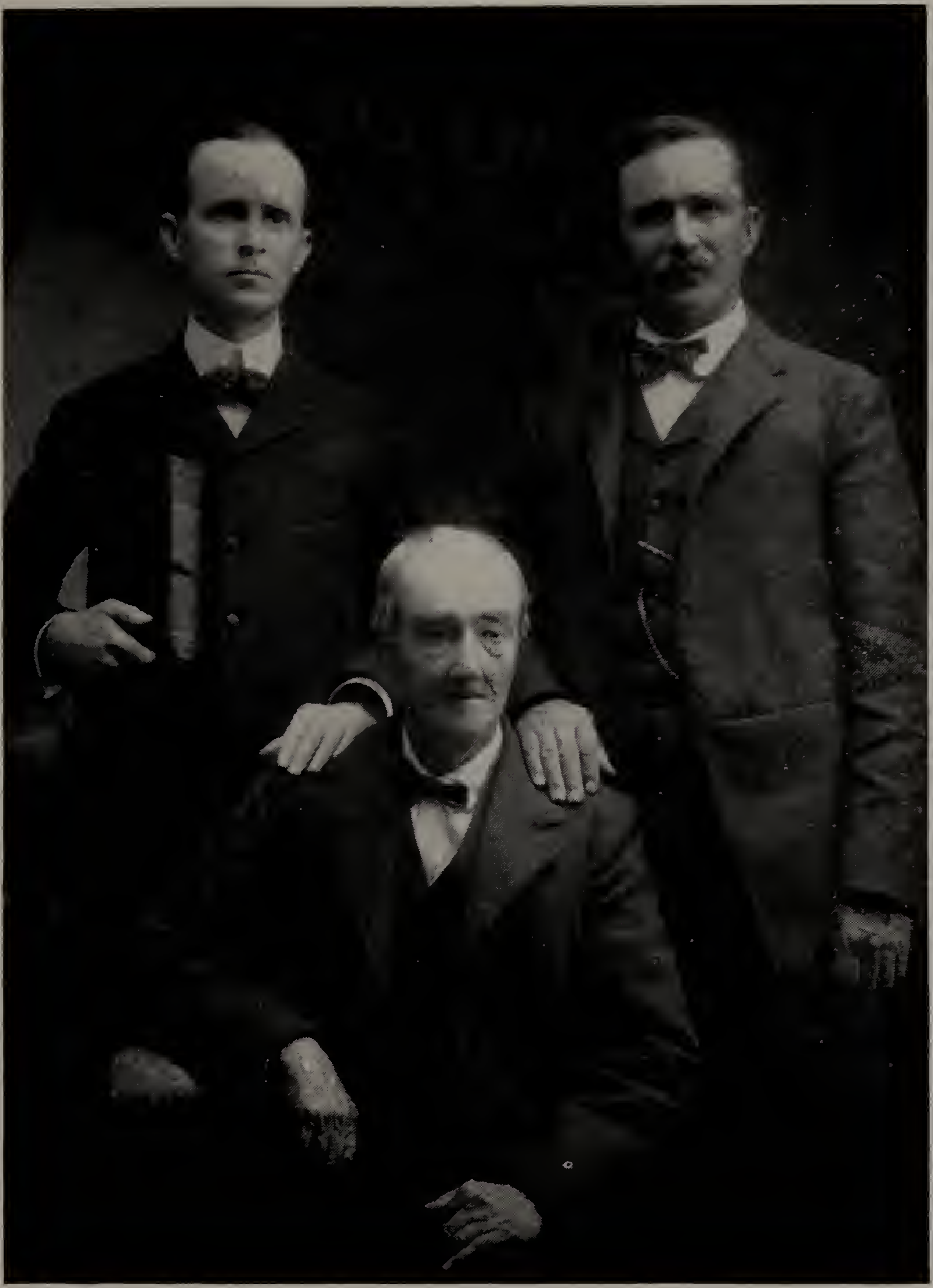
The following is taken from the writeup of funeral notices from Sarepta, La., of Lazarus L. Houston, dated March 5, 1931:

"Lazarus L. Houston, 84-year-old pioneer resident of this section and the head of a large and prominent North Louisiana family, died at his home near Sarepta, La.

"Mr. Houston was born near Cuthbert, Randolph County, Ga. The son of Samuel T. and Esther Martin Houston. He was the sixth of a family of 13 children. When a boy he moved with his parents to Webster Parish, La., where they settled on a homestead tract near Sarepta. There his mother gave the name Sarepta to the town that sprang up near their home. Mr. Lazarus L. (Lat) remained until his death on the Houston homestead where he and his wife reared a large family. He was married March 16, 1871, to Fannie Viola Campbell. His wife and ten children survive him. He was a devout member of the Baptist Church."

Children:

G. O. Houston, Lonnie, I. N., Vester, Mrs. Egan Hodges, of Shreveport, La.; Mrs. Ban Pugh and Lee, of Sarepta; Mrs. Porter Cochran, of Springhill; Dr. W. M. Houston, of Eldorado, Arkansas; Mrs. John F. Adkins (Cotton Valley). There are also 41 grandchildren and 8 great-grandchildren. Others who survive him are a brother, Dennitt M. Houston, of Shreveport, and a sister.



Seated: Rev. John Martin, Shellman, Ga. Standing, left-right—his grandson, Rev. John Eubanks Martin, D.D., Bartow, Fla. Son, Rev. John Washington Martin, Cuthbert, Ga.

REV. JOHN MARTIN

Rev. John Martin, a pioneer Missionary Baptist preacher of Southwest Georgia, lived to the ripe old age of 96 years. Sixty-five of those years he served churches regularly as pastor and preached on special occasions up to the time of his death, April 22, 1917. It was in the days of horse and buggy, over rough roads in all kinds of weather, leaving home on Friday and returning on Monday. He received very little for his services; one year soon after the War Between the States he was given one pair of socks by a widow woman, another church gave him seventy-five cents for the year. He never failed to serve a church because of pay. He owned his own plantation and lived on it. He said that his prayer was for enough at his command to live on, and he believed that would be given him. He only lacked four years reaching the century mark and he left a very nice estate and always lived comfortably. Such was his faith!

Living in a frontier country in his youth made his opportunity for an education limited, but he had an alert and keen mind, was a close student all his life; he was an original thinker and eloquent speaker. The greatest joy of his life was to proclaim the Gospel of his Lord and Master Jesus Christ. He was noted for peculiar texts. One that made him famous as a preacher was made on the occasion of the Bethel Association at Fort Gaines. The theme was, "Big Things with Nothing in Them." Others were, "The Jugs Must Be Empty," and "He Hath Brought Me Into a Large Place." They are too numerous to mention. He was a man of deep convictions and lived up to them. Although living in an era when there was great partizanship in churches, he never tolerated prejudice against other denominations. He was deeply concerned in the welfare of his community and country. He was a Democrat and as long as he lived he had an abiding interest in all affairs that were for its promotion.

Rev. John Martin was the third son of James and "Hester" (Bogan) Martin. He was born in Union, S. C., January 3, 1821. When he was one month old his parents moved to

Jasper County, Ga., where he lived until he was ten years old, when his parents moved to Randolph County, where he lived at "Buford," later called "Bethel," with the exception of a few years from 1905 until his death he lived in Shellman.

At the age of 17 years, he was sent back to Jasper County to attend school. He met Martha Truitt, daughter of Riley and Bonnetta Truitt, and married her November 18, 1838. They came to Randolph County to live; a few years later he bought the lot of land adjoining his father's home and lived on it 65 years. Rev. and Mrs. John Martin were married 70 years at the time of her death July 15, 1908.

Martha (Truitt) Martin, the youngest child of Riley Truitt and wife, Bonnetta (Smith) Truitt, was born May 27, 1821, near Shady Dale, Jasper County. Too much cannot be said of this truly great woman coming with her culture of heart and mind, she lived the life of a Missionary, dispensing hospitality to the rich and poor. She felt that by entertaining people in her home she could enable them to attend preaching in that day of slow travel and long distances that could not have come otherwise. She was a woman who looked well to the ways of her household.

She felt it her duty to further the sending of the Gospel by looking after the farm and store so that her husband might not have anything to hinder him in his work as a minister, this she did with great efficiency. She was a woman of charming personality and calm judgment. She was a natural nurse of the sick, in that day of long distance to a doctor, and during the Civil War when there were no doctors she ministered to the sick over a wide territory and helped the needy. She was intensely patriotic.

She was descended from two Revolutionary soldiers, her grandfathers, Purnal Truitt of Delaware and Elijah Smith of Maryland. They both moved to Wilkes County after the Revolution. She felt a great pride in belonging to these heroes that helped to establish this great Government of the U. S. A., and wanted her posterity to treasure their memory. She gave two sons to the Southern Confederacy, James Marion, who served with Early County Guards in Company G, 13th Ga.

Regiment, through the war, and Riley Truitt enlisted in Calhoun County Guards and served in the 12th Ga. Regiment. He was a prisoner at Elmira, N. Y., for eight months before the war closed.

Martha Truitt Martin was one of the most consecrated Christians, nothing kept her from her Church services. She reared thirteen of her own children to adult age and two grandsons, and in her old age for six years she cared for a little granddaughter.

The children of Rev. and Mrs. John Martin:

Their children are:

J. Marion, married, first to Carrie Eubanks, of Dade City, Fla; second to Lucinda Coley, of Georgia.
Hester Bonnetta, married William Scott Curry. (See Curry Family.)

Mary Jane, married Andrew Elton Pope. Moved to Tyler County, Texas. (See Pope Family.)

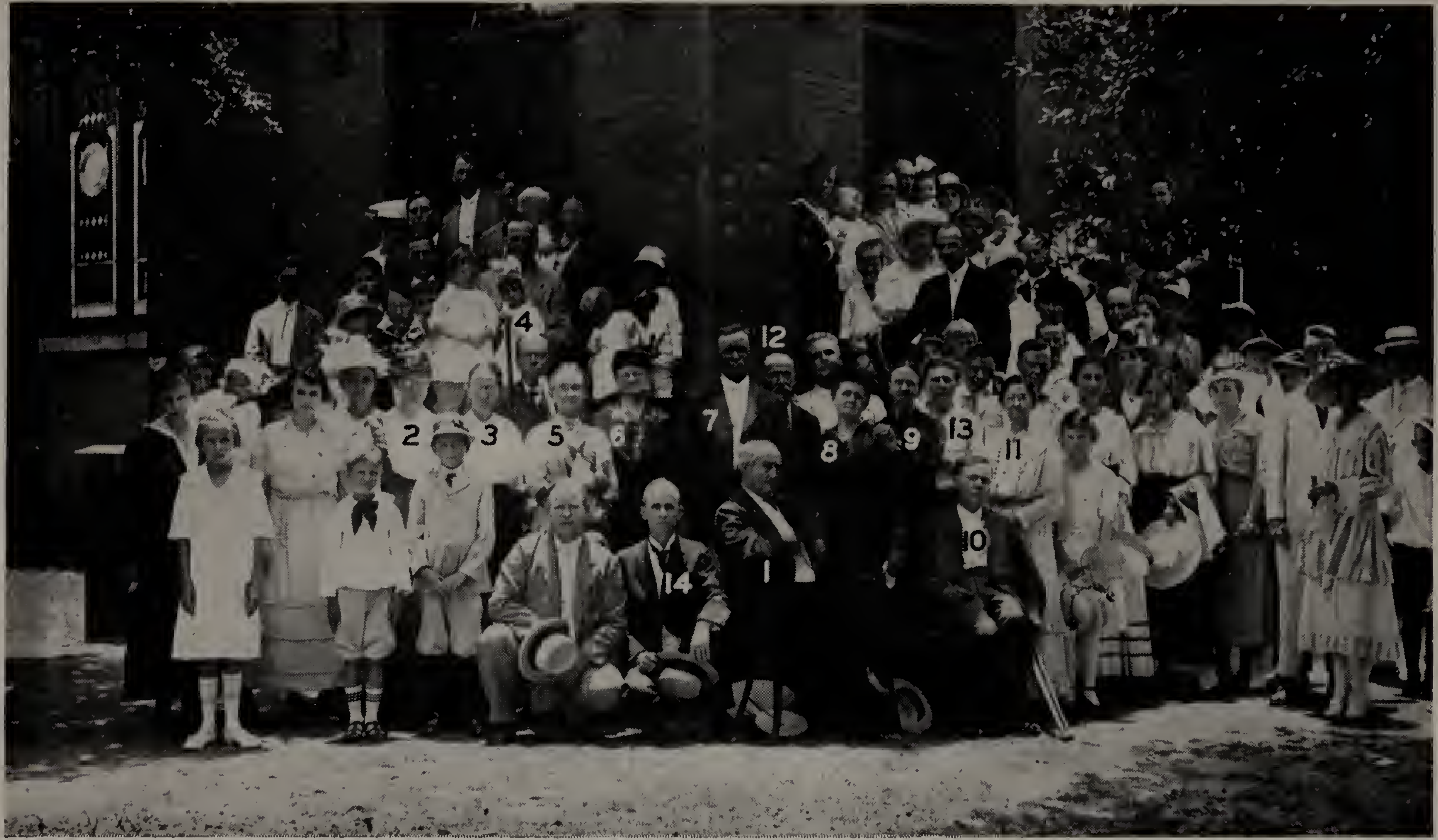
Riley Truitt, died after serving in Confederate Army; unmarried.
India Armanda, married Charles F. Curry. (See Curry Family.)
Robert Bogan, married Mattie Monroe.

Rev. John W., married, first to Emma Hendry; second to Mrs. Ada Cannon.

Sarah Josephine, married Elbert D. Watson. (See Watson Family.)
Tyree Annette, married Robert B. Saxon. (See Saxon Family.)
Isaac Arthur, married Bertie Dean.

Charles Wiley, married Susie Pruett.
Martha (Mattie), married Green Ross Swann. (See Swann Family.)

Lillie, married Clifford Grubbs. (See Grubbs Family.)



This picture taken at the Shellman Baptist Church at the close of a service in which the three, Rev. John Martin, his son, Rev. John Martin, and grandson, Rev. John Martin, took part. This picture is a group of his ten living children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren and great-great-grandchildren. We do not attempt to name but his children and a few others.

1—Rev. John Martin, 95 years; 2—Lillie Martin Grubbs, daughter; 3—Mattie Martin Swann, daughter; 4—Robert Bogan Martin, son; 5—Mrs. Sarah Martin Watson, daughter; 6—Mrs. Tyree Martin Saxon, daughter; 7—Rev. John Washington Martin, son; 8—Mrs. Hester Martin Curry, daughter; 9—Mrs. Amanda Martin Curry, daughter; 10—Charles Wiley Martin, son; 11—Mrs. Charles Wiley Martin, 12—Isaac Arthur Martin, son; 13—Mrs. Isaac Arthur Martin; 14—Rev. John Eubanks Martin.

JAMES MARION MARTIN, ELDEST SON OF REV. JOHN MARTIN, AND WIFE, MARTHA TRUITT MARTIN

James Marion Martin, b. Dec. 7, 1839, in Randolph County, Ga., d. Aug. 19, 1923; buried in Shellman, Georgia; m., first, March 16, 1870, to Carolyn Elizabeth Eubanks, b. Oct. 4, 1848, near Dade City, Fla.; d. Nov. 1, 1874 in Florida. By this marriage two children were born to them:

1. Rev. John Eubanks Martin, b. 5-9-1872.
2. Mary Lydie Martin, b. 8-2-1874; m. Mr. Croft of Dade City, Florida. No issue.

James Marion Martin m., second, Feb. 28, 1882, at Hawkinsville, Ga., to Lucinda Coley, b. April 9, 1850; d. July 7, 1889, in Hawkinsville, Ga. Two children blessed this union:

1. James Arthur Martin, b. 8-28-1884, at Hawkinsville, Georgia. Lived in Atlanta.
2. Coley Truitt Martin, b. 12-1-1886; d. 4-2-1910; died unmarried.

James Marion Martin was educated at Mercer College.

He enlisted in the Confederate Army with the Early County Guards at Blakely, Georgia. They were mustered into service for the war at Griffin, Ga., July 8, 1861. They were known as Company "G" of the 13th Georgia Regiment, General A. B. Lawton's Brigade. They joined Gen. "Stonewall" Jackson's Army at Staunton, Va. They were in the "Seven Days' Battle" around Richmond. They remained with this command through the campaigns of '62, '63, '64; surrendered at Appomattox on the 9th of April, 1865. He was sent to carry a message across the line to the enemy; on his return just as he neared his ranks he was wounded twice, in the ankle and shoulder blade was shot to pieces. This wound never entirely healed while he lived. He is buried in Shellman, Ga.

JOHN EUBANKS MARTIN, D.D.

Dr. John Eubanks Martin was born near Dade City, Fla., on May 9, 1872. His mother, Carolyn Eubanks Martin, died when he was about two years old and he and his sister, Mary Lydie, were reared by his mother's parents. His elementary schooling was in schools near San Antonio, Fla. He entered Clinton Junior College, Clinton, Ky., in Sept., 1895. Finishing there, he taught school for two years before entering Georgetown College, Georgetown, Ky., in Sept., 1900. In 1902 he entered the Baptist Seminary in Louisville, Ky., as a ministerial student and was graduated from there in 1905. His first pastorate after graduation was in Adairville, Ky., where he was pastor for three years. In 1908 he accepted the pastorate of the church in Jellico, Tenn., where he served for 15 years. In 1923 he moved to his present pastorate in Bartow, Fla., and he has served at this church since that time. Soon after moving to Bartow he led his people in erecting a splendid church building—modern in every respect. In 1944 the last of the indebtedness was paid on this building. He was President of the Florida Baptist Convention for 1943 and 1944.

Dr. Martin was married to Miss Frances Gill Elliott, June 1, 1905, in Lexington, Ky. Miss Elliott was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. R. G. Elliott. She was a woman of great culture and consecration, fine musical talent. In the work of the church she was a most zealous leader and in all three pastorates she was organist and choir director for the music of the church. All these virtues and graces made of her an ideal minister's wife. She was called to her Eternal Home Oct. 21, 1943 at Bartow, Fla.

Two children were born to this marriage: a son, John Elliott Martin, and a daughter, Carolyn McMinn Martin. John Elliott Martin was born in Adairville, Ky., Nov. 4, 1907. He was graduated from Atlanta Dental College, Atlanta, Ga., in 1931 and practiced his profession in Plant City, Fla., until November, 1940. He was married to Miss Melba Eames Lancaster on Dec. 24, 1932. He went into the armed services in Nov., 1940, as part of the National Guard and is now serving overseas as a Major. Carolyn McMinn Martin was born May 20, 1911, in Jellico, Tenn. She received her A.B. degree from Stetson University, DeLand, Fla., in 1932 and in August, 1935, was married to Sidney Altman Singleton, who is now serving in the Infantry overseas.

JAMES ARTHUR MARTIN

James Arthur Martin, oldest son of James Marion Martin by second wife, Lucinda Coley. He was born Aug. 28, 1884, in Hawkinsville, Ga., m. June 11, 1911, to Effie Gleaton, b. April 8, 1889 in Worth County, Georgia. They live in Atlanta, Ga.

They are blessed with four children:

1. James Coley Martin, b. 10-30-1912.
2. John Gleaton Martin, b. 11-19-1914.
3. Mary Elizabeth Martin, b. 4-3-1921.
4. Arthur Lee Martin, b. 4-1-1924.

Their three sons are enlisted in the service of the U. S. **A.** in World War II.

Mr. Robert Bogan Martin (I), Shellman, Ga.

ROBERT BOGAN MARTIN, I, AND WIFE, MARTHA FRANCES MUNROE

Robert Bogan Martin, fifth child of Rev. John and Martha Truitt Martin, married Martha Frances Munroe, the only child of Dr. James J. Munroe and wife, Lydia Colley. Through her father she was descended from the famous Munroe family of Virginia, their direct ancestor was a brother of President James Munroe.

At the death of Dr. Munroe, Mattie Munroe Martin inherited a nice size landed estate. Robert Martin, not only himself a land owner, but having descended from a long line of land owners and slave owners (for the first eleven years of his life) fitted him to take hold of this estate and make a great success of it. Probably his success was due not only to an agricultural environment, but to his wise management of labor, which, of course, in the South is the negro race. He was always mindful of leaving an estate unincumbered, and well equipped for farming. This he did. When he died he left an estate more than two and a half times the inheritance in acres and plenty of money and supplies to carry on.

Mattie Munroe Martin was an invalid for many years. She died leaving eight children, the oldest of them had scarcely reached full maturity.

A very close friend of Robert B. Martin wrote of him after his death, "I knew him more intimately than most of his friends, as we have been very closely associated since boyhood. He was a man of great courage, calm judgment, a saving sense of humor, loyal to those things that were of genuine worth, a philosopher and had a deep and abiding faith in God."

FAMILY RECORD OF ROBERT BOGAN MARTIN, SR., AND WIFE, MARTHA (MATTIE) FRANCES MUNROE

Robert Bogan Martin, b. Aug. 21, 1849, d. April 29, 1934, m. Oct. 24, 1876 in Dougherty County, Ga., to Martha Frances Munroe, b. Nov. 20, 1858 in Randolph County, Ga., d. March 4, 1902 in Shellman, Ga.

Children, eight:

1. Lillie Martin, b. 10-15-1878; m. 1904 to Joe O. Exum, b. 1874; d. 9-6-1944.
2. John Colley, b. 12-17-1880; d. 10-24-1906; unmarried.
3. Francis Munroe, b. 11-23-1883, living; m. 1-29-1909 to Alma Hickey of Lumpkin, Georgia.
4. Jewell Martin, b. 3-26-1886, living in Dawson, Georgia; m. Ernest Baldwin, Sr., b. 1-31-1884; d. 7-15-1940.
5. Robert Bogan Martin, Jr., b. 6-28-1888; living near Shellman, Georgia; m. Mary Dozier.
6. Dr. James Jackson, b. 12-7-1889; m. July 1932 to Mary Miller. He received his M.D. degree in the Emory Medical College. He has practiced his profession in Atlanta since. They have no children.
7. Cleo Martin, b. 7-21-1892; m. 1st Hollis Brown, no children; m. 2nd, Jake C. George.
8. Mary Sue Martin, b. 11-3-1895; d. 9-12-1927; m. to Wayne Prothro.

JOE O. EXUM AND WIFE, LILLIE MARTIN EXUM

Joe Exum, b. in Henry County, Ga., d. Sept. 6, 1944 at his home in Edison, Georgia, where he and his wife had lived for forty years. Their children all died in infancy. They reared two of her orphan nieces, Martha and Rachel Prothro.

At the time of his death he was one of Calhoun County's largest planters. He was president of the Edison Bank for a while until his health failed.

DR. FRANCIS MUNROE MARTIN AND WIFE, ALMA HICKEY MARTIN

Dr. Francis Munroe Martin received his degree as M.D. in Emory University. He took a degree in Special Senses—Eye, Ear, and Nose, in 1917 in Tulane University. He also has a degree in Physical Diagnoses. He has practiced his profession since graduation at Shellman, Ga., his home town.

As physician and citizen he has the unqualified and popular esteem of a wide circle of people of Randolph and adjoining counties. This bespeaks the fine attributes of his character, and his distinctive technical ability and professional prestige that are his.

Mrs. Alma Hickey Martin was a music teacher before marriage. She has great musical talent which she has continued to cultivate and use for church and social affairs. They are democrats and devout supporters of the church.

One child:

1. Ruth Martin, b. 7-15-1913; m. 1932 to Marvin Pierce II. They have one child:
   1. Marvin Pierce III, b. 10-28-1933.

Dr. and Mrs. F. M. Martin reared his orphan niece, Lillie Gay Prothro, b. 1921; m. Oct. 17, 1942, to Dwight Hutchison. Live in Atlanta, Ga.

ERNEST BALDWIN, SR., AND WIFE, JEWELL MARTIN, OF DAWSON, GA.

He served as Tax Receiver of Terrell County eighteen years.

Children:

1. Frances, b. 7-20-1906; m. 7-7-1928 to Lewis Clyde Garrison of South Carolina.
   One child:
   1. Mary.
2. Ernest Baldwin, Jr., b. 6-13-1909; m. 8-4-1936 to Lester McNeil.
3. Jewell Baldwin, b. 9-21-1912; m. 6-7-1936 to Frank Crittenden.
   One child:
   1. Kay Crittenden, b. 10-2-1937.
4. Robert Andrew Martin Baldwin, b. 9-21-1919. He is a Sergeant in Infantry, Co. F, 119, in World War II.

JAKE C. GEORGE AND WIFE, CLEO MARTIN, OF SHELLMAN, GA.

Children:

1. John Colley, serving overseas in World War II in England.
2. Jim, serving in World War II in South Pacific.
3. Jane, b. 9-25-1933.

They reared her orphan nephew, Francis F. Prothro. He is serving in World War II in North Africa.

WAYNE PROTHRO AND WIFE, MARY SUE MARTIN

Children:

1. Martha, m. . . . . .Mr. Lester, one child.
2. Rachel, m. 8-30-1939 to Thomas Henry McTyer of Edison, Ga., one son.
3. Lillie Gay, m. 11-17-1942 to Dwight Hutchinson.
4. Francis Freeman, serving in World War II.
5. Mary Martin, a student at G.S.C.W., Milledgeville.
6. Caroline, b. 9-2-1927.

ROBERT BOGAN MARTIN, II, AND WIFE, MARY DOZIER

Robert Bogan Martin, II, son of Robert Bogan Martin, I, and Martha Frances Munroe, married Mary Dozier, daughter of Walter Dozier and wife Bettie Bledsoe, members of an old and distinguished family of Quitman County, Ga.

Soon after their marriage he built a large and commodious home out at the old homeplace where he was born, a few miles from Shellman, and has lived there since. His wife, Mary Dozier, has been his faithful assistant and is largely responsible for the business prosperity and happy home which they enjoy.

He is a successful farmer, looking closely after the cultivation and development of his farms.

While he devotes his active life to agriculture and is numbered with the planters of his county, he takes keen interest in the spiritual welfare of his community.

He is a deep student of the Bible, teaches the Men's Bible Class in the Sunday School of the Missionary Baptist Church at Shellman, Ga. Someone said, "It is good for one to sit under the sound of his voice on Sunday mornings."

Family Chart—Children:

1. John Francis, m. Christine Burnett. They have two children:
    1. Robert, died young.
    2. Daughter, Marion.
2. Betty, m. 1st, Mr. Fulcher, one son, Martin; 2nd, Cary Stephens, one daughter, Vick.

3. Dr. Robert Bogan III, m. Ione Mulkey, one son:
    1. Robert Bogan IV. Dr. R. B. Martin is serving as Major in World War II in Hospital in New Guinea.
4. Dr. Walter Dozier, m. Trible Pryce. He is serving as 1st Lieut. in England in World War II.
5. James Bledso, a medical student in Augusta at the State Medical College.
6. Ann, the youngest.

Besides rearing their own large family, they took his sister's orphan children, two little girls, Mary and Carolyn Prothro. Mary is a graduate of G.S.C.W. at Milledgeville in the 1944 class and is a teacher in 1945.

REV. JOHN WASHINGTON MARTIN

Rev. John Washington Martin, seventh child of Rev. John and Martha T. Martin, was born March 10, 1851, died Aug. 30, 1941; m., first, Emma Hendry, 1873, b. 1853, d. 1903.

He obeyed the call of his Lord to enter the ministry in 1884. Shortly after his ordination, he went to Mercer University for two years where he took a course in the Bible. For forty years he preached almost entirely in the Bethel Association of the Missionary Baptist Churches, serving country churches and small town churches. His work at all times was of a high class. Most of his churches were poor and unable to pay him much more than his expenses in going and coming. For a number of years he lived on his farm, from which he secured a support for his family. Later in life he moved to Cuthbert, Ga., where he purchased a home and lived there the rest of his life. His wife, Emma Hendry Martin, died soon after moving to Cuthbert. He then married a second time to Mrs. Ada Harris-Mann-Canon, in December, 1903. She died March 28, 1938, in Cuthbert, Ga. He was widely known in Southwest Georgia and greatly beloved by the people with whom he came in contact. In his old age (living to 90 years), he partially lost his voice and was unable to preach but he continued to work for his Master, visiting the sick and was still called to officiate at the funerals of his old friends. It has well been said of him that he was faithful and competent and consecrated leader of his people.

Children by first wife:

1. Lester, b. 1874 in Randolph County, Georgia; d. in Cuthbert 1928; m. Leila Black, one daughter, Mary.
2. Clarence Henry, b. 1875; m. 1st Sarah Goethe, two children; m. 2nd, one child, Pauline.
3. Dr. Ernest, b. 1876.
4. Millard, b. 1877; m. Lucy Lee Taylor, several children.
5. James Alfred, b. 12, 29, 1878; m. Ada Bass, b. 7, 8, 1882.
6. Rosa, b. 1880; d. 1930; m. Isaac Newberry.
7. Riley Truitt, b. 1889; d. 2, 17, 1929; m. Plowden.

Rev. John W. Martin m. 2nd Mrs. Ada Harris Cannon. Their children are twins:

Durwood, b. January, 1934; m. Cathrine Petty.

Dovie, b. January, 1934; m. Mark Turner.

MILLARD MARTIN AND WIFE, LUCY LEE TAYLOR

Millard Martin, fourth child of Rev. John W. Martin and wife, Emma Hendry, born in Randolph County 1877, died Nov. 24, 1941; m. to Lucy Lee Taylor, daughter of James Taylor and Kate Dennis.

Children:

1. Paul Martin, m. Louise.
2. Mildred Martin, m. C. S. Hays.
3. James T. Martin, m. Janie Rice, one son.

JAMES ALFRED MARTIN

Fifth son of Rev. John W. Martin and wife, Emma Hendry, b. Dec. 29, 1878, d. Dec. 30, 1940; m. Ada Bass, July 8, 1882. Living in Jacksonville, Fla. She was the daughter of James Bass and Mollie Swann. (See Swann family.) Their children all born in Georgia, Randolph County.

Children:

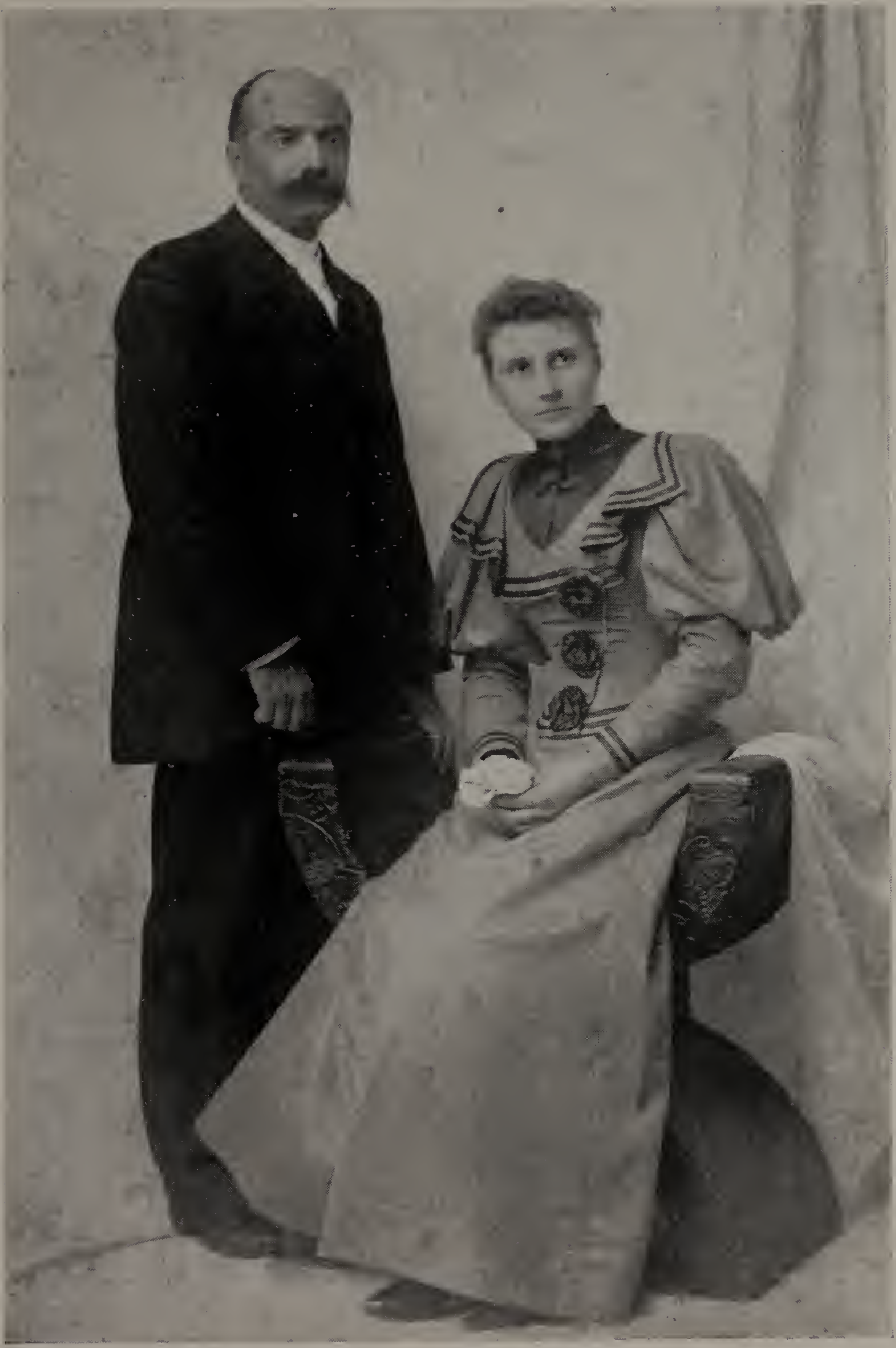
1. Jewel Martin, b. 8-18-1900, Randolph County; m. Alfred William Bohlen, b. 9-29-1901. He is head of motorization of Highway Department, S. C. They live in Columbia, S. C. Issue:
    1. Alfred William Bohlen, Jr., b. 11-6-1929.
2. Ruth Martin, dead; m. Mr. A. W. Lancaster.
3. Ross Martin, m. 1-3-1925, Leslie Avant.

4. James Elmer Martin, m. Baker. One son.
5. Charles W. Martin, m.
6. Ernest Bradley Martin, m.
7. Martha Martin, m.
8. John Alfred, m. 12-20-1943, to Mary McMaster. He is serving in World War II as an Ensign, U.S.N.R.

ISAAC NEWBERRY AND WIFE, ROSA MARTIN

Daughter of Rev. John W. Martin and first wife, Emma Hendry, b. 1880, d. 1930, m. 1899 to Isaac Newberry. He died in 1927. They had three children.

Isaac Newberry, Jr., is a prominent planter near Arlington.



Isaac Arthur Martin and wife, Bertie Dean Martin, Shellman, Ga.

ISAAC ARTHUR MARTIN AND WIFE, BERTIE DEAN

Isaac Arthur Martin, b. Jan. 18, 1858, d. June 3, 1936, Shellman, Ga., m. March 5, 1894, at Shellman, Ga., to Bertie Dean, b. Jan. 18, 1874, living at Shellman, Ga. She is the daughter of Zack Dean and Martha Phelps, one of the oldest and most prominent families of Shellman.

Isaac Arthur Martin was the tenth child of Rev. John and Martha Martin of Bethel, Randolph County, Ga. From boyhood he looked after his father's farm and ran the mercantile business of his father out at the farm. In those days all the goods for the store were brought in two-horse wagons from Cuthbert, twelve miles away. For 22 years one negro man, Alex Moore, drove the wagons carrying produce and bringing back freight, carrying and bringing mail. All this I. A. Martin looked after even to the buying of the goods from young manhood until he was about thirty years old, when he went to Shellman where he and his brother, C. W. Martin, organized the firm of I. A. and C. W. Martin, supply merchants, for many years.

For several terms he represented the County of Randolph in the Georgia Legislature. He had great musical talent and was widely known for his beautiful baritone voice. He was for many years president of the Chattahoochee Singing Convention. He was a deeply spiritual man. His Lord and Church came first in his life.

They were blessed with five children:

1. Martha Deane, b. 7-24-1895, is a teacher of Home Economics.
2. Sybil Irene, b. 10-28-1898; m. Jim Mitchell, Supt. of Schools. They have two daughters:
    1. Sybil, Jr.
    2. May.
3. Elmer Spurgeon Martin, b. 3-28-1900. He was in the Navy in World War I, and is serving as an engineer in World War II; unmarried.
4. Zack Phelps Martin, b. 11-12-1910; m. 9-6-1941 to Ethel Smith. He is a salesman, headquarters in Birmingham, Ala. They have one child, a daughter b. 10-29-1943.
5. One son of I. A. and Bertie Martin died in infancy.

1134303

Mr. Charles W. Martin and wife, Susie Pruett Martin, Shellman, Ga.

CHARLES WILEY MARTIN AND WIFE, SUSIE ELIZABETH PRUETT

Charles Wyley Martin, b. Nov. 18, 1859 in Randolph County, Ga., d. Nov. 10, 1943 in Shellman, Ga.; m. Nov. 20, 1883, to Susie Elizabeth Pruett, b. July 30, 1860, in Calhoun County, Ga., d. July 28, 1942 in Shellman, Ga., the daughter of Jeffrey W. Pruett and wife, Mary Ann Riley. In 1877 she was graduated from Furlow College, of Americus. She was a charter member of the Missionary Baptist Church of Shellman, Ga. She belonged to the U.D.C. of R. F. Crittenden Chapter, and the Noble Wimberly Jones Chapter of D.A.R. at Shellman, Ga. (*See Pruett Family note on page* 40.)

Charles W. Martin was the eleventh child of Rev. John and Martha Truett Martin He moved to Shellman December 1st, after his marriage on Nov. 20, 1883, where they lived sixty years until their deaths. In early manhood he began an active business career in which he achieved great success. He was a leading and controlling spirit in many enterprises of his town and county. He and brother, Isaac A. Martin, were leading merchants and cotton brokers of Shellman for many years. He was at heart an agriculturist, owning large farms, which were noted for productiveness. In 1907 he organized the Shellman Home Mixture Guano Company. He served as its president until his death. He and his wife were devout supporters of their church and promoters of education. For fifty years or more he was afflicted with rheumatism that crippled him so much he had to go with crutch and stick, but he was always cheerful, jolly and thanking God for his "many, many blessings." They were blessed with two children:

1. Jeffrey Pruett, b. 11-13-1884, Shellman, Georgia; d. Columbus, Georgia, 9-17-1939; m. 11-20-1907 in Shellman to Kenneth Spencer Worthy.
2. John Truitt Martin, m. 6-28-1911 to Carolyn Twitty, at Pelham, Georgia.

The late Mrs. Jeffrey Martin Worthy (Mrs. Kenneth Worthy). Son, Capt. Kenneth Martin Worthy of Columbus, Ga.

KENNETH SPENCER WORTHY AND WIFE, JEFFREY PRUETT MARTIN

Kenneth Spencer Worthy is a member of the firm of Nehi Bottling Works of Columbus, Ga. He has large farming interests in Terrell County, Ga.

He is descended from old and distinguished families of North Carolina.

His first wife, Jeffrey Pruett Martin, the daughter of Charles Wiley Martin and wife, Susie Elizabeth Pruett Martin, was graduated from Shellman High School, received an A.B. degree and diploma in piano in 1906 from Cox College. She was an active member of the Missionary Baptist Church. She was a member of the Oglethorpe Chapter D.A.R. on Sergt. Robert Martin of South Carolina and Obediah Pruett of Virginia and South Carolina. She was associate member of the Orpheus Club. She was loved and esteemed for her gentle, Christian character and her thoughtfulness of others.

K. S. Worthy and wife, Jeffrey P. Martin, lived several years in Dawson, Ga., where their children were born. In 1927 they moved to Columbus, Ga. She died there Sept. 17, 1939.

After her death he married Mrs. Ruth Walters of Atlanta in 1943. By first wife—

Family Chart:

1. Charles Spencer Worthy, b. 4-3-1909 in Dawson, Ga., living at Cordele, Ga.; m. Ina Reeves in 1934. They have two children:
    1. Ina Sue, b. July, 1935.
    2. Kenneth Spencer Worthy, b. 7-29-1942.
2. Kenneth Martin Worthy, b. 9-24-1920, serving as Captain in World War II. He received his education at Emory and Harvard Universities.

JOHN TRUITT MARTIN AND WIFE, CAROLYN TWITTY

John Truitt Martin, son of C. W. and Susie Pruett Martin, b. June 19, 1886, in Shellman, Ga.; m. June 28, 1911 to Carolyn (Caro) Twitty, daughter of Wm. Caswell Twitty and

Martha Underwood of Pelham, Ga. She is very interested in the beautification of the town and the grounds around their home. She specializes in daffodils and camellias. She is one of the leaders in the Daffodil Show that Shellman puts on each year. She is a graduate of Wesleyan Female College and has a diploma in Music. She is a member of the D.A.R.

John Truitt Martin is Vice-President of First National Bank at Shellman, Ga., President of Home Mixture Guano Company of Shellman, and a large planter of Randolph County.

While his business interests are heavy and important, he has not been unmindful of his duties in citizenship. He has served on the County Board of Education and Trustee of Shellman Schools for many years. His parents for some time before their passing were invalids. Through all the years of his life and especially through their latter years, he was their great joy and help, giving them the most thoughtful and tenderest care.

They and their family are consecrated Christians, giving much time to the work of their church, the Missionary Baptist.

Children:

1. Carolyn, b. 8-15-1915; m. 7-30-1937 in LaRochelle, France, to Lieut. Commander James Pressly Craft, Jr., serving in the U. S. Navy in Pacific. He is a graduate of U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md. He has been on duty continuously since. When they found he could not come to America to be married because of military duties, she met him in France, where his ship was in service, to be married. She is a graduate of Wesleyan College. Issue: Carolyn III, b. 8-8-1942 in Boston, Mass. Carolyn Martin Craft and little daughter, Carolyn, live in Shellman, Georgia, with her parents, while her husband is in service in World War II.
2. Capt. Charles Truitt Martin, the only son of Mr. and Mrs. J. T. Martin, b. 8-11-1919 in Shellman, Georgia, is serving in the Coast Artillery in the Aleutian Islands, Alaska, as Capt. in World War II. He is a graduate of Citadel College, S. C.
3. Elizabeth Pruett Martin, b. 1-16-1922; m. 9-28-1943 in Shellman, Georgia, to Dr. Henry Smith Jennings, Jr., of Atlanta. She is a graduate of Wesleyan College, Macon, where she won the honor of "Miss Wesleyan."
4. Martha Twitty Martin, b. 7-29-1924, in Shellman, Ga., is a senior in Wesleyan College, Macon, in this year 1945.

Mr. Charles Wiley Martin; his son, Mr. John Truitt Martin, grandson Major Charles Truitt Martin.

JEFFREY WILBOURN PRUETT

Jeffrey Wilbourn Pruett, of Randolph County, Georgia, son of Alexander Pruett, and wife Mildred Rountree Wilbourn, was born in Union District, S. C., December 20, 1822. His foreparents were Virginians, his grandfather, Obediah Pruett, having settled in that colony prior to the War of the Revolution. The records of that state show that he served in that war, having enlisted from Virginia. Shortly after the war, Obediah Pruett moved to South Carolina, making his home in Union District, where he and his wife, who was Miss Molly Palmer, prior to her marriage, reared a family of seven children: Alexander, Ona, Aaron, Elizabeth, Fannie Elias and Jackie. Obediah Pruett died

in Union District, S. C., in 1810, and his wife survived him two years. Their son, Alexander Pruett, was born April 14, 1794, and was married to Miss Mildred Rountree Wilbourn February 10, 1818. They were the parents of 11 children: Carson, Jeffrey W., the subject of this sketch, Elison, George, Floyd, Jasper, John, William, and Wilbourn, the youngest, still living in Ashland, Ala. There were also two girls, Eliza and Lucretia. Alexander Pruett served three years in the War of 1812, as did also his father-in-law, Major Wilbourn. Some years later he moved with his family to Newton County, Georgia. Between the years 1836 and 1840 he was appointed by the U. S. Government to draw and pay all the old soldiers in Newton County the pensions due them by the Federal Government. About the same time the State of Georgia appointed him to a similar office for the state. Thus his home was a mecca for the soldiers who would meet there regularly, spending several days together, when pensions were due.

At the age of 22 Jeffrey W. Pruett went from Newton County to Randolph County as school teacher. He taught at Rehoboth for several years. However, at the end of the first year he returned to Newton County to be married on January 3, 1847, to Miss Mary Ann Riley, whose father, Abraham Riley, had moved to Georgia from Laurens County, S. C. Mary Ann Riley's grandfather, Patrick Riley, was a native of Ireland, who came to America about 1770. When the War of the Revolution begun he took up the cause of the colonies, so that his name appears also in the Virginia State library list of Revolutionary soldiers. About the time of his marriage, Jeffrey W. Pruett, wishing to become permanently located, bought land in the lower part of Randolph County, afterwards annexed to Calhoun County, where he continued to teach for 10 years, when his farming interests had increased to such an extent as to require his entire time. He became one of the most successful and progressive farmers in this section of the state, raising everything necessary for the maintenance of the farm. In the early sixties he built a lovely new home among the oak trees on his farm. His wife died March 28, 1862, before it was completed. Eight children had blessed this union: *Louisa Ann (Melton), Lucretia (Taylor), Mary Jane (Lewis), Frances Arabella (Corley-Wright), Jeffrey Wilbourn, Jr., Emma Mildred (Crittenden), Alexander Abraham, and Susie Elizabeth (Martin). Jeffrey W. Pruett, the father, was a man who loved the home above all other institutions, and he spent just as much time with his family as his business interests would permit. His manner was refined and dignified, but devoid of fastidiousness and ostentation, a man of sterling character and scrupulous honor. To his children his favorite admonition was "Do right for right's sake," also "Talk on subjects, not people." In conversation he was in the highest degree entertaining and cultivated. His schooling had been limited to that of the common schools of Newton County, but all through his life he showed himself a student and great thinker. These qualities combined with a great love for his children made him peculiarly fitted to fill the place of both father and mother toward them. The skillful cultivation of his lands had brought him pecuniary gain, so that he was enabled to give to his large family the best opportunities his section of the state afforded. Managing the affairs of his farm and home would have been a far easier task, but for the War Between the States, which in the third year of its duration called the men of middle age to arms. Only one year after the death of his beloved companion, he left home and a family of eight motherless children, six of whom were girls, that he might take up the cause of the Confederacy. So with a prayerful heart he kissed his children goodbye and went forth as their loyal defender. Fortunately he secured the services of Miss Lavonia Hay as manager of the home who cared for his children during his absence.

No accurate record has been kept by his children of the various engagements in which he participated, but it is certain that he took quite a part in that great struggle, and that he fought valiantly for the South. He enlisted at Smithville, Ga., August 5, 1863, for the duration of the war, and was assigned to Company "C", Bonana's Battalion. During the following year he was stationed at Fort Johnson, S. C., where his company was under the command of B. J. Kendrick. While there he was stricken with yellow fever in a most malignant form. So terrible was his affliction that his head was drawn to his knees, and it seemed for days that he would not recover. He was carried to the hospital on James Island, and his case was considered hopeless. Only his invincible will and the strong determination to return to his children enabled him to triumph over the malady.

After the war Jeffrey W. Pruett resumed his farming on a much larger scale than before, erecting a gin on his plantation, and later in 1880 he built a store through which he sold groceries and general merchandise to the people of his community. Whenever any construction work was being done on his farm his motto was to "Build it to last

---

*Louisa Pruett Melton is paternal grandmother of James Melton, the famous tenor singer of America.

always and then be good." In 1866 he was married to Mrs. Nancy Harper Hay, who proved a faithful and loyal companion until death claimed her January 9, 1891. For twelve years longer was he permitted to continue life's labor, until on September 7, 1903, he passed to the Great Beyond, after a long life of untiring service and devotion to God and his fellow men. Politically, he had been a loyal Democrat. He had also been a staunch member of the order of Free and Accepted Masons. However, his chief interest was in the Baptist Church, of which he had been an exemplary member and most liberal supporter for 50 years. His life was one of untiring energy, of devotion to duty and of Christian fortitude.

(Written 1913, by Caro Twitty (Mrs. J. Truitt) Martin).

REV. SAMUEL CRAWFORD MARTIN AND WIFE, SARAH ANNE CHESHIER MARTIN

He was the seventh child of James and Esther Martin. Early in his life he entered the ministry in the Missionary Baptist Church. He, with his family, moved to Texas in its frontier days. The first few years he lived in Tyler County, later moved to Brazos County, lived for the rest of his life near Bryan in that county. He owned and operated his farm. He was a power for good in that frontier country.

Rev. Samuel Crawford Martin, b. Jan. 20, 1825, Jasper County, Ga.; d. Dec. 23, 1902, Brazos County, Texas; m. March 11, 1841, Randolph County, Ga., to Sarah Ann Cheshier, b. July 19, 1824 in Randolph County, Ga., d. Aug. 27, 1901 in Brazos County, Texas.

Children:

1. Mary Ann Martin, b. 8-31-1844, Georgia.
2. William James Martin, b. 7-2-1846.
3. John Bogan Martin, b. 8-29-1848.
4. Esther Emma Martin, b. 12-5-1850.
5. Thomas B. Martin, b. 10-10-1852.
6. Nancy Jane Martin, b. 9-16-1854.
7. Robert Martin, b. 8-24-1856.
8. Annie Eliza Martin, b. 11-16-1859.
9. Martha Washington Martin, b. 4-30-1861.
10. Samuel Crawford, Jr., b. 11-10-1863.
11. Charles Pinkney Martin, b. 9-30-1865.
12. Sarah Lamon Martin, b. 3-2-1867.

1. Mary Ann Martin married Mr. Phillips after she moved with her parents to Texas. First to Tyler County where she married and remained until her death. She had one daughter, Enie Phillips. After the death of her first husband, she married Uriah Bass by whom she had three children. They died young.

1. Enie Phillips m. a Mr. Bass. She and children moved to Shreveport, La., where she died.

Children:

Mamie, Stewart, Ruth, Joe, Carol and Crawford Bass.

William James Martin, m. Mollie Duncan.

Children:

1. May Martin m. Hudspeth. They have five children.
2. Emma Martin m. Smith, have one child, Vivian.
3. Edna Martin m. Wiley, two children, Emogene and Bruce.
4. James Duncan Martin, two children, J. D. and Weaver.
5. Dasie Martin m. Reynolds, three children.
6. Edward Martin, no child.
7. Ruby Martin, m. Butler, two children.
8. Carrie Martin, m. Lacy, two children.
9. Vivian Martin, m. Earl, two children.
10. Carrie Martin, m. Craft, one child.

John Bogan Martin and wife, Laura Martin:

Children:

Foster, Lela, Laura, Maud, Berton, Charley, Claud, Frank, Hershel, Vernon.

Esther Emma, m. Scott, had three children, only one living, John Scott.

Thomas B. Martin, b. Oct. 10, 1852, m. Anna Goen. He is living in Brazos County, Texas.

Their children:

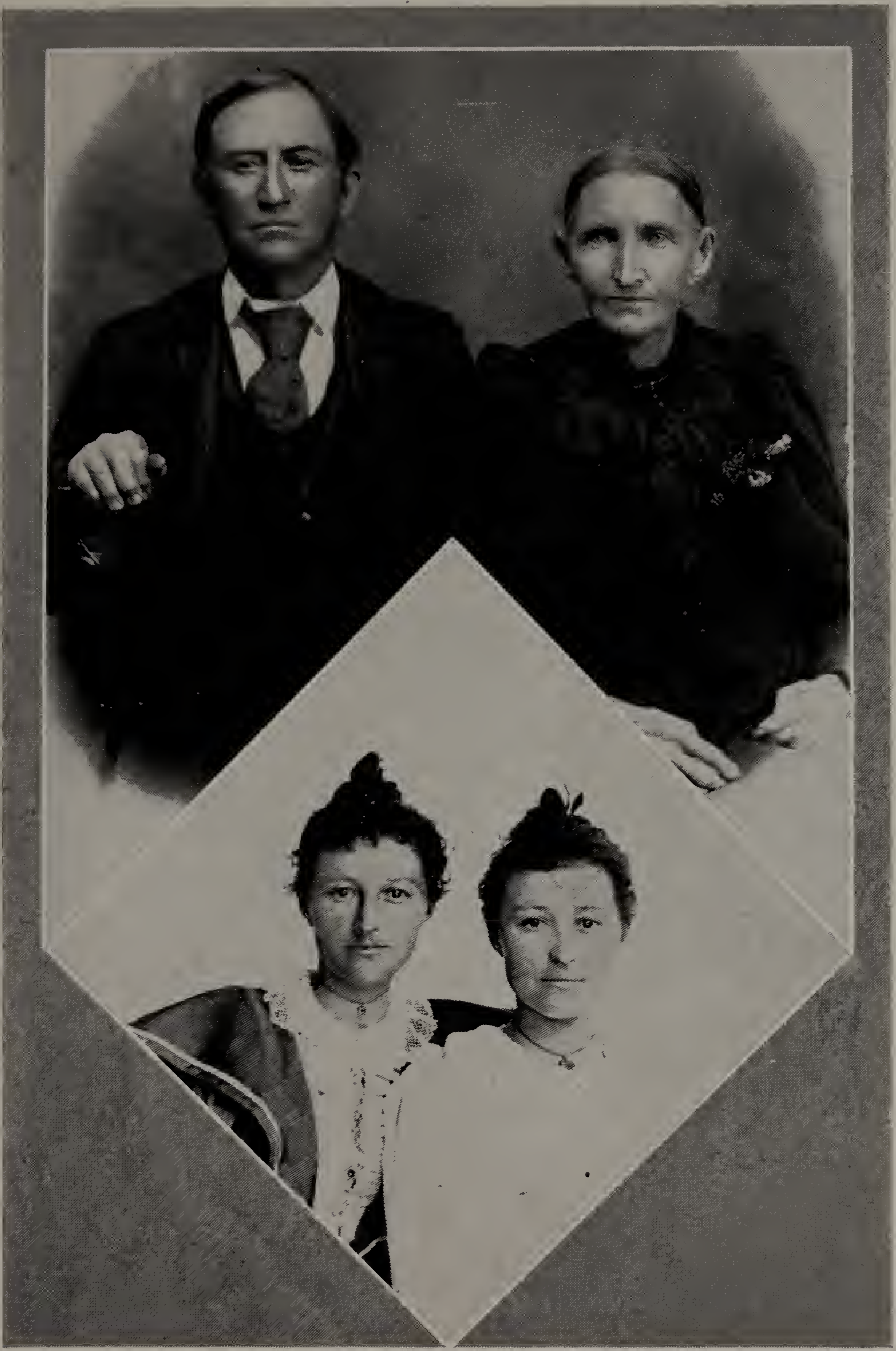
Essie, Lessie, Charlie, Ida, Everitt, Vernon.

Thomas B. Martin and wife have thirteen grandchildren. They have three grandsons in the Army.

Nancy—no children.

Charles Pinkney Martin, m. Canary Peters; had one son, Paul Martin, m. Ollie Dean.

Sarah Lamon Martin, m. Wylie Carr. They had one child, Nena Carr, m. Ralph Springett. They have one child, Normer, 15 years old.



Rev. Charles Courtney Martin and wife, Mrs. Rachel Laslie Martin. Their daughters (twins). Left—Mrs. Ida Martin Cowart (Mrs. J. S.), of Arlington, Ga. Right—Mrs. Ada Martin Lane (Mrs. Wm. U.), living in Howey-in-the-Hills, Fla.

REV. CHARLES COURTNEY MARTIN

(*Seventh Child of James Martin*)

AND WIFE, EASTER BOGAN

Rev. Charles Courtney Martin, b. March 9, 1827, in Jasper County, Georgia. He died Nov. 10, 1910 at Bethel, Randolph County, Ga. He married Sept. 5, 1846, in Randolph County to Rachel Anna Lasley, b. March 4, 1829, d. Nov. 21, 1895, in Randolph County, Ga. They both are buried in the Martin cemetery a few hundred yards from his home.

At the age of 15 he was converted in the old Bethlehem Church in lower Randolph County, Ga., and united with the Freewill Baptist Church. Soon after his conversion he answered the call of his Master to preach the Gospel. He faithfully labored therein for 63 years until the day of his death. He traveled thousands of miles with horse and buggy over Southwest Georgia, received thousands into the church of his choice, receiving small remuneration for his services. He owned his farm and lived on the proceeds as long as he lived. His wife was a great help in a material way and a great inspiration in his spiritual life. Too much cannot be said of this great woman. Looking after the farm in his absence, caring for their growing family and with her sweet nature and deep consecration of her life to her Lord, she led not only her family but all she contacted to see how lovely a life can be, that follows the teachings of the "Man of Galilee."

He was a man of great common sense and his preaching and teaching was along the lines of practical Christian living. He loved his fellowman and was greatly loved by those who knew him.

He inherited his father's homeplace and it is still known as "Uncle Charlie Martin's place."

The influence for good of this Godly couple only Heaven will reveal. They were blessed with eight children.

Issue:

1. Mary Jane, b. 1-10-1848; d. 2-16-1876; m. V. Bouley Baughn.
2. Elizabeth, d. in infancy.
3. Catherine Aquila Martin (called Kate), b. in Calhoun County,

Georgia, 10-21-1854; d. in Moultrie, Georgia, 1-16-1936; m. 2-10-1874 to John Brunson Watson, b. 6-10-1851; d. (See Watson Family.)

4. Alice T. Martin, b. 12-1-1857, Calhoun County, Georgia; d. 5-2-1901 in Arlington, Ga.; m. to Abner Roberts of Colquitt, Miller County, Georgia.
5. Rachel Anna Martin, b. 3-3-1861, Calhoun County, Georgia. She lives in Arlington, Ga. She m. February 29, 1880, to Welbourn J. Roberts, d. 8-9-1926.
6. Daniel Laslie Martin, b. 5-5-1864; m. Lizzie Adams of Colquitt, Ga. Issue: Pearl and Frances Martin. Pearl married to William Hunt, Eastman, Ga.; d. there.
7. Ida Martin, b. 8-7-1867; d. 7-12-1939; m. Jackson Stonewall Cowart.
8. Ada Martin, b. 8-7-1867, living Howey-In-The-Hills, Fla.; m. to William Lane, d. 6-7-1935 in Florida. (Ida Martin and Ada Martin were twins.)

COL. BOULEY BAUGHN AND WIFE, MARY JANE MARTIN

Issue:

1. Charlie Baughn, lives in Texas.
2. Maude Baughn, married Thomas Taylor. He died in Ft. Gaines, Ga., many years ago. She lives in Arlington, Ga.

Issue of Thomas and Maude Baughn Taylor:

1. Buren Taylor, in the armed service.
2. J. H. Taylor, m. to Loraine Weed.
3. Lucy Belle Taylor, married to Mack Allen, lives in Albany, Ga.
   Issue:
   1. Charlotte.
   2. Annette.
4. Maude Taylor, m. to William Calhoun, lives in Arlington, Ga.
   Issue:
   1. Mack
   2. Robert.
5. William Taylor, m. to Claude Loyson, lives in Atlanta, Ga.
6. Carolyn Taylor, m. to Walter Burton, lives in Atlanta, Ga.

JOHN BRUNSON WATSON AND WIFE, CATHERINE AQUILLA MARTIN

John Brunson Watson, b. June 10, 1851, in Stewart County, Ga., d. in Moultrie, Ga., m. Feb. 10, 1874, to Catherine

Aquilla Martin, b. Oct. 21, 1854, in Calhoun County, Ga., d. in Moultrie, Ga., Jan. 16, 1936. They are buried in Carnegie, Randolph County, Ga., where they lived most of their married life.

Issue:

1. Dr. Charlie Green Watson, druggist of Moultrie, Ga., b. 8-20-1875; m. 1-9-1902 to Nora Lee Hicks. No children.
2. Willie Mae Watson, b. 3-27-1877, Randolph County, Ga.; d. 9-18-1914, Randolph County, Ga.; m. 12-21-1899 to William M. Grubbs.

   Issue:

   1. Katie.
   2. Joe.
   3. John W.
3. Mamie A. Watson, b. 2-2-1879; d. 1931; m. 12-7-1899 to John C. Sharley. No issue.
4. Alice B. Watson, b. 1-23-1881, living in Arlington, Ga.; m. 11-31-1901 to Enzema Hatcher.

   Issue:

   1. Cathryn.
   2. Marynelle.
   3. Charlie Laslie.

   All married. Laslie Hatcher is in the Army Air Corps.

ABNER ROBERTS AND WIFE, ALICE T. MARTIN

The fourth child of Rev. C. C. Martin and wife, Rachel Ann Lasley.

Abner Roberts, b. Colquitt, Miller County, Ga., and Alice T. Martin, married.

Issue:

1. Charlie.
2. Leila.
3. Roy.
4. Ada Lee.
5. Pearl.

   Leila Roberts married Andrew Lane.

   Issue:

   1. Robert E. Lane, m. 4-4-1926 to India Grubbs. (See William Henry Grubbs.) He is a job-printer in Jacksonville, Fla.

Issue:

1. Robert Earl Lane, Jr., b. 6-10-1928.
2. William Marion Lane, b. 10-18-1942.

2. Alice.
3. Rachel.
4. Charlie.
5. Claude.
6. Marjorie.
7. Maureen.

Rev. H. Leroy Roberts, third child of Abner Roberts and wife, Alice T. Martin, is a Methodist minister. He was married in 1904 to Mattie Lou O'Neal.

Issue:

1. Alice, m. 1929 to Rev. Carl Lawthorne. They have one child, Alice Irene, b. 11-10-1929.

WELBOURN J. ROBERTS AND WIFE, RACHEL ANNA MARTIN

(Fifth child of Rev. C. C. Martin)

He was a merchant and postmaster of Arlington, Ga. He was b. in Miller County, Ga.; d. in Arlington, Ga., Aug. 9, 1926; m. Feb. 29, 1880 to Rachel Anna Martin, b. March 3, 1861. She lives in Arlington, Ga.

Issue:

1. Nola Roberts, b. 8-28-1881. She m. 1st, 1902 to Tom Newberry. She m. 2nd, 7-29-1923 to T. E. Roughton. They live in Arlington, Ga.
2. Claude Roberts, b. 6-16-1884, killed in cyclone in Arlington, Georgia, March 22, 1897.
3. Clarence D. Roberts, b. 1-1-1888, living Madison, Fla.; m. 1st, May 1906 to Clyde J. Slappy. They have one child, Anna Larena Roberts, m. to Jimmy Smith, lives in Atlanta. He m. 2nd to Mrs. Willie Page Brown, lives in Quincy, Fla.

JACK S. COWART

Jack S. Cowart, born in Miller County, Ga., on May 22, 1861, m. Ida Martin, daughter of Rev. and Mrs. Charlie C. Martin. She was born Aug. 7, 1867, died in Arlington July 12, 1939. Buried in Arlington, Ga.

Jack S. Cowart for many years has been one of the most influential men of Calhoun County, Ga. He has been outstanding in many leading enterprises of his section. He represented Calhoun County in the State Legislature for several years. He is a staunch Democrat and a devoted steward of the Methodist Church. Mr. and Mrs. J. S. Cowart were blessed with six children:

1. Hugh Cowart, d. in young manhood.
2. John Martin Cowart, b. October, 1894.
3. Rachel Cowart, b. June 5, 1896.
4. Jack S. Cowart, Jr., b. October 16, 1905.
5. Charles Cowart, b. December 12, 1909.
6. Horace Rudolph Cowart, d. at the age of three.

Col. John Martin Cowart, second son of Jack S. Cowart and wife, Ida Martin Cowart, b. Arlington, Ga., m. April, 1922, Lucile Hattaway. They have one son, John Martin Cowart, Jr.

Col. John Martin Cowart, a graduate of Arlington High School and graduated from the Law Department of University of Georgia in 1914. Since then he has been engaged in the practice of his profession in Calhoun County, Ga., and Southwest Georgia, where he has gained a high reputation as a safe and able lawyer. He represented Calhoun County in Georgia's Legislature for several years. His home is at Arlington, Ga., where he has always lived.

Mrs. Rachel Cowart Cunningham, the only daughter of Mr. and Mrs. J. S. Cowart, is a graduate of Wesleyan College. She has been a teacher of the High School of Arlington for several years. She m. Lewis Oree Cunningham in 1917.

Children:

1. Ada Angeline Cunningham.
2. Rachel Cowart Cunningham.
3. Hugh Cowart Cunningham.

Jack S. Cowart, Jr., a business man of Arlingtoon, Ga., was born Oct. 16, 1905, m. Ellen Rambo on June 8, 1930.

Their children:

1. Jane Cowart, b. 1931.
2. Jack S. Cowart, III, b. 2-10-1934.
3. Lawrence Rambo Cowart, b. 6-9-1935.
4. Daniel Lasley Cowart.

Charlie Cowart, a business man of Arlington, m. Sept. 15, 1934, to Mary Lovalette Martin.

Children:

1. Mary Jo Cowart.
2. Frances Cowart.
3. Charles Elwood Cowart.

WILLIAM LANE AND WIFE, ADA MARTIN

(*Daughter of Rev. and Mrs. Charles C. Martin*)

She was born Aug. 7, 1867. She and Ida were twin sisters, so very much alike that their father said he could never tell them apart. William Lane died June, 1935.

William Lane and Ada Martin Lane had only one child, a daughter, Mary. She married first, Bill Anderson, by whom she had three children:

1. William Anderson, Jr.
2. Mary Jane Anderson.
3. Sue Anderson.

Bill Anderson died with lobar pneumonia very suddenly in Jacksonville, Fla., on his return from a trip to Washington, D. C. Some years after his death his widow married Dodge Taylor of Howey-In-The-Hills, Fla. Adopted son, Nelson Lane Taylor. Mrs. Ada Martin Lane lives with her daughter, Mrs. Dodge Taylor.

GEORGE W. MARTIN AND WIFE SARAH BRADLEY

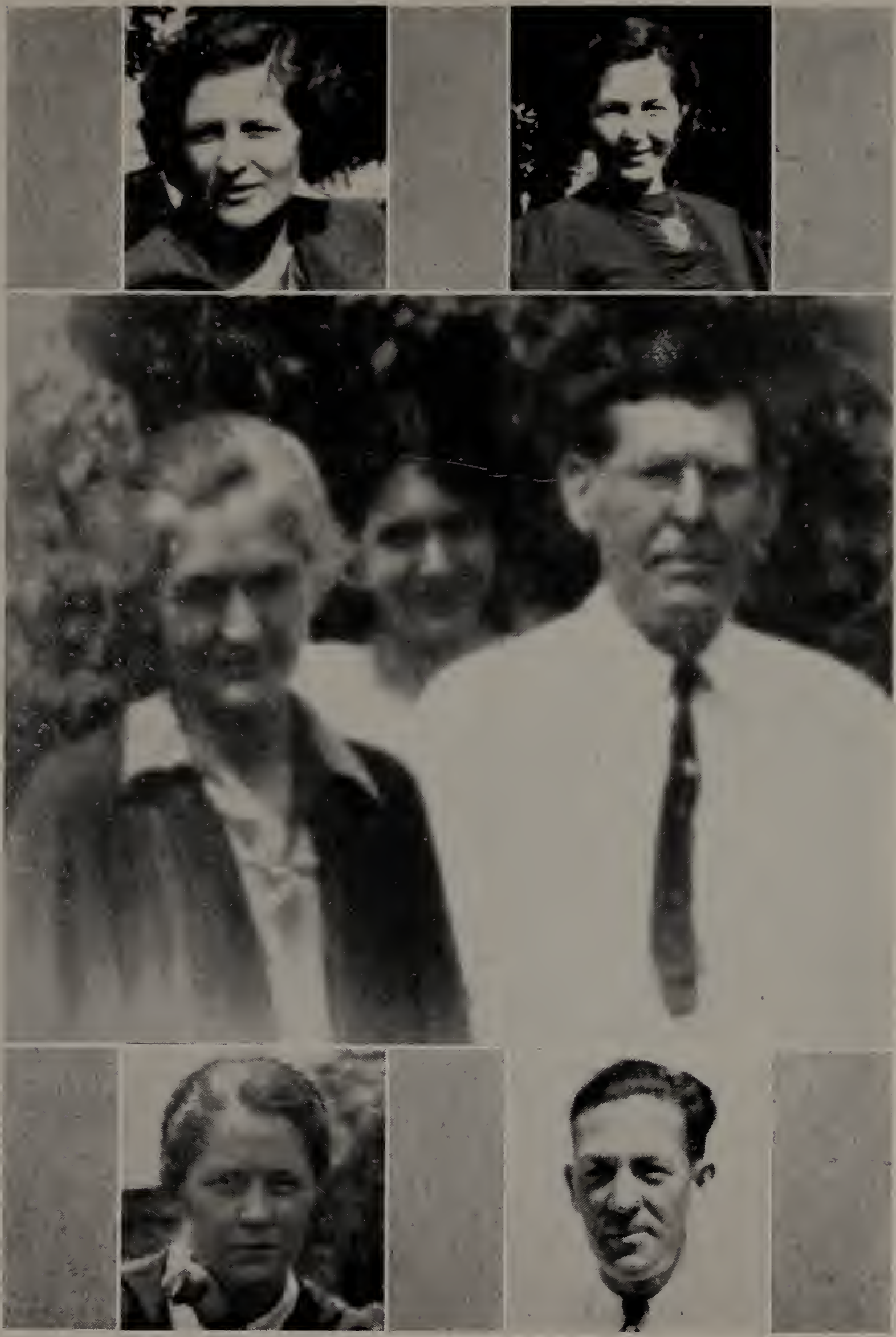
George W. Martin, ninth child of James and Easter Bogan Martin, was born in Jasper County, Ga., Jan. 3, 1829. He died in Bethel, Randolph County, Ga., Nov. 28, 1915. Married Feb. 6, 1849 to Sarah Bradley, b. Jan. 26, 1831, d. May 8, 1902. They lived all their married lives on their farm in the Bethel neighborhood in Randolph County, Ga. They were consecrated Christians and staunch supporters of the Missionary Baptist Church of Bethel, the church organized by his mother and her daughter and two sons and their wives.

For forty years he was the chorister of that church and a deacon for many years.

They were blessed with eight children:

1. James A. Martin, b. . ., 30, 1853; d. 12-27-1876.
2. John W. Martin, b. 1-19-1854; d. 5-24-1939.
3. Lula Martin, b. 10-1858; d. 4-10-1924.
4. F. Bartow (Bartie), b. 5-1861; d. 8-13-1888.
5. Patrick Henry, b. 7, 18, 1859; d. 8-22-1880.
6. Allen Martin, b. 12-16-1867; d. 1926.
7. Charles N. (called Dock), b. 7-23-1869; d. 12-13-1913.
8. Ira Martin, b. 9-9-1872; d. 11-27-1930.

Of their children, James A., Patrick and Charles N. (Dock), died in young manhood unmarried.



Top, left—Mrs. Marjarie Martin Barry, Cuthbert, Ga. Top, right—Mrs. Catherine Martin Fussell, Cedartown, Ga. Center—Mrs. Irma Borden Martin, Miss Petra Martin, John Wm. Martin, Cuthbert, Ga. Bottom—Miss Irma Martin and Geo. Wm. Martin, Cuthbert, Ga.

JOHN WM. MARTIN AND WIFE, IRMA CATHERINE BORDEN

John W. Martin, second child of Geo. and Sarah Martin, married in Carrollton, Ga., to Irma Catherine Borden. He later moved to Cuthbert, Ga., where he lived many years until his death. This copied from the *Cuthbert Leader* upon the occasion of his death: "Mr. Martin was a highly esteemed citizen, his industry, honesty, and affableness throughout his many years' residence here winning for him a host of friends. He took great interest in church work."

They were blessed with eight children:

Issue:

1. Tom Pelham Martin (dead).
2. George William Martin of Cuthbert, Ga.
3. Petra Borden Martin.
4. Catherine L. Martin.
5. Marjorie Martin.
6. Gail Borden Martin (dead).
7. Irma Cary Martin, of Cuthbert, Ga.
8. Richard Borden.

(4) Catherine L. Martin, m. J. R. Fussell.

Issue:

1. J. R. Fussell, Jr.
2. George Fussell, m. Martha J. Thompson.
3. Tom Fussell.

(5) Marjorie Martin, m. Albert Barry.

Issue:

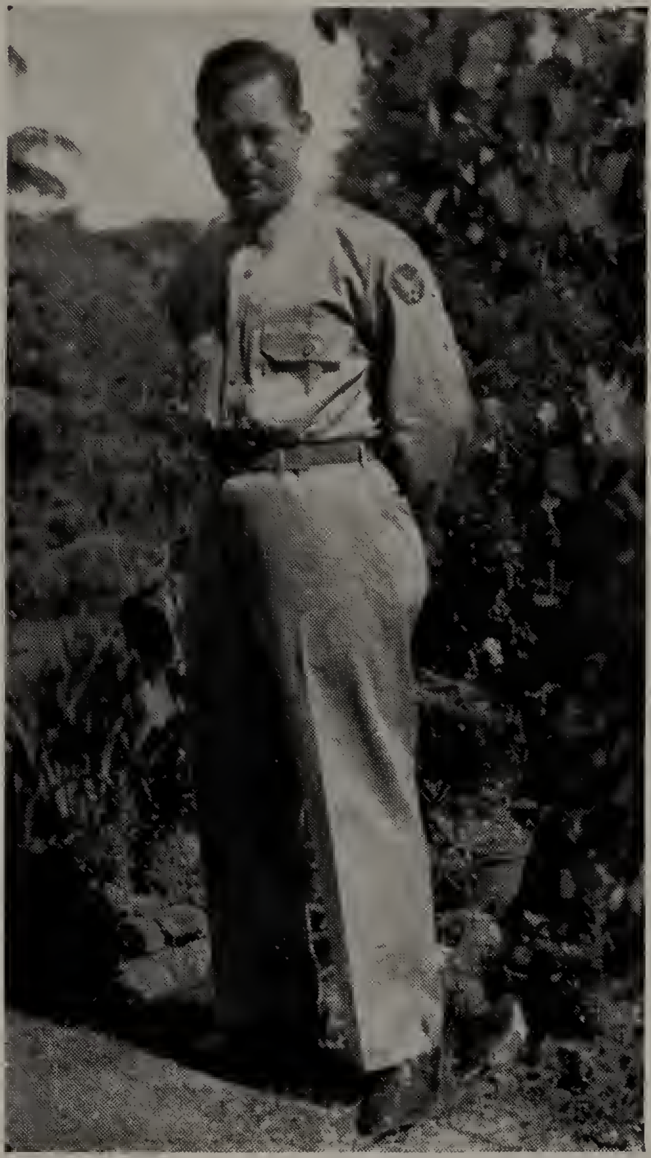
1. Borden Barry, m. Christine George. One child.
    1. Jenny Barry.

(3) Lula Martin, the third child of George and Sarah Martin, married John Olive of Coleman, Ga. He was born June 17, 1856; d. January 11, 1900. Only one of her children living, Martin Olive.

(4) Frances Bartow Martin, fourth child of George and Sarah Martin, married Stephen Saunders, of Coleman, Ga. She died when she was only 27 years of age.

(5) Allen Martin of Coleman, Ga., was the sixth child of George and Sarah Martin. He married Claude Sutton. They were blessed with two children: Tom Sutton Martin and Bartie Martin.

(6) Ira Martin of Cuthbert, Ga., the eighth child of George and Sarah Martin, married Floy Martin of Cuthbert, died 1927. They were not related. He was killed in automobile accident in Florida. They had one child, Joe Martin.



Sgt. Richard Borden Martin, World War II, serving overseas. Son of Mr. and Mrs. John Wm. Martin, Cuthbert, Ga.

STEPHENS IRWIN SAUNDERS

Stephens Irwin Saunders was for many years a merchant in Coleman Station, Randolph County, Ga. He married Frances Bartow Martin, the daughter of George Washington Martin and wife, Sarah Bradley Martin. She died in 1889 leaving three small children. After her death he married her cousin, Freddie Bradley, by whom he had several children. He died in 1913.

Children by Frances (Bartie) Martin:

1. Virgie Lee Saunders, m. Dr. Edgar B. Baughn of Colquitt, Ga. No issue.
2. Lula Mae Saunders, m. Capt. Frederick W. Bowron, of Birmingham, Ala. No issue.
3. Dr. Roy Howard Saunders, b. 1886. A prominent physician of Colquitt, Miller County, Georgia. He m. Iola Mercer. In this year of 1945 he is Lieut.-Governor of Fifth Division of Georgia District of International Kiwanis.
   Children of Dr. Roy H. and Iola Mercer Saunders:
   1. Frances Bartow Saunders, b. 1910; m. Harry C. Fisher.
      Issue:
      1. Harry C. Fisher, Jr.
      2. Alexis M. Fisher.
   2. Sarah Elizabeth Saunders, b. 1912; m. Lieut. (j.g.) Benj. C. Oliff, U.S.N.R.
      Issue:
      1. Sallie Oliff.
      2. Ben Oliff.
      3. Lynn Oliff.
   3. Lieut. Richard H. Saunders, U.S.N.R., b. 1816; m. Jean Schaefer, San Francisco, Calif.
   4. Billie Sue Saunders, b. 1926; d. 1932.

JAMES CASWELL MARTIN AND WIFE, LEONORA ADELLE KEENE

James Caswell Martin, youngest child of James and Esther Bogan Martin, b. April 19, 1836 in Randolph County, Ga. He died in Cuthbert, Ga., Aug. 16, 1918; m. Jan. 9, 1867 to Leonora A. Keen of Decatur County, Ga., b. March 7, 1841. d. April 6, 1878 in Cuthbert, Ga.

He began a mercantile business at Buford (the name of his father's plantation before the War Between the States) and also secured the establishment of a post office there, he being the postmaster, which continued by the name of Buford until the war when the grant was discontinued by the Federal Government.

This post office was not re-established until President Harrison's administration. By then there was another post office in the state by the name of Buford, so the name of Bethel was given.

His brother, Rev. John Martin, was made postmaster. He held it until 1895 when his daughter, Mrs. Amanda Martin Curry was appointed, with her daughter, Miss Tetie Curry, as Assistant Postmaster, which place they held until the law of Rural Free Delivery was enforced.

Service in Confederate Army: James Caswell Martin enlisted as a private with the First Georgia State Troops. And, in April, 1862, in the Confederate Service as 2nd Lieut. of Co. A, 55 Ga. Volunteers, and served until Sept. 9, 1863, when he was captured at Cumberland Gap and taken to Johnson's Island and held as prisoner until the end of the war. At the close of the war he began a mercantile business in Bainbridge, Ga., which he continued until Jan., 1867. While there he met and married Leonora (called Linnie) A. Keen, daughter of Arnoldus Vanderhorst Keen, b. March 30, 1795 and wife, Esther Carr, b. Jan. 3, 1800, d. May 16, 1876. In Jan. 1876, J. C. and Linnie moved to Cuthbert, Ga. There he built and operated a cotton warehouse and sold fertilizers and bought cotton on commission until his death in 1918. He was also interested in farming and gave considerable attention to the production of scuppernong grapes and the manufacture of grape wine, which was sold for communal purposes to churches. He was a devout deacon of the Missionary Baptist Church for many years.

They were blessed with six children.

Issue:

1. Nellie, b. 11-5-1867; living at Cuthbert, Ga.
2. Esther (Ettie) Keen, b. 11-20-1869; d. 1910.

3. Anoldus Vanderhorst (Keen), b. 12-29-1871; d. about 1896.
4. Mary, b. 1-25-1874; d. 1895; unmarried.
5. Julia Carr, b. 1875; d. 1876, in infancy.
6. James Caswell, Jr., b. 7-20-1877; d. 1902; unmarried.

CHARLES STEPHEN HARRIS AND WIFE, NELLIE MARTIN HARRIS

Nellie Martin Harris, the oldest child of James Caswell and Leonora Keen Martin.

Nellie Martin, b. Nov. 5, 1867, living in Cuthbert, Ga., m. April 12, 1893 to Charles Stephen Harris of Cuthbert, Ga.

Issue:

1. Leila Harris, b. 1-6-1894; d. 12-30-1921; m. George Feagin Odum.
2. Leonora, b. 12-19-1895; living in Albany, Ga.; m. Dr. Henry Hilburn Williamson, a dentist of Albany, Ga.
3. Charles Stephen, Jr., died in infancy.
4. Turner Robert, b. 1-6-1902; living in Cuthbert, Ga.; m. Carrie Foy Yarbrough. They have one son, Charles Stephen Harris.

Leila Harris, m. George Feagin Orum, had three daughters.

1. Nellie Martin Orum, m. 11-1-1938 to Josephus Adolphus Stoll, Jr., of Baltimore, Md.
2. Sara Jane Orum, m. 1941, Rev. J. P. Watson of Sylvester, Ga. He is a Methodist minister of the South Georgia Conference.
3. Leila Orum of Baltimore, Md.

Esther (Ettie) m. L. Bert Frye, second daughter of James Caswell Martin and wife, Leonora A. Keen. Esther (called Ettie), b. Jan. 20, 1869, d. 1910, m. Sept. 11, 1900 to Lawrence Bartine (called Bert) Frye, deceased. They had one child:

1. Isabel Bert, b. 2-26-1908.

Keen Arnoldus Vanderhorst, son of James C. Martin and wife, Leonora Keen Martin, b. Dec. 29, 1871, d. abt. 1896, m. Feb. 22, 1893 to Lillie Taylor (deceased). They had one daughter, Keen, who lived to be grown and died.

SAM MARTIN I

Sam Martin, the youngest son of Sergt. Robert Martin, Revolutionary soldier of South Carolina, was born in Charleston Dist., S. C., about 1799. After the death of his father in 1800 Sam Martin went to live with his brother, John Martin, in Spartanburg, S. C. He married Eleanor Young about 18— in Spartanburg, S. C. Six children were born to them there.

Sam Martin had made all arrangements to move to South Georgia near where his brother, James Martin, had moved some years previous. Just as they were ready to move he was taken ill with pneumonia and died. He was buried there. His wife with her six children and her slaves moved to Georgia and settled in Calhoun County near the line of Randolph County, Ga. Three of her sons joined the Confederate Army when the Civil War came on, Jariot, Robert and Tom. Robert was killed in the last battle fought around Richmond, Va. Jariot came back from the war but was so afflicted he didn't live long. He married a Miss Pittman and they had two daughters, Sara and Louise. Sara died young. Louise died in 1943 in Dawson, Ga. His wife died young. These children were reared by his brother, Tom Martin, in Dawson, Ga.

The children of Sam Martin and Eleanor Young Martin were as follows:

1. Jariot, m. Miss Pittman of Cuthbert, Ga.
2. Elizabeth, m. Lewis Houston, had one daughter, Ellen, lived in Bryan, Texas. M. 2nd a Mr. Durdan, had two children, Emily and Lillie and lived in Bryan, Texas.
3. Lou, m. Jacob Soloman, had several children.
4. Robert d. in the War Between the States.
5. Tom Martin m. Joan Ayecock, lived and d. at Dawson Ga.
6. Charlie Martin, m. in Texas and had several children.

LOU MARTIN

7. Lou Martin, m. Jacob Soloman. She was the third child of Sam and Eleanor Martin. These are their children as far as we know them:
    1. Eddy, lived in Texas. M.
    2. Julia, never m.; d. in Atlanta, Ga.
    3. Esther m. William J. Tucker. They have one boy, Lee Tucker, and live in St. Louis, Mo.
    4. Henry, m. Ida Smith. Lived in New Orleans, La.
    5. Rachel, m. Andrew Smith, live in Washington, D. C.

TOM MARTIN

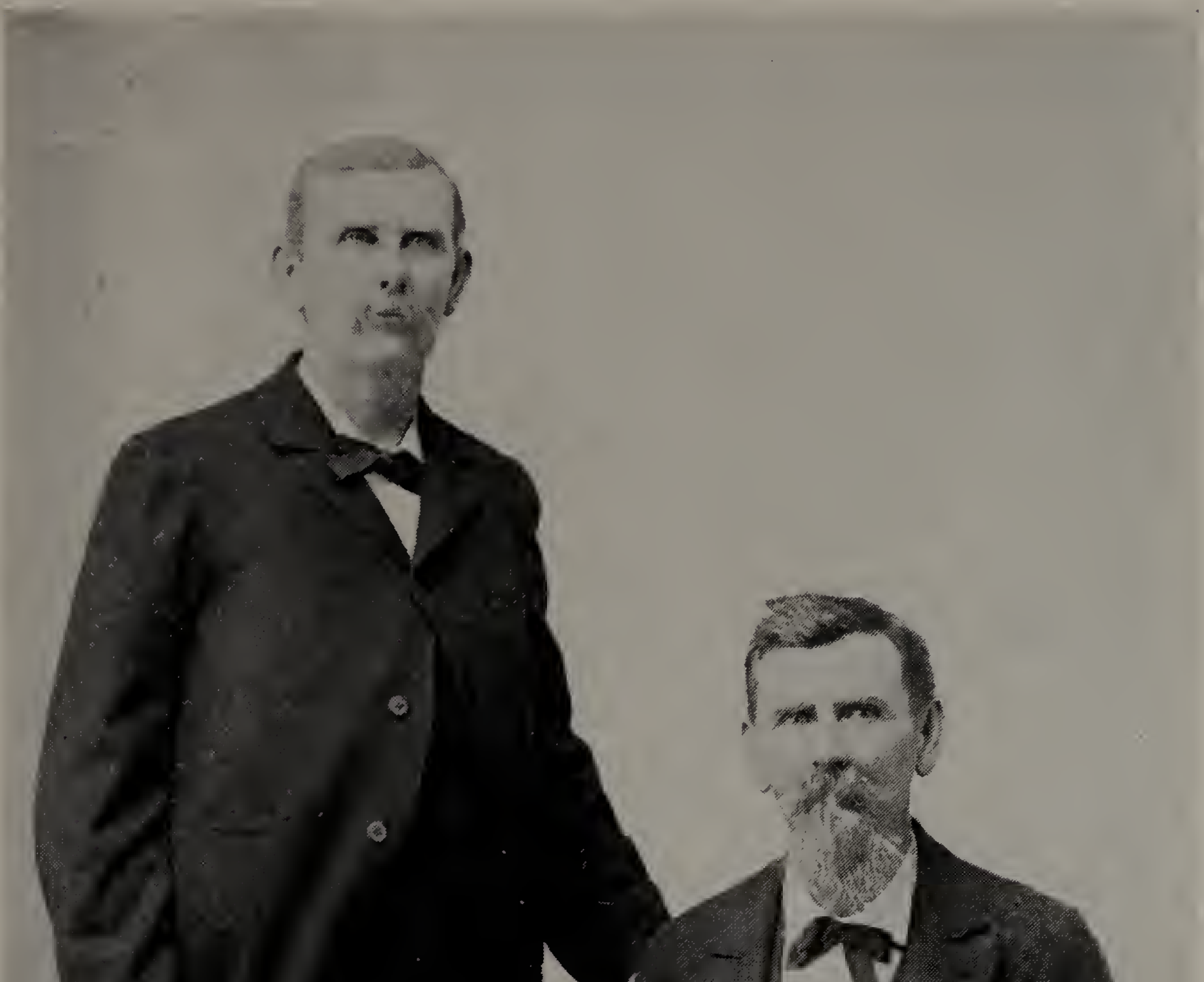
5th child of Sam and Eleanor Y. Martin, b. April 19, 1842; d. 9, 26, 1892. Tom married Joan Aycock, b. 9, 4, 1846; d. 12, 23, 1915.

Children:

1. Bill, b. 1867; never married.
2. Sam, m. Agnes Green. He d. 9, 15, 1940.

   Children:

   Anne, m. Jules J. Jacob; lives in Miami, Fla.
   Agnes, Bessie and Mildred live in Lakeworth, Fla.
   Mary Sam died young.
3. Jessie, unmarried.
4. Minnie Lou, unmarried.
5. Charlie, m. Charlie Boynton of Arlington, Ga.; has one son, Clarence Young Martin, Brownsville, Texas; later moved to Canal Zone.
6. George, d.; m. Rozelle Crittenden; one son, George; she lives in Miami, Fla.
7. Clem Hayes, d. March 10, 1907; unmarried.



Standing—Charles Franklin Curry. Sitting—William Scott Curry.

CURRIE OR CURRY FAMILY

OF

RANDOLPH COUNTY, GA.

WILLIAM J. CURRY

William J. Curry was the founder of the family of Curry of Randolph County, Ga. He immigrated from Red Springs in Robeson County, N. C., near Fayetteville, to Randolph County, Ga., in the early part of 1839. He settled a place about five miles south of Cuthbert, Ga.

There was a little romance connected with his coming. Sometime previous to his coming, James Stuart and family of Red Springs, N. C., moved to Randolph County, Ga. William J. Curry had fallen in love with Jane Stuart, the beautiful daughter of James Stuart and his wife, Flora McCloud Stuart, while they lived in North Carolina. So, as he said, his love compelled him to follow that beautiful young woman to Randolph County, where he married her May 8, 1839.

He was a planter, mechanic and gunsmith by trade.

When the War Between the States came on, William J. Curry and his four sons, James Alexander, William Scott, Charles Franklin, and John Calvin, enlisted in the Confederate Army and served until the end of the war, except his son, James Alexander Curry, who was killed in the Battle of Fredericksburg, Va., May 1, 1863. The rich, red blood of their Scottish forefathers, with no taint of cowardice, was exemplified in the Curry father and sons in the Confederate Army.

All their children were reared to adult age and they married in the best families of Randolph County, where many of their posterity still live.

This volume has to do mainly with two members of this family, William Scott Curry and Charles Franklin Curry, who married into the Martin family.

All their children, nine in number, were born in their comfortable home on his plantation.

Mr. and Mrs. Curry were of Scottish descent. She being born in Scotland, coming over with her parents when a babe in arms.

America is indebted much to Scotland for the great contributions in the character of her people that came to her shores. In the melting pot of America the hereditary characteristics of those coming in remain much the same, but the influence of America's environment is stamped upon them in no unmistakable terms. So with the Curry family. Their sons and daughters bear the physical resemblance to the purebred Scots.

Of Mrs. Jane Stuart Curry too much cannot be said of her as a wife and mother. Her children were living proofs of her gentleness, refinement and culture, which she imparted to her family, every member of which was noted for his or her fine social qualities.

Bible Record of Wm. J. Curry and Family

Wm. J. Curry, b. North Carolina Feb. 9, 1816, m. May 9, 1839 to Jane Stuart, b. in Scotland 1822, d. in Georgia Nov. 22, 1866. Wm. J. Curry died in Randolph County, Ga., March 24, 1894.

Their children:

1. James Alexander, b. Ga. March 1, 1840; never married; d. Va. May 1, 1863.

2. Anna Eliza, b. Nov. 1, 1841, m. Nov. 4, 1866, Preston LeSeur. Anna Eliza d. in Ala. Aug. 14, 1870. Dau., Anna Mattie Eliza LeSeur.

3. Wm. Scott, b. March 19, 1943, d. Oct. 15, 1904; m. Oct. 21, 1866, Hester Bonnetta Martin, dau. of Rev. John and Martha Martin (see Rev. John Martin), b. Sept. 7, 1842, d. May 10, 1932, Ga.

4. Charles Franklin, b. Nov. 1, 1844, d. Nov. 10, 1899, m. Dec. 17, 1868 India Amanda Martin (dau. of Rev. John and Martha Martin), b. Aug. 31, 1847, d. Oct. 12, 1936.

5. John Calvin, b. May 15, 1846, d. 1915; m. Jan. 23, 1868 Sudie Ella Peacock, b. abt. 1850, d. 1940 in Ga.

6. Flora Jane, b. in Ga., Feb. 17, 1848, d. June 17, 1881; m. July 25, 1872, Wm. T. Saxon (1st wife), b. March 3, 1843, d. April 26, 1924.

7. Sara Adiline, b. March 21, 1850, d. Nov. 16, 1928; m. Jan. 22, 1882, Wm. T. Saxon (2nd wife).

8. Margaret Frances, b. Dec. 13, 1851, d. 1935; m. Feb. 3, 1870, Thomas Johnson.

9. Loveda, b. Aug. 30, 1854, d. Dec., 1912; m. Nov. 30, 1876, D. James Dennis.

The parents of Mrs. Jane Stuart Curry were James Stewart and Flora McCloud of Scotland, Europe.

The parents of Wm. J. Curry were Wm. Curry and Loveda McCoy, both of North Carolina.

WILLIAM SCOTT CURRY

William Scott Curry, a prosperous farmer of the Bethel community in Randolph County, Ga., was born in Randolph County, Ga., March 19, 1843, married Hester Bonnetta Martin, daughter of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin, Oct. 21, 1866. She was born in the Bethel neighborhood Sept. 7, 1841. This couple lived most of their married life in this community and gave to the Missionary Baptist Church of that community their most consecrated service and support. Their comfortable home was noted for hospitality and helpfulness, not only to their friends but all who called upon them.

In the War Between the States Wm. Scott Curry enlisted in the Army of the Southern Confederacy. The following was secured from the War Dept. Adjutant General's office, Washington, D. C.:

"The records show that William S. Curry, name not given as Wm. Scott Curry. A private and Sergeant of Co. H, 51st Regiment Ga. Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted March 4, 1862, in Randolph County, also known as Cuthbert, Ga."

The Company muster roll for Jan. and Feb. 1865—last on file shows him absent, "With Leave." He was surrendered by Gen. Robert E. Lee, Conf. States of Am., and paroled at Appomattox Courthouse, April 9, 1865.

E. S. Adams, Maj. Gen.
Adj. Gen. W. S. Am.

Mr. and Mrs. Wm. S. Curry moved from their farm to Shellman in 1901. He died there Oct. 15, 1904, and is buried at New Bethel Church Cemetery. Mr. Curry was an outstanding citizen in all civic matters for the upbuilding of the county and state. Mrs. Curry lived to the ripe old age of 90 years. She died May 10, 1932.

Four Generations: Right center—Mrs. Martha Truitt Martin. Left center—Mrs. Hester Martin Curry. Upper center—Mrs. Anna Curry Dennis. Lower center—Mrs. Bonnie Lee Dennis Parker.

MRS. HESTER BONNETTA MARTIN CURRY

God gave her long life and she used it well. Eighty of her ninety years she labored in His vineyard. She bore and reared seven of her own children. When her father and mother were aged, she being a widow at the time, gave up her home, went to them, nursed and cared for them until the death of her mother; and after the death of her youngest son and wife at the age of 82 years, she began housekeeping again that her two grandsons might live in their own home, where she lived until they were grown. She went to her son's, Wm. Riley Curry, a few months before her death, where she died. She is buried in Shellman Cemetery. Two of her sons represented the County of Randolph in the Georgia Legislature, Wm. Riley Curry and James Martin Curry.

WILLIAM SCOTT AND HESTER B. MARTIN CURRY

Children living:

1. William Riley, b. 8, 11, 1867; m. 7, 7, 1890, Nena Ferguson, b. 8, 23, 1869. No children.
2. Anna Indiana, b. 1, 9, 1870; m. 12, 22, 1892, John B. Dennis, who d. 12, 19, 1924.
3. Bonnetta Jane, b. 12, 13, 1871; m. 11, 11, 1891, William Jasper Clements, b. 1861, who d. 12, 23, 1897.
4. John Binion, b. 9, 15, 1874; d. 7, 30, 1896; unmarried.
5. Loveda Centennial, b. 10, 23, 1876; m. 12, 12, 1898, to Robert Lee Arthur; living in Cuthbert, Ga.
6. James Martin, b. 6, 6, 1879; m. 6, 30, 1908, Jenny Mae Jay, b. 2, 5, 1888; living Shellman, Ga.
7. Charles Willard, b. 12, 6, 1881; d. 5, 26, 1921; m. 10, 30, 1904, 1st Luella Cannon (of Dawson, Ga.), d. 12, 12, 1916. He m. 2nd, 10, 10, 1918, Ethel Haddock. By his 1st marriage, issue, James Riley, b. 4, 21, 1906; Charles William, b. 10, 27. 1908.

Mr. Wm. Riley Curry and wife, Mrs. Neva Ferguson Curry, Shellman, Ga.

WM. RILEY CURRY AND WIFE, NENA FERGUSON CURRY

Wm. Riley Curry, b. Aug. 11, 1867, in Randolph County, Ga., son of Wm. Scott and Hester Martin Curry, m. July 7, 1890, to Nena Ferguson, b. Aug. 23, 1869. Living.

Records of the careers of those who have attained merited distinction have an attraction that commends them to every thinker. Such is the career of Wm. Riley Curry of Shellman, Ga.

His business career began in his 'teen age as salesman at $13.00 a month. Endowed by nature with a breadth of view and foresight, made him see that there was great wealth in land. He early began the accumulation of a landed estate. Today he is probably the largest land owner in Randolph County, Ga. His commanding executive ability, with constructive talent, boundless energy, rapidly brought him great business success. He has much other real estate interests.

He was one of the organizers of the First National Bank, of which he is the largest depositor. He has served as President of this bank for most of the time since its organization. He directed its policies, carefully conserving the interest of the depositors who had the utmost confidence in his ability.

With the same ability he showed in business, he showed as representative of his county in the Georgia Legislature in the years 1923-24. He did not offer for re-election.

He has enjoyed an ideal home life. He married in early manhood to Nena Furgerson, the oldest child of Thomas J. and Mollie Furgerson. She is the very spirit of loveliness in a homemaker. They love people and their splendid home has always been noted for hospitality.

One of the chief pleasures they get out of wealth is it enables them to carry into effect large plans for the advancement of religion and education.

They have no children but have contributed much to child welfare. Many boys and girls have been enabled to get a higher education because of their material aid. They feel that money thus spent will pay in dividends in better citizenship, that will go on and on, long after they have passed away. They gave to the Shellman High School its handsome auditorium with furnishings amounting to more than $5,000.00. In 1943 he gave $25,000.00 in cash to the Baptist Orphans Home at Hapeville, Ga., to build a cottage to be dedicated to his wife, to be called "The Nena Furgerson Curry Home."

They have contributed large sums to religious causes. Recently he has established a Trust Fund for the Baptist Church of Shellman, Ga., of which they are members.

Their most magnanimous benefaction was the gift of $100,000.00 to the Baptist University of Mercer to the endowment fund in January of 1945.

He said of it, "I am happy to make this gift in appreciation of the Lord's blessings to me, and because of my deep interest in Mercer University and its program of Christian education for laymen and ministers."

By decision of the Mercer Board of Trustees it will be called the "Curry Chair of Christianity." They are philanthropists at heart. Many old people, especially old negroes, are on their pension roll.

JOHN BURNEY DENNIS AND WIFE, ANNA CURRY

John Dennis, a farmer of Randolph County, Ga., b. Randolph County, d. Dec. 19, 1934, buried at Shellman, Ga.; m. Dec. 22, 1892 to Anna India Curry, daughter of Wm. Scott Curry and wife, Hester Curry, b. Jan. 9, 1870. Living in 1945 in Shellman.

Children:

1. Bonnie Lee, b. 10-22-1893; m. 11-26-1936 Hugh Parker.
2. Nena Mack, b. 6-4-1896; m. 7-29-1919 Angus A. Merritt.
3. William J., b. 2-16-1898; m. 8-2-1930, Mamie Futch.
4. Harvey M., b. 1-27-1902; m. 6-23-1930, Lula Evans.
5. Riley Curry, b. 2-25-1904, served in World War II but when the age limit of 39 was put into force, he was retired.

Angus A. Merritt and wife, Nena Mack Dennis, live in Birmingham, Ala. Children:

1. Marjorie Merritt, m. 8-14-1937 to Owen Meredith, Jr..

of Tuscaloosa, Ala. One child, Marjorie Meredith. She, Marjorie Merritt, was educated in high school of Birmingham, Ala., and the University of Alabama. He attended Columbia Military Academy at Columbia, Tenn. He also was a student in art at Tuscaloosa. He was in the Military Reserves. When World War II came on he was sent to Darien, Ga., where he is in active duty.

2. Angus A. Merritt, Jr.

John Dennis was the son of Horrace Dennis and wife, Mary Elizabeth Hay.

This Hay lineage was worked up by Miss Alice Dennis, his sister, some years ago.

DAVID P. HAY FAMILY

David Parham Hay, m., 1st, Miss Williams. He was a land and slave owner in Burke County, Ga. By this marriage two children, James and Cynthia. By 2nd marriage were William, John, Martin, and Seaborn; all of these were land and slave owners. These sons all moved to Randolph and Terrell Counties.

James Hay, m. Elizabeth Allagood.

Children:

1. Sarah, m. William Ramsey, moved to Texas.
2. David, m.; had a large family; d. in Randolph County, Georgia.
3. Hardy, m. had large family, moved to Texas.
4. Samuel, m.; had two sons.
5. Seaborn, m. Sarah Cook.
6. Isaac.
7. William.
8. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1829 in Jasper County, Georgia, d. in Randolph County, Georgia, 1886; m. Horace Dennis.
9. Nancy, m. Lewis Miller; had nine children; d. in Jasper, Texas.

James Hay, m. 2nd Sallie Sanderline. His first wife, Mary Elizabeth Allagood, d. with her 11th child.

Seaborn Hay, son of David Parham Hay, m. Sarah Cook.

His descendants:

Children:

1. John David.
2. William Caswell of Worth and Thomas Counties, Georgia.
3. Hiram Hardy.
4. Martin.

5. James.
6. Sam.

From Wm. Caswell above,

Children:

1. Col. Clifford Eugene Hay of Thomasville, Georgia.
2. Col. David Roy, mayor at one time of Thomasville, Georgia.
3. Maude Hay, m. Willie Fulford of Shellman, Georgia.
4. Walter Lloyd Hay.
5. Pauline Hay, of Thomasville.
6. Clyde Hay.

There is strong evidence that this Hay family and the Wm. Howell Hay were the same originally.

Mrs. Bonnie Curry Clements and son John Nelson Clements.

DR. WM. JASPER CLEMENTS AND WIFE, BONNETTA CURRY CLEMENTS

Dr. Wm. Jasper Clements, b. Richland, Ga. After his graduation in medicine, he went to Bethel, Randolph County, Ga., to practice his profession. He was a popular physician and splendid citizen for many years in that community. He met and married Bonnetta (Bonnie) Curry, the daughter of Wm. Scott Curry and wife, Hester Martin Curry.

Family Chart:

Dr. Wm. Jasper Clements, b. 1861, d. Dec. 23, 1897, m. Nov. 18, 1891 to Bonnetta Curry, b. Dec. 13, 1871 in Bethel, Randolph County, Ga. She is living in Shellman, Ga.

Children:

1. Annie Ross Clements, m. Marvin Mizelle.
2. John Nelson Clements, m. Mary Green. They have one daughter, Mary Ann. He lives in Alabama.

The family of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Lee Arthur, Cuthbert, Ga. Pack row—W. H. Broach, Mr. and Mrs. R. L. Arthur, J. R. Haugabook. Second row—Mrs. Wm. H. Broach, Mrs. J. R. Haugabook, Mr. and Mrs. Wm. C. Arthur. Third row—Wm. H. Broach, Jr., Jackie Haugabook, Jr., Joan Haugabook and Carol Arthur.

ROBERT LEE ARTHUR AND WIFE, LOVEDA CENTENNIEL CURRY

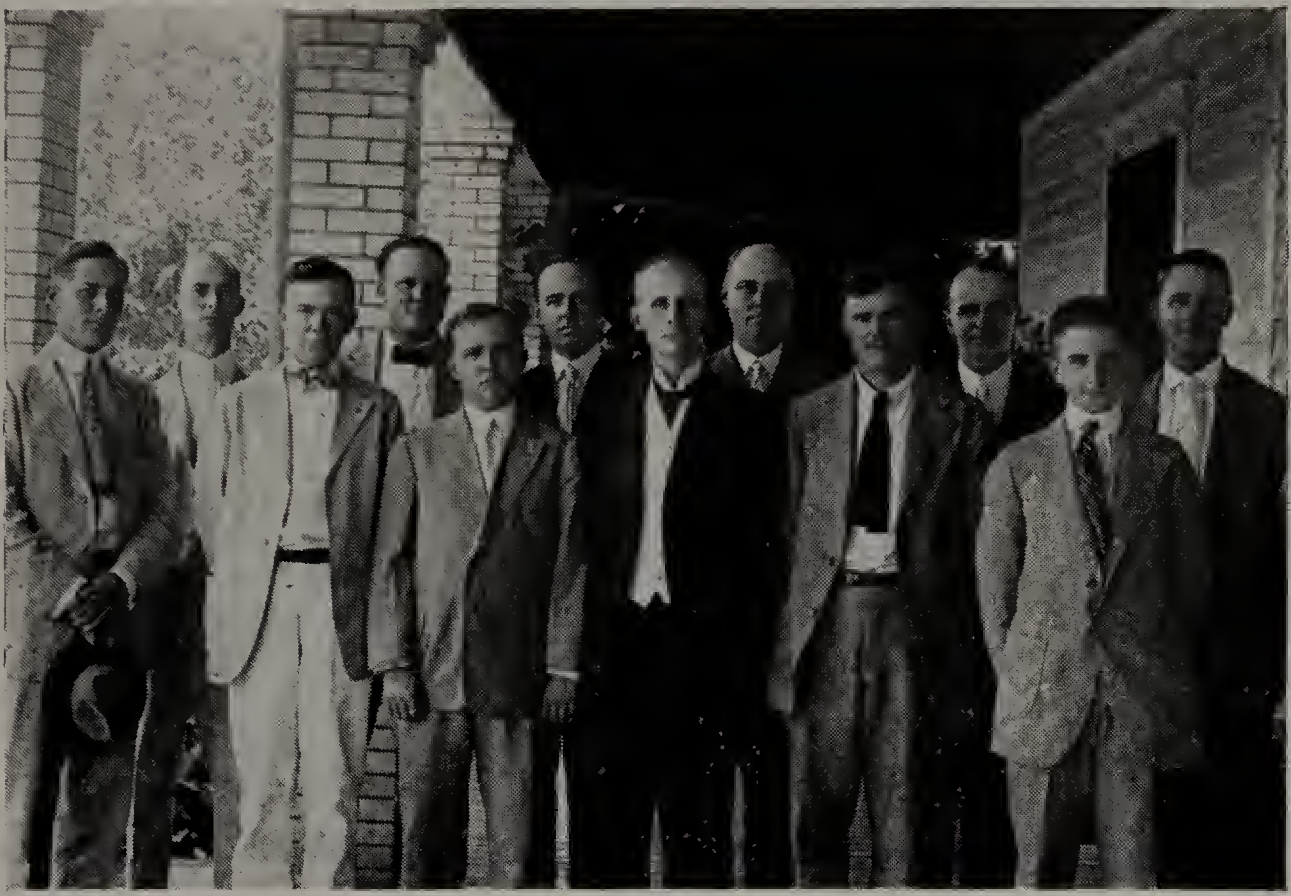
Robert Lee Arthur, b. Randolph County, Ga., a merchant in Cuthbert, Ga., for some years. In 1931 he was elected Tax Receiver of Randolph County, Ga. He has served continuously since. He is elected for the years 'til 1948. He married Loveda Centenniel Curry, the youngest daughter of Wm. Scott Curry and wife, Hester Martin Curry.

Family Chart:

Robert Lee Arthur, m. Dec. 12, 1898, Loveda Centenniel Curry, b. Oct. 23, 1876.

Children:

1. Loveda Lucile, d. in her teen age.
2. Willella, b. 8-9-1905; m. 12-27-1928 to William H. Broach; one son, William Hardis Broach, Jr.
3. Esther, b. 9-30-1908; m. 12-27-1929 to Jack Haugabook, Jr. Issue:
    1. Jack Haugabook, III.
    2. Joan Haugabook.
4. Robert, d. in infancy.
5. William Curry Arthur, b. 7-14-1916 in Cuthbert, Ga.; m. 1939 to Lois Josey. They have one daughter, Carol Arthur, b. 12-25-1939. William Curry Arthur served in the South Pacific in the Navy in World War II. He received an honorable discharge because of health in 1945. He lives in Cordele, Georgia.



Twelve grandsons of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha T. Martin: Back Row—James Martin Curry, James Alfred Martin, Charles Willard Curry, Wm. Riley Curry, Huddy Russell Watson, Robert Truitt Watson. Front Row—Dr. Francis Monroe Martin, M.D., Wm. Marion (Tucker) Curry, John Truitt Martin, Rev. John Eubanks Martin, D.D., Robert Bogan Martin, II, Elmer Spurgeon Martin.

JAMES MARTIN CURRY AND WIFE, JENNIE MAY JAY CURRY

James Martin Curry, son of Wm. Scott Curry and wife, Hester Martin Curry, is President of the First National Bank of Shellman, a merchant and farmer. He has represented Randolph County, Ga., in the Legislature for several successive sessions, beginning in 1939 to the year 1945. For second and third terms without opposition, which attests the esteem in which he is held by the people of his county. He has large farming and mercantile interests. His practical business judgment, persistent industry, have made him one of the most successful business men.

Mrs. Jennie May Jay Curry, the daughter of Wister Thaddeus Jay and wife, Virginia Phelps Jay, is a woman of unusual ability and consecration to the service of her church, her community and home. She is a graduate of Bessie Tift College, a fine musician, president of Woman's Missionary Society of Missionary Baptist Church of Shellman for many years. She is descended from the Revolutionary soldier, Josiah Allen, of Edgefield, S. C., and Enoch Phelps, an early English settler of North Carolina.

Mr. and Mrs. Curry were both brought up in an environment of thrift and Christian culture, which go a long way in making life a success.

Family Chart:

James Martin Curry, b. June 6, 1879, m. June 30, 1908 to Jennie May Jay, living at Shellman.

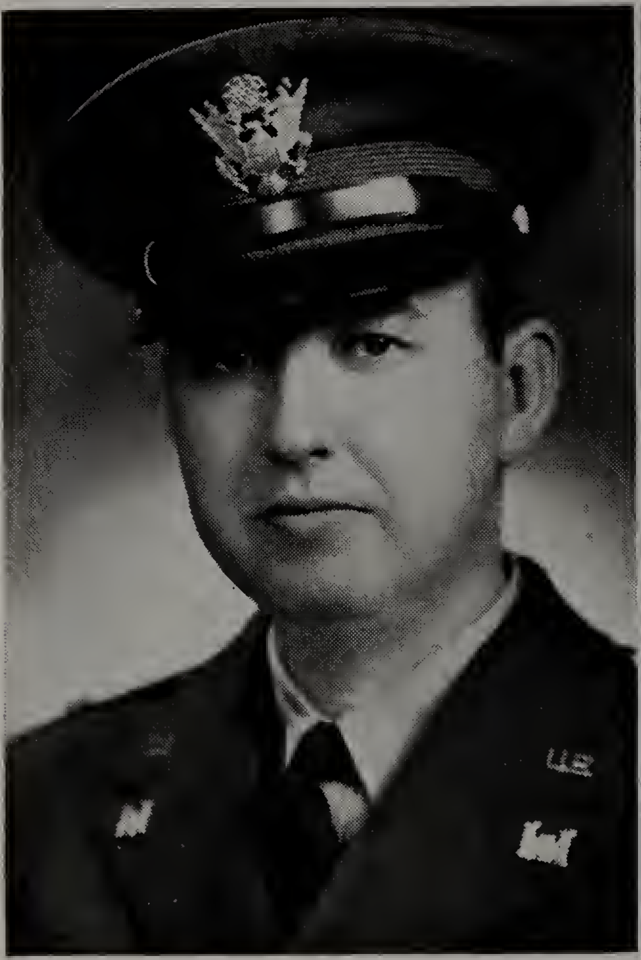
Children:

1. Marjorie Curry, b. 3-29-1910; m. 10-15-1932, to Edmund Leonidas Yergan, living at Rome, Georgia. She is a graduate of Shorter College, in voice and also A.B. degree. She has marked musical talent and a wonderful voice.
   Issue:
   1. Edmund Leonidas, Jr., b. 6-2-1938.
   2. James Lawrence, b. 8-15-1941.
   3. Virginia, b. 6-18-1944.

2. Wister Jay Curry, b. 3-13-1917, 1st Lieut. in World War II in the Medical Corps. He volunteered for service before Pearl Harbor. His education, High School at Shellman; College, two years at Emory University and afterward a business course.
3. Charles Lemuel Curry, b. 6-3-1921. He graduated from G.M.C. at Milledgeville, then one year at Georgia University. He volunteered for service, ground force in the Air Corps.

Cpl. Charles Lemuel Curry, in Air Corps (brothers) of Shellman, Ga.

Lieut. Wister Jay Curry in the Medical Corps.



Maj. Charles William Curry, Atlanta, Ga.

James Riley Curry, Shellman, Georgia.

(Brothers.)

CHARLES WILLARD CURRY

Charles Willard Curry, b. Dec. 6, 1881, d. May 26, 1921; m. 1st, Oct. 30, 1904 to Luella Canon, d. Dec. 12, 1915 in Shellman, Ga.; m. 2nd, Ethel Haddock.

Children:

1. James Riley Curry, b. 4-21-1906; m. 4-10-1943 to Martha Adams. They have one son, James Riley Curry, b. 7-8-1944. James Riley Curry, a prosperous young farmer, stock dealer of Shellman, Ga. Mrs. Martha Adams Curry was a teacher in the Shellman Schools at the time of their marriage. He is a graduate of Mercer University.
2. Charles William Curry, b. 10-27-1908. Education: Graduate of Shellman High School and Mercer University. He was connected with the First National Bank of Atlanta since 1934. He was rapidly promoted in the bank. At the time of entering the Army in World War II he was Vice President of that bank. He has been commissioned a Major in Army Engineers on active duty.

CHARLES FRANKLIN CURRY

Charles Franklin Curry was born in Randolph County, Ga., Nov. 1, 1844. He enlisted in the Confederate Army at the age of 18 years, at St. Marks, Fla., in Oct., 1862, and served as Coast Guard at first. He was later transferred to the 22nd Georgia Battalion in Capt. Frank B. Cullens' Company, in Major Bannoe's Battalion, in Joseph E. Johnston's Army. He was surrendered by Johnston at Greensboro, N. C., on the 26th of April, 1865.

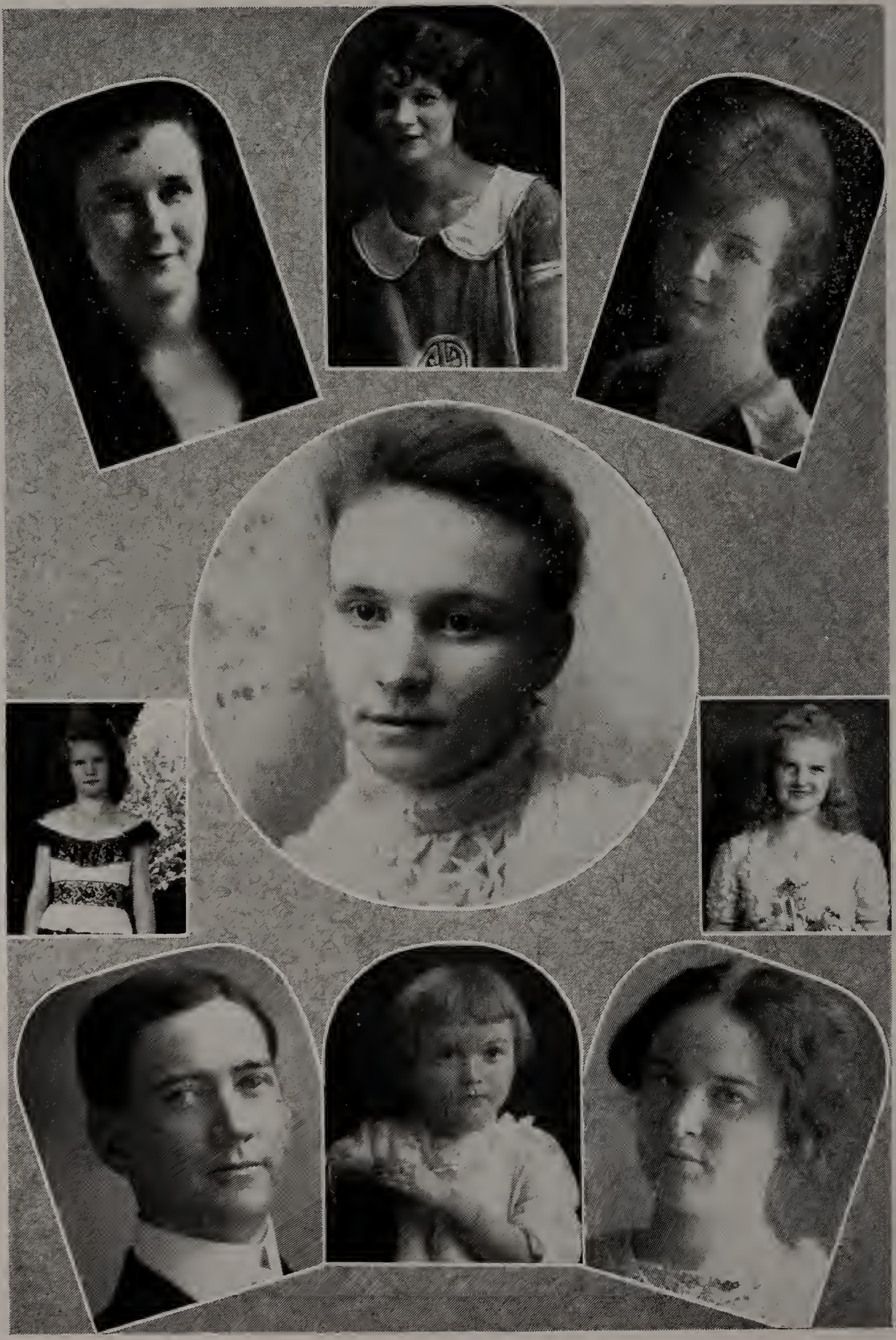
On Dec. 17, 1868, he married Amanda India Martin at the home of her parents, Rev. John and Martha Martin, in the Bethel neighborhood in Randolph County, Ga. They made their home in this community and lived there most of their lives. They were members of Bethel, a Missionary Baptist Church, and supported it with their Christian services.

He was a farmer and salesman, a man of unimpeachable character, patience, affability, courtesy, and had a thorough understanding of human nature but always looked for the good side of mankind. He was always an advocate and supporter of the highest principles and aims of the Democratic party.

He died at his home at Bethel, Nov. 10, 1899, and is buried at the Bethel cemetery, Randolph County, Ga.

Mrs. Amanda I. Martin Curry, marrying during the dark days of reconstruction and poverty following the Civil War, she worked all day with her needle to help earn a livelihood for her family. She was an artist in that line. With her taste and talent, she soon won pronounced recognition as a seamstress. She established a millinery and dressmaking department to which she added the postoffice when her father gave it up. She was appointed postmaster in 1895 and she held this for many years until the Rural Free Delivery went into effect.

In her declining years she sold her home at Bethel and lived with her children. She died Oct. 12, 1936 at the age of 89 years, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Tetie Curry Grubbs, in Albany, Ga. Her remains were carried back to Bethel cemetery and interred by the side of her beloved husband.



Top, left to right—Mrs. Lillie Roberts Murray, Sylvester, Ga.; Mrs. Alice Drane Roberts Hancock, Mrs. Charlie May Roberts Sumner. Center—Mrs. Hittie Curry Roberts.

MRS. JAMES FRANKLIN ROBERTS AND FAMILY

Lower center, left to right—Mary Jane Sumner, Betty Ann Sumner. Bottom, left to right—Joe R. Forrest; daughter, Marjorie; Mrs. Bessie Roberts Forrest.

Below is given the chart of their family:

Charles Franklin and Indianna Amanda Martin Curry—

1. Hester (Hettie) Virgil, b. Sept. 10, 1869, d. June 27, 1931; m. Feb. 6, 1899, first, James Franklin Roberts, b. Dec. 7, 1860, d. June 14, 1906; second, Sept. 25, 1911, Walter A. Herrington.

2. Tetie Grace, b. March 14, 1871; m. Nov. 18, 1897, Wm. Henry Grubbs, b. Oct. 13, 1867, d. Aug. 16, 1916, born and lived in South Georgia.

3. Martha Jane (Blossom), b. Oct. 16, 1873, d. Sept. 27, 1914; m. Nov. 14, 1894, Benjamin Franklin Manry, b. Feb. 14, 1873.

4. Wm. Marion (Tuck), b. Nov. 6, 1878, d. Nov. 20, 1926; m. Feb. 5, 1901, Belle Manry, b. Oct. 9, 1875—lived in Shellman, Ga.

5. DeWitt Talmadge, b. Aug. 4, 1884, d. April 7, 1896.

James F. and Hettie Curry Roberts—

Hester (Hettie) Virgil, b. Sept. 10, 1869, d. June 27, 1931; m. Feb. 6, 1899, first, James F. Roberts, b. Dec. 7, 1860, d. June 14, 1906. Lived first in Miller County, Ga., last in Sylvester, Ga.

Children:

1. Ashley Grady, b. 2, 26, 1890; d. 8, 12, 1890.

Bessie Curry Roberts, b. 6, 20, 1891; m. 6, 22, 1913, Joe Rhoney Forest, issue Marjorie Frances, b. 5-31-1914, m. 11-12-1933 John Will O'Neal; (children, Patricia, b. 10-1-1939, and son, Tom, b. 1944).

2. Lillie Martin Roberts, b. 1, 19, 1895; m. 8, 5, 1914, Stephen Robert Murray. No issue.

3. Charlie Mae Roberts, b. 1, 5, 1897; m. 5, 21, 1917, Bertie Northern Sumner, b. 8, 24, 1890.

4. Alice Drane Roberts, b. 4, 25, 1902; dead; m. 11, 24, 1929, Byron Hancock. No issue.

5. Jimmie Francis, b. 6, 19, 1903; d. 9, 3, 1906.

Bertie N. and Charlie Mae Sumner.

Children:

Bettie, b. 2, 17, 1925; graduated from Georgia State College for Women.

Mary Jane, b. 11, 19, 1928.

FAMILY OF MRS. TETEE CURRY CRUBBS

Top, left to right—Mrs. Grace Grubbs Lancaster. Hubbard Wm. Lancaster, Radioman in World War II, S. W. Pacific. Mary Grace Lancaster Prescott. Center—John Curry Grubbs. Bottom row, left to right—Mrs. India Grubbs Lane, Mrs. Tetee Grace Curry Grubbs and grandson, Wm. Marion Lane, her mother, Mrs. Amanda Martin Curry. (Mrs. Charles Franklin Curry.)

2. Wm. Henry and Tetie Grace Curry Grubbs.

Children:

1. Tetie Grace, b. 6, 20, 1899; m. 5, 2, 1915, Herbert Wm. Lancaster.
2. John Curry, b. 2, 19, 1901; m. 9, 3, 1926, 1st, Mary Smith; 2nd, Mrs. Irene Darling Snider.
3. India Blossom, b. 5, 31, 1904; m. 4, 4, 1926, Robert Earl Lane. Issue: Robert E. Lane, Jr., b. 6, 10, 1928, Jacksonville; William Marion, b. 10, 18, 1942, Jacksonville, Fla.

Herbert W. and Grace Grubbs Lancaster.

Children:

1. Mary Grace, b. 6, 17, 1920; m. 6, 2, 1938, Hugh Shealy Prescott. One child, Grace.
2. Herbert William, Jr. (Billy), 8, 25, 1925. In service overseas in World War II, Pacific.

4. Wm. Marion and Belle Manry Curry.

Children:

1. Jeffery Jean, died young.
2. Johnnie, m. Lola Gay. Children: Betty Jean, Patsy and William Riley.

5. Benj. Franklin Manry and wife, Martha Jane Curry, daughter of Charles Franklin Curry and wife, Amanda Martin.

Benjamin Franklin and Martha Jane Curry Manry.

Children:

1. India (Totsey), b. 11, 18, 1895; m. 3, 15, 1915, William Webb Bullard, b. 11, 18, 1892.
2. Annie Laurie, b. 1896; m. 1, 30, 1917, Felix Orace Bullard, b. 1896 (South Georgia).
3. Virgil, b. 9, 29, 1900; d. 12, 13, 1901.
4. Charlie; unmarried; living.
5. Alice, m. 7, 7, 1924, James Jackson Swick (Georgia).
6. William Franklin, m. 10, 20, 1933, Vernice Mills.
7. Kathrine (Kate), m. 1929, Kenneth McPherson.
8. Mary, m. 1, 30, 1932, Clyde Gossman.
   Max and Madge, twins, died young.

Benjamin Franklin, m. 2nd, Winnie. Issue: Alford. (See Manry Family.)

WM. WEBB BULLARD AND WIFE, INDIA MANRY

Wm. Webb Bullard, m. March 5, 1915 to India (called Totsy) Manry, oldest child of Benj. Franklin Manry and wife, Martha Jane Curry, of Mitchell County, Ga.

Children:

1. William Webb Bullard, Jr.
2. Hazel.
3. Hilda
4. Franklin Manry.
5. Walter G.
6. Helen Jane.
7. Chloe.
8. Jean.
9. Fred.
10. Louie.
11. Harrold Curry.

FELIX ORACE BULLARD AND WIFE ANNIE LAURIE MANRY OF FLORIDA

M. Jan. 30, 1917. Second child of Benj. Franklin Manry.

Children:

1. Leila Blossom, m. 1936, Alvin Simmons.
2. Willella Bullard, m. 1938, Harry Beattie.
3. James Truitt Bullard.
4. Nina Mildred Bullard.
5. Felix Orace Bullard, Jr.
6. Belle Jean Bullard.
7. Margaret Bullard.

Felix O. Bullard and wife, Annie Laura Manry Bullard and one grandchild died a tragic death from a gasoline explosion in February, 1945, in Madison, Fla.

JAMES J. SWICK AND WIFE, ALICE MANRY

Fourth child of B. F. and Martha Jane Curry Manry. They were married in Mitchell County, Ga., July 7, 1924.

Children:

1. Sara Elizabeth Swick.
2. Martha Ann Swick.
3. Henry Swick.

Kenneth McPherson, m. Kate Manry, sixth child of Benj. F. and Martha Jane Curry Manry, in 1929.

Children:

1. Kenneth, Jr.
2. Charles.
3. Wayne.

Bill F. Manry m. Oct. 20, 1933, to Vernice Mills, have one child, Max Mills.

Clyde Gossman, m. Jan. 30, 1932, to Mary Manry, seventh child of Benj. Franklin Manry and wife, Martha Jane Curry Manry.

Children:

1. Maxine, b. 11-15-1933.

REV. ANDREW ELTON POPE AND WIFE, MARY JANE MARTIN (CALLED SWEETIE)

Rev. Andrew Elton Pope, son of Wiley Mobley Pope and third wife, Martha Williams Bryan, was born April 26, 1839, in Washington County, Ga. He moved when a young man with his father and sister, Nannie (who married Daniel R. Stewart, of Randolph County, Ga.), to the southern part of Randolph County, Ga. He married on Sept. 20, 1860, to Mary Jane Martin, the daughter of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin, of Randolph County, Ga. After their marriage they moved to Henry County, Ala., and lived there until the War Between the States was declared. He enlisted from that state in the Confederate Army. Their oldest child was born in Henry County, Ala. He carried his wife and infant daughter back to the home of her parents in Randolph County, where they lived until the war closed. After returning from the war, he taught school from the spring of 1865 to the fall of the same year in Randolph County, Ga. Then they decided to go West. They moved in a covered wagon drawn by mules. That was the only way of transportation at the time to Texas.

They settled near Woodville in Tyler County, Texas, and lived there until their deaths. They are buried on their home place. Their home was in a forest of magnificent long-leaf pine. He carved out a splendid home, built a sawmill and gristmill on a nearby creek, had large herds grazing on the splendid range of wiregrass.

He was a minister of the Gospel of Missionary Baptist Church. They were both possessed with indomitable courage, energy and piety. They built a church nearby and a school. A lovely family of ten children blessed their home, five sons and five daughters. There are only four, one son and three daughters, living in this year, 1944. But many grandchildren are among the best citizens of the U. S. A. wherever found. Most of them live in Texas.

Mrs. Mary Jane Martin Pope and three of her children, two sons, Elton and Herman, and her oldest child, Mrs. Hester Olivia Frazier, died in a few days of each other of spinal meningitis.

The family chart of Andrew Elton Pope and Mary Jane Martin Pope:

Andrew Elton Pope, b. April 26, 1839, Ga., d. June 18, 1913, Texas; m. Sept. 20, 1860 to Mary Jane Martin, b. Jan. 5, 1843, Ga., d. Jan. 10, 1889, Texas.

Their children:

1. Hester Olivia, b. June, 1861; d. January, 1889; m. Frank Frazier of Tyler County, Texas.
2. Mattie Pope, b. 7-26-1866 in Texas; d. 10-28-1941; m. 12-2-1884 Jesse Preston Collier, b. Georgia 8-29-1860; d. in Texas 1-2-1940. Both buried Woodville, Texas.
3. Nannie Pope, b. Texas 11-7-1868, living at Hillister, Texas; m. 11-12-1890 to George R. Enloe, b. 12-31-1860; d. in Texas 3-5-1929.
4. Dr. Escar Durwood Pope, b. Texas 1870; d. 11-26-1941; m. May Herring; living near Hillister, Texas.
5. Ernest Carl Pope, b. 1872; d. 1-28-1938, Texas; m. Ollie Crowe; living at Saratoga, Texas.
6. Rev. Ronald Luther Pope; living near Hillister, Texas; m. 10-30-1899 to Etta Wiliford; living.

7. Elton died young—1889.
8. Herman died young—1889.
9. Johnnie Inez; living at Zavalla, Texas; m. Dr. Claude Fortenberry.
10. Nena Grace; living at Warren, Texas; m. A. William Hodges; living.

For the genealogy of Mrs. Mary Jane Martin Pope, see the Martin and Truitt Families.

After the death of Mrs. Mary Jane Martin Pope, his first wife, Rev. Andrew Elton Pope married 2nd to Miss Lou Enloe. They had two children, Mary Pope and Wiley Pope.

Hester Olivia, oldest child of Rev. Andrew Elton Pope, m. Frank Frazier of Tyler County, Texas. They had one son, Robert Frazier. He m. Almer Crompler. They lived at Woodville, Texas. He d. June 14, 1932.

JESSE PRESTON COLLIER AND WIFE, MATTIE RILEY POPE COLLIER

Jesse Preston Collier was born in Calhoun County, Ga., Aug. 29, 1860; died at his home near Hillister, Texas, Jan. 2, 1940. He m. Dec. 2, 1884, the second daughter of Rev. Andrew Elton Pope and wife, Mary Jane Martin Pope, in Tyler County, Texas. She, Mattie Pope, had been on a visit to her mother's parents, Rev. John and Martha Martin, in Randolph County, Ga. At the conclusion of this visit when she was returning to her home in Texas, she was placed in the care of Mr. Jesse Collier, who was also going to Texas. They had not met previous to this, although the Colliers and Martins were friends of long standing. The romance of their lives began on the trip to Texas. They lived all of their married life in Southwest Texas. They are buried at Woodville, Texas. They were blessed with 15 children; 13 were reared to adult age. Most of them live in Texas.

The following are their children:

1. Joette Collier, m. Freba Montgomery 1st; 2nd, Enna Armistead. He lives at Armistead, La. He has no children.
2. Lucile Collier, m. Irma Stone. Their children, Ed Stone, Harriett, Lucile, Martha. They lived at Jasper, Texas. He

died in 1931 at Jasper, Texas.

3. P. Cordele Collier, m. Glady Bailey. They live at Hillister, Texas.
4. Selma Collier, m. Mary Burch. They have one child, Mary Virginia. They live at Silsbee, Texas.
5. Earl, m. Florence Sheffield. They have one girl, Margaret Earl. He died April 17, 1938, at Jasper, Texas.
6. Julia Collier, m. Henry C. Paggi. They have one son, Dr. Collier Paggi. They live at Austin, Texas.
7. Nannie Collier, m. Floyd Teel. They have two children, Lucile and Thelma. They live at Glade Waters, Texas. Lucile m. DeWitt Smith; one child, Eugene
8. Jessie Collier, daughter, m. 2nd, C. A. Hamil. She has one child, Avis Scoggins by 1st marriage. They live at Jasper, Texas.
9. Perry Collier, m. Lois Enloe. They have two children, Perry, Jr., and David. Perry Collier died May 7, 1934.
10. Elba Collier, m. 1st, Elbert Myers. They had one child, LaNelle. She m. 2nd, a Mr. Giddeins; one child, Jane Rose. They live at Hillister, Texas. LaNelle m. 1st, Fred Griffith. He died January 19, 1938; one son, Perry.
11. Annie died young.
12. Emma died young.
13. Edward (Togo) Collier, m. Grace Whitfield; one adopted son, Bert. They live at Houston, Texas.
14. Susan Collier, m. Donas Bracken of Woodville, Texas. They have one son, William.
15. Escar (Sugs), m. Edna Pancinera. They have one daughter, Myra. They live at Hillister, Texas.

GEORGE R. ENLOE AND WIFE, NANNIE POPE ENLOE

George R. Enloe, b. Dec. 31, 1860, d. March 5, 1929 in San Antonio, Texas. He married 1st Sally Rainy, by whom he had one child, Mary. He married 2nd Nannie Elton Pope, on Oct. 12, 1890, at her father's (Andrew Elton Pope) home in Tyler County, Texas. He died in San Antonio, Texas, and was buried in Woodville, Texas. After his death Mrs. Nannie Pope Enloe built her a home near where she was born and lived there in 1944. They were blessed with five children:

1. Eunice Enloe, b. 8-26-1891; d. in infancy.
2. Guy Enloe, b. 1-24-1894; m. 10-31-1918 to Georgia Williams. They live in Beaumont, Texas. They have three children:
    1. David Pope Enloe, b. 12-20-1925. He is in the Navy.
    2. Paul T. Enloe, b. 8-17-1927.
    3. Guy Franklin Enloe, b. 9-12-1930; d. 6-15-1931.
3. Gay Enloe, b. 1-24-1897; m. Dr. J. L. Boyd, Major in U. S. Army, 5-5-1920. He served in World War I and served in the Philippines in 1920-1923, and again he served in the Philippines in 1931 to 1934. He has continuously belonged to the U. S. A. Regular Army. They have four children:
    1. Joseph L. Boyd, Jr., b. 7-9-1922. He is a graduate of the Naval Academy at Annapolis. He is serving somewhere in the Pacific in World War II.
    2. Barbara Enloe Boyd, b. 5-18-1924.
    3. Nancy Carolyn Boyd, b. 5-17-1927.
    4. William Curry Boyd, b. 3-26-1929. They are located at present in Austin, Texas.
4. Dr. George R. Enloe, Jr., b. 12-4-1898; m. Virginia Kirkyndol, 9-3-1927. They live at Fort Worth, Texas. They have three children:
    1. George R. Enloe III, b. 1-23-1929.
    2. Mary Enloe, b. 1931.
    3. Martha, b. 1933.

    They live at Ft. Worth, Texas.

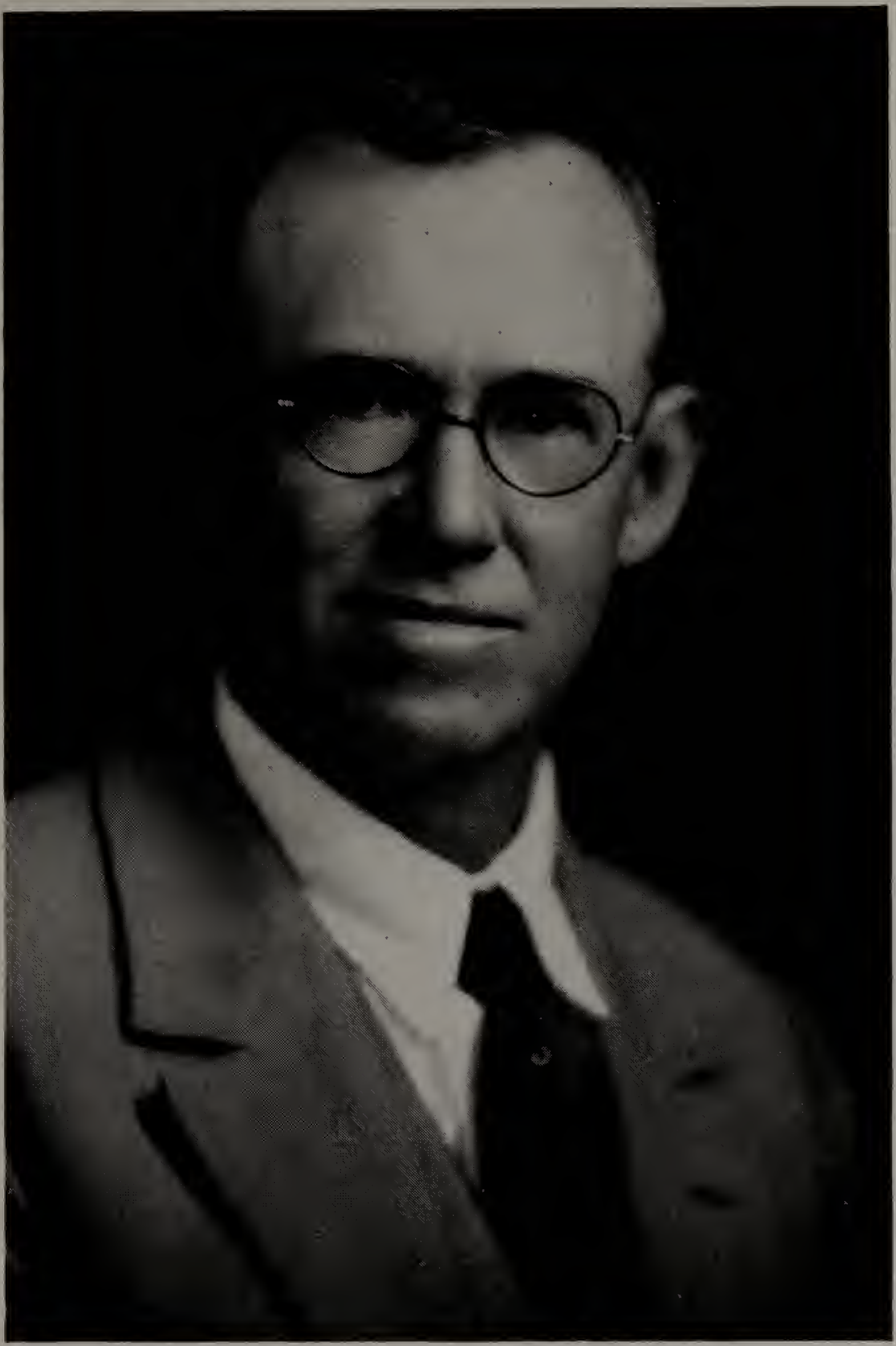
DR. ESCAR DURWOOD POPE AND WIFE, MAY HERRING POPE

Dr. Escar Durwood Pope, fourth child of A. Elton Pope and wife, Mary Jane Martin, graduated in medicine at Louisville, Ky. He practiced medicine in Houston, Texas.

In the year . . . . he built a splendid home in the country near where he was born and meant to retire from practice, but his reputation was too great as a physician. The whole country beat a path to his door and he kept up the splendid work of relieving the suffering until his death.

He was born in 1870, d. Nov. 26, 1941 at his home near Hillister. He married May Herring. She is living in their home near Hillister, Texas. They were blessed with two daughters:

1. Escar D., m. Morris Clements. They have three children:
    1. Morris, Jr. He is a flyer in World War II.
    2. Theodore Pope.
    3. Martha Durwood.
2. Ruth, m. Jeff Russell. They have one son, Jeff Russell, Jr. He is a flyer in World War II.



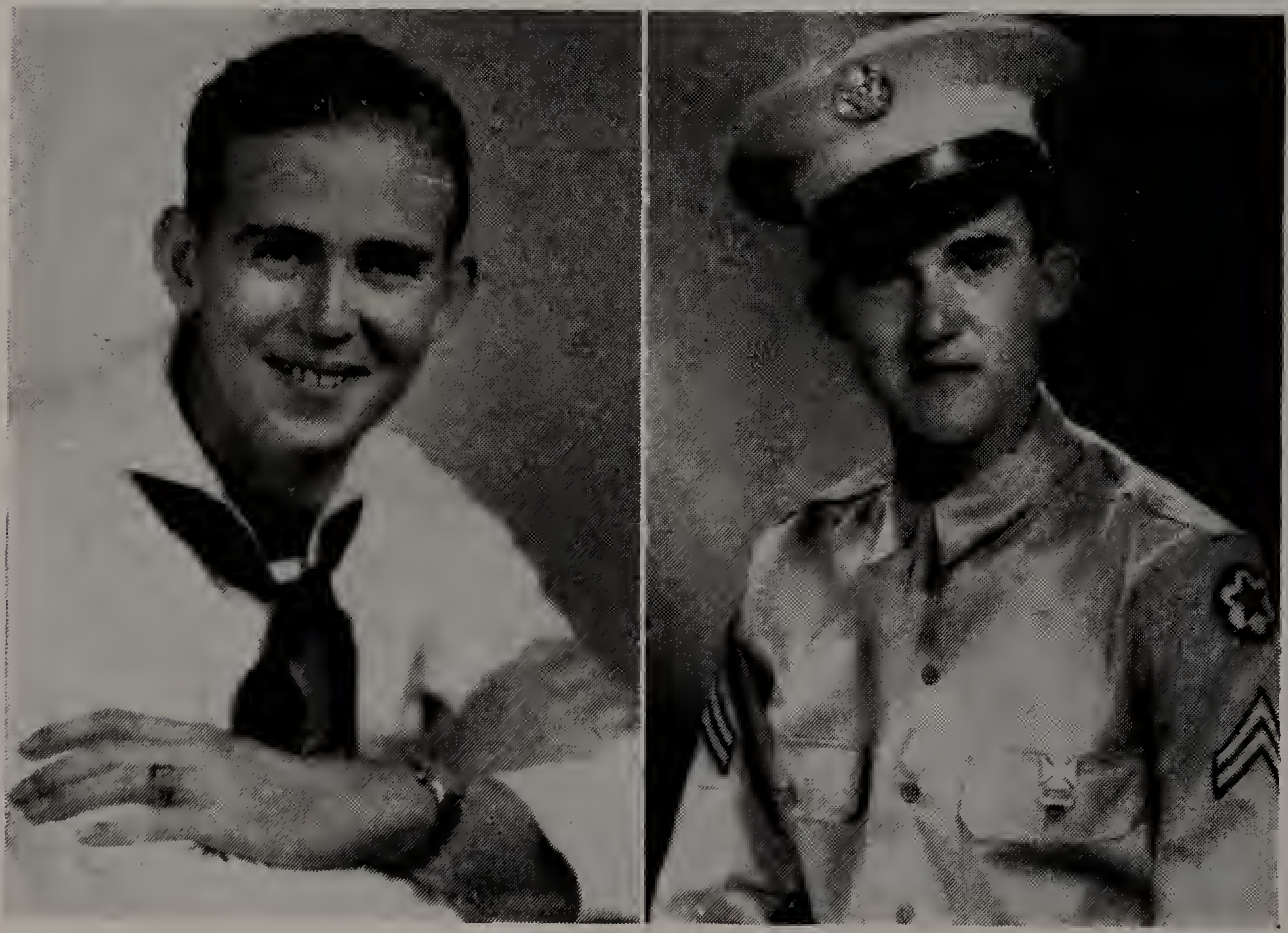
Mr. Ernest Carl Pope, Saratoga, Texas, son of Mr. and Mrs. Elton Pope.

ERNEST CARL POPE AND WIFE, OLLIE CROWE

Ernest Carl Pope, fifth child of A. Elton and Mary Jane Pope, was a successful business man of Saratoga, Texas. He died at Saratoga Jan. 28, 1938; was buried at Woodville, Texas. He married Ollie Crowe.

They have four children:

1. Ernest Pope, m. Emma Lee Allen. They live at Saratoga, Texas. They have three children:
    1. Eugene.
    2. George, Carl.
2. Nannie Pope, m. George Mayfield. They have no children. Live at Goose Creek, Texas.
3. Edna Avis Pope, m. Bates White. They live in Houston, Texas. No issue.
4. Dr. Allen Elton Cleveland Pope, m. Harriet Phillips. They have two girls, Betty Lois and Nancy Pope. They live at Crosby, Texas.



George Carl Pope, left—Born June 22, 1924. Son of Mr. and Mrs. E. C. Pope, Jr. Finished Saratoga High School in May, 1941. Attended State Teachers College at Huntsville, Texas, until entering Service in March, 1943. Branch of Service, Naval Construction Battalion. Served one year in Hawaii. Stationed in 1945 at Marianna Islands.

Sgt. Willis Byron Eugene Pope, right—Born Dec. 8, 1922, son of Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Carl Pope, Jr. Finished Saratoga High School in May, 1940. Attended Sam Houston State Teachers College, Huntsville, Texas, until entering Service in January, 1943. Military rank, Sergeant. Branch of Service—Service Supply. Served one year in Solomon Islands, now stationed in Philippine Islands.

REV. RONALD LUTHER POPE AND WIFE, ETTA WILLIFORD

Rev. Ronald Luther Pope, sixth child of Rev. A. Elton and Mary Jane Pope, married Etta Williford on Oct. 20, 1899. They have always lived near Woodville, Tyler County, Texas, on their farm.

Early in life he heard the call of God to the ministry. He has faithfully and devoutly answered that call, fearlessly declaring the truth. He has carried conviction to many and led them to Christ. He is descended from ministers of the Gospel on both his paternal and maternal side of his family. They are blessed with seven children, given below:

1. Sweetie Alice, m. M. S. Ward. They have one child, Julia Elizabeth.
2. Fannie Jeannette, m. L. M. Phillips; one son, L. M., Jr., and a daughter.
3. Mattie Blanche, m. Oscar Sheffield; one daughter, Evelyn Jane.
4. Inez, m. Joe Summers; one son, Joe, Jr.
5. Carl Durwood Pope, m. Grace Brown. Have three sons, Paul, Raymond and Robert. He was killed by his horse in 1940.
6. John Martin.
7. Virginia.

DR. CLAUDE FORTENBERRY AND WIFE, INEZ POPE

The ninth child of A. Elton Pope and wife, Mary Jane Martin Pope.

Claude Fortenberry m. Inez Pope. They have three children:

1. Essie May, m. A. Jones. Have two children, Richard Elton and Mary Grace.
2. Grace.
3. Claude Fortenberry, Jr. He is a Major in the Army of World War II.

She, Inez Pope Fortenberry, lives at Zavalla, Texas.

A. WILLIAM HODGES AND WIFE, NENA GRACE POPE

Tenth child of A. Elton Pope and wife, Mary Jane Martin Pope.

A. Will Hodges m. Nena Grace Pope. This splendid couple live on their farm at Warren, Texas. They have five children:

1. Herman Hodges, m. Thelma Edmonson.
2. Hazel, m. Bob Greer. They have six girls: Hazel, Ruth, Gloria, Irene, Roberta, Grace.
3. Elton, m. Arthur Irby. They have two girls, Elton and Jessie.
4. Joe Allen (dead).
5. Helen Miller, m.

GENEALOGY OF ANDREW ELTON POPE

PATERNAL LINE

1. Andrew Elton Pope was the son of Wiley Mobley Pope, b. Feb. 25, 1803 in Sampson County, N. C., d. . . . . . ., buried at Bethel Church Cemetery, Randolph County, Georgia. M. Dec. 16, 1833, in Washington County, Ga., 3rd wife, Martha Williams Bryan, b. April 7, 1814 in Washington County, Ga., d. April 22, 1845 in Washington County, Ga.

2. Wiley Mobley Pope was the son of Jonathan Pope, b. 1774 in Virginia, d. 1817 in Dublin, Laurens County, Ga., m. 1794 in Duplin County, N. C., to Elizabeth Cooper, b. 1778 in Duplin County, N. C. She died in 1848 in Laurens County, Ga.

Jonathan Pope was known as a man of great intelligence.

3. Elizabeth Cooper was the child of Rev. Fleet Cooper, Jr., b. 1749 in North Carolina, d. Jan. 28, 1828 in North Carolina, m. March 1777 in Sampson County, N. C., to Sara Scops, b. 1757, d. March 25, 1826 in North Carolina.

Fleet Cooper, Jr., was a Baptist minister of prominence. He was the pastor of many churches in Sampson and Duplin Counties, N. C.

Rev. Fleet Cooper, Jr., was the first pastor of the oldest church in Sampson County, two miles east of Clinton. It is known as Bowen's Baptist Church. He was a man of wealth and prominence. In 1860 a historical report of the members of the Eastern Association of North Carolina by J. D. Hufman, D.D., this is given: "There were the jovial and earnest ministers, the Coopers, Fleet and William (brothers). The first to raise their voices in that section and among the foremost in battle for the Lord wherever they went." (See will of Rev. Fleet Cooper, Jr.)

Rev. Fleet Cooper, Jr., was the son of Fleet Cooper, Sr., b. 1722 in Duplin County, N. C., d. 1795 in Sampson County, N. C., m. 1746 to Margaret Coan.

Fleet Cooper, Sr., was a large land owner in Duplin County, N. C. He was one of the signers of the Duplin County, N. C., Declaration of Independence on the 15th of Nov., 1777, by Act of the Assembly at Newbern, N. C. (See Wheeler's Historical Collections of N. C., pg. 138-139.)

In 1776 he was exempted from taxes for services rendered in the Revolution. He was also Justice of the Peace.

This line has been certified by National D.A.R.

These records furnished by Mrs. Theodocia Stewart Griggs, Dawson, Ga., a direct descendant of the ancestors given.

THE WAR RECORD OF ANDREW ELTON POPE

This record of service in the Confederate Army was furnished by the War Dept. of U.S.A., Adjutant General's Office. and Rhoda Cooper.

"The records show that Andrew E. Pope, name also found as A. E. Pope, a 1st Sergeant of Company E, 37th Regiment, Alabama Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted 29th March 1862 at Woodville, Ala., age 23 years. He was elected 1st Lieutenant of the Company, April 10, 1864.

"The Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured 4th of July 1863 at Vicksburg, Miss., and paroled at the same place July 10, 1863.

"He tendered his resignation Dec. 21, 1864 and the same was accepted to take effect Jan. 26, 1865."

WILL OF FLEET COOPER, JR.
SAMPSON COUNTY, N. C.

July 5th, 1816.

Sons, John and Daniel Cooper and wife, Sarah, Executors-Beneficiaries.

Daughters, Elizabeth Pope, divide all property between those already mentioned and also Jacob and Wilson Cooper, Mary Butler, Sarah Porter, Dicy Cooper, Nancy, Penelope and Rhoda Cooper.

GENEALOGY OF REV. ANDREW ELTON POPE
MATERNAL LINE
MARTHA WILLIAMS BRYAN, MOTHER

1. Andrew Elton Pope was the son of Wiley Mobley Pope and 3rd wife, Martha Williams Bryan, b. April 7, 1814 in Washington County, Ga., d. April 22, 1845, m. Dec. 16, 1833, residence Washington County, Ga.

2. Jason Bryan and wife, Penelope Gainer.

Martha Williams Bryan, mother of Andrew Elton Pope, was the daughter of Jason Bryan, b. April 21, 1784 in North Carolina, d. Dec. 24, 1847, m. 1810 in Georgia to Penelope Gainer, b. May 1, 1789 in Georgia. She d. April 7, 1859 in Georgia. Residence Washington County, Ga.

3. Penelope Gainer was the daughter of William Gainer, b. 1758 in Virginia, d. 1800 in Davisboro, Ga., m. 1778 in Georgia to Martha Williams. b. 1762 in Petersburg, Va., d. in Davisboro, Ga.

4. William Gainer was the son of Samuel Gainer, Jr., b. in North Carolina, d. in Robinson County, Tenn., m. Elizabeth . . . .

5. Samuel Gainer, Jr., was the son of Samuel Gainer, Sr. and wife, Ann Gainer. Their residence was in Tyrrell County, N. C. This is proven by land deeds and wills in those counties. (See Ga. D.A.R. Collection of Bible Records.)

William Gainer was a Revolutionary soldier. This has been certified by the National D.A.R. (See National No. 86.342.)

See Knight's Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia, pg. 462.

This from the U.S.A. War Department, Washington, D. C. *War Service.*

"Wm. Gainer served as a private in Capt. Benj. Spiller's Company. Also designated as Capt. Augustine Tabho Co. in the Revolutionary War. Commanded by Col. Gregory Smith and Col. Wm. Brent, Second Virginia State Regiment."

William Gainer was a large land owner in Washington County, Ga., near Davisboro. He was granted land for services in the Revolutionary War in Washington County, Ga., in 1790. See records in Book N.N.N., pg. 28. Sec. of State of Georgia, Atlanta, Ga.

THE CHILDREN OF WILLIAM GAINER AND WIFE, MARTHA WILLIAMS

Mary Gainer, b. 1779, m. Jordan Smith.
James Gainer, b. 1781, m. Mrs. Priscilla Brantley.
Elizabeth Gainer, b. 1783, m. Mr. Britt.
A daughter, b. 1787, m. Mr. Ford.
Nancy Gainer, b. 1787, m. Jadoc Salter.
Penelope Gainer, b. 1789, m. Jason Bryan.
Rebecca Gainer, b. 1794, m. Jesse Wall.
Tempe Gainer, b. 1796, m. Mr. Smith.
Miriam Gainer, b. 1798, m. Bythal Haynes.
Sallie Gainer, b. 1800, m. Solomon Brown.

DANIEL FREDERICK, FREDERICK WATSON, RUMPHS, DAVID BRUNSON, AND SWANN

The Fredericks, Watsons, and Brunsons were all originally from Orangeburg, S. C.

In Knight's History of Georgia and Georgians, on pg. 3088, gives Daniel Frederick married in Orangeburg, S. C., to Carolyn Rumph, daughter of Col. Rumph (soldier of the Revolutionary War). They moved from South Carolina to Houston County, Ga., and were one of the pioneer plantation owners of Houston County. He afterwards moved to Macon

County, Ga., where he lived to be over 80 years old. The Fredericks were pioneer promoters of fruit growing, commercially in that section.

Frederick Watson, of Orangeburg, S. C., m. Martha Frederick, the daughter of Daniel Frederick, and Carolyn Rumph Frederick. They lived in Houston County, Ga. The Archives and History of Georgia show that Frederick Watson was Tax Collector of Houston County, Ga., in the years from 1828 to 1838. The War Department of U. S. shows Frederick Watson was a private in Capt. John Cox's Company in the War of 1812, 2nd Regiment (Tisdale) N. C. Militia. Service began Sept. 28, 1814, ended March 22, 1815.

We are interested in only one of the children of Frederick and Martha Frederick Watson, namely:

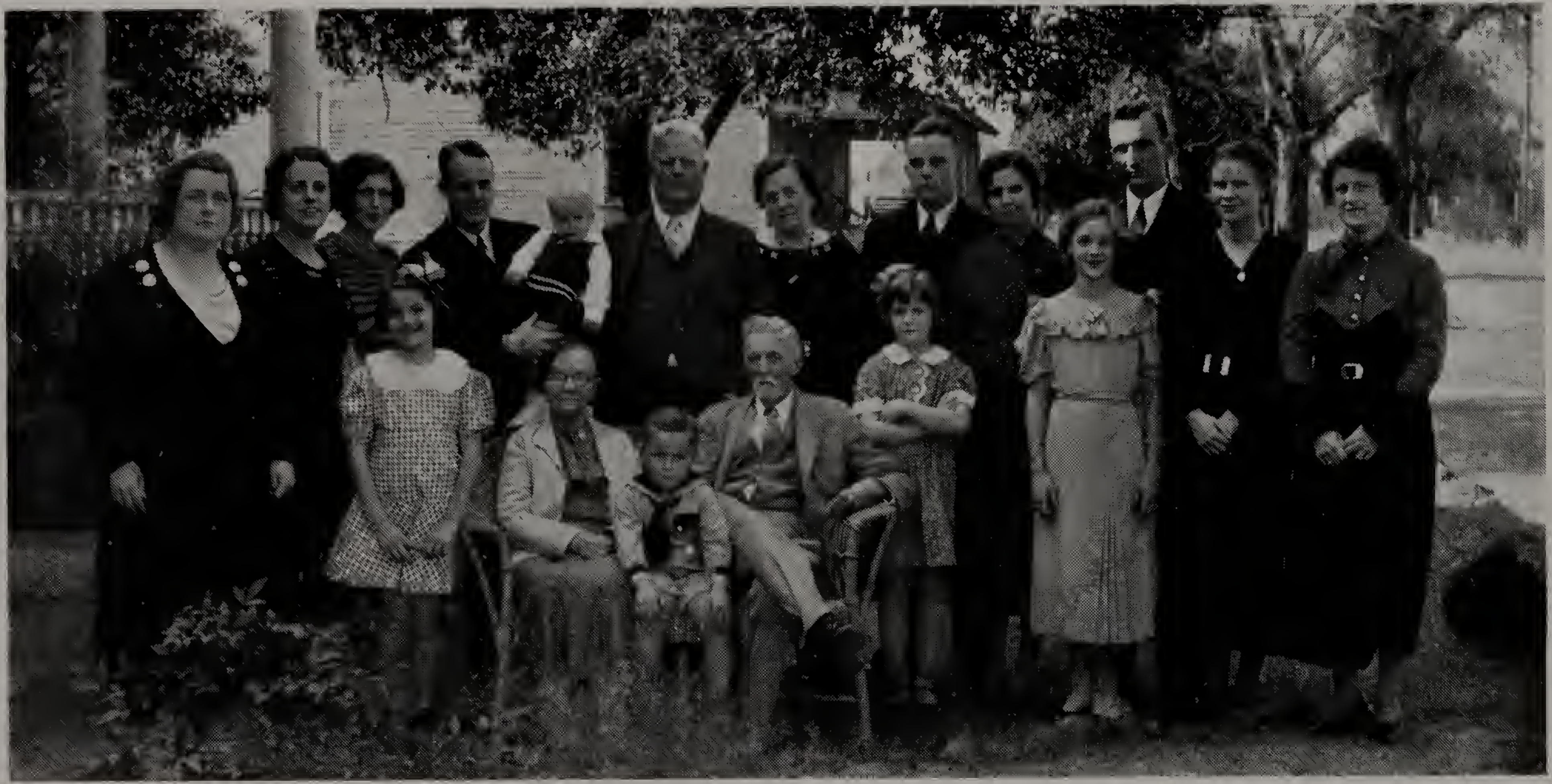
John Green Berry Watson, b. March 31, 1812, m. 1835 Mary Brunson, probably in Houston County, Ga. They moved to Stewart County, Ga., where their children were born and some of them married. They then moved to Randolph County, Ga., near Mt. Hebron Church in the Sixth District. He was one of the founders of that church and one of the chief supporters as long as he lived. He served as Tax Collector of Randolph County in the years from 1887 to 1890. His wife, Mary Brunson, was the daughter of David Brunson and wife, Frances Stanton. David Brunson was the son of Isaac Brunson, a Revolutionary soldier of Orangeburg, S. C. He was wounded in the foot at the Battle of Cowpens. He died in Decatur County, Ga. He married Zilphy Lee.

The children of John Green Berry Watson and Mary Brunson:

1. Daniel Frederick, m. Emily Swann.
2. Martha Eliza, b. 4-7-1837 in Stewart County, Ga.; m. Ross Swann, a soldier of the Confederate War.
3. Sarah Elizabeth, m. Richard Price.
4. Frances Dewilder, m. Joseph Hamp Swann.
5. Mary Delilah, m. Tom Stevens.
6. Stanton (Stant), m. James R. Patterson.
7. Emma Laura, d. age 11 years.
8. Elbert David Watson, b. 4-14-1849; m. 12-13-1873, Sarah Josephine Martin.

9. John Brunson Watson, b. 6-7-1857; m. 2-10-1874, Catherine Aquilla Martin.
10. Green Richardson Watson, m. Mollie Bass.

Elbert David Watson, John Brunson Watson, sons of J. Green. B. Watson and their nephew, Green Ross Swann, married into the Martin family. E. D. Watson and G. R. Swann married sisters, Sara and Mattie Martin. John Brunson Watson m. Catherine (called Kate) Martin, a cousin of E. D. Watson and G. R. Swann's wives.



Back row, left to right—Mrs. Gladys Weathers Mallard, Mrs. Sadie (Horton) Sutton, Mrs. Elizabeth Harris Weathers (Mrs. E. W.), Edgar Watson Weathers, infant son, Edgar W. Weathers, Jr., Dr. Andrew Fletcher Weathers and wife, Mattie May Watson Weathers, A. F. Weathers, Jr., and wife, Sarah McCurdy Weathers, Edward E. O'Kelley and wife, Mary Weathers O'Kelley, Mrs. Jessie Weathers Turner. Front row—Byrd Horton, Mrs. Sarah Martin Watson, Earl Mallard, Mr. Elbert David Watson, Sarah Turner, Martha Lee Turner.

ELBERT DAVID WATSON

Son of John Green Berry Watson and wife, Mary Brunson Watson, born in Stewart County, moved in early manhood with his parents to Randolph County, Ga., where he lived until his death in his 88th year. He married Sarah Josephine Martin, 1873. Most of the years of their married life they lived in Shellman, Ga. Their home was noted for hospitality. Their dispositions were both genial, kindly, and having a fine sense of humor made them much beloved by all who knew them. They were prominently connected with the social and religious life of the community. Both were devout members of the Missionary Baptist Church.

He was a politician of the cleanest character; for thirty years he served Randolph County, Ga., as Tax Receiver, from 1912 to 1916, and from 1916 to 1936 he served as Tax Collector. His term expired in 1940 but as he died in 1936 his unexpired term was finished out by his granddaughter, Mrs. Jessie Weathers Turner, who was his assistant; at the regular time of election she was elected in 1940-44 and the election of 1944-1948.

This line of service as Tax Collectors in the State of Georgia by one family is remarkable.

Another granddaughter, Mrs. Sadie Weathers Sutton, was for several years his assistant. She has been for a number of years Postmaster of Shellman, Ga.

SARAH JOSEPHINE MARTIN

Eighth child of Rev. John and Martha Truitt Martin.

Elbert David (called Tobe) Watson, b. April 14, 1849 in Stewart County, Ga., d. Dec. 28, 1936 in Shellman, Ga. He m. Dec. 13, 1873 to Sarah Josephine Martin, b. March 15, 1853 at Bethel, Ga., d. July 15, 1935 at Shellman, Ga. They were blessed with four children:

1. Huddy Russell Watson, b. 11-13-1874, lives at Shellman, Georgia; m. 12-21-1898 to Leila Oliver, b. 10-21-1880 in Shellman, Georgia.
2. Robert Truitt Watson, b. 9-15-1876, living at Shellman, Georgia; m. Dixie Oliver, b. 9-6-1883. These brothers married two

sisters, the daughters of William Jesse Oliver and his first wife, Mary Lou Taylor.

3. Mattie May Watson, b. 9-8-1879 in Carnegie, Randolph County, Georgia. Lives at Shellman, Ga. She married 5-20-1896, Dr. A. F. Weathers, b. 3-25-1870; d. 10-13-1938.
4. Florrie Green Watson, b. 12-27-1881, Carnegie, Georgia. Lives in Mobile, Alabama; m. Emmilee Johnston. No children.

HUDDIE RUSSELL WATSON AND WIFE, LEILA OLIVER WATSON

Married Dec. 21, 1898, living at Shellman, Ga.

H. R. Watson, eldest child of Mr. and Mrs. Elbert David Watson, and she the child of W. J. Oliver, were blessed with three sons:

1. Ross Oliver Watson, b. 9-27-1900 in Shellman, Ga.; d. 6-11-1936 in Atlanta, Ga. Buried in Shellman, Georgia; m. 9-6-1923 in Moultrie, Ga., to Elizabeth Barber, b. 12-31-1903. He was a graduate of Georgia Tech of Atlanta.
   Issue:
   1. Ross Oliver Watson, Jr., b. 5-14-1924. Serving in U. S. Army, Corporal, Air Corps, in World War II. In Hawaiian Islands.
   2. Barbara Watson, b. 9-19-1925; m. 8-6-1943 to Lieut. John Robert Lewis, Jr., of Pittsburgh, Pa.; one son, John Robert, Jr. He is serving with Amphibious Force in Pacific in World War II.
2. Capt. George Florrie Watson, second son of H. R. and Leila Oliver Watson, b. 6-9-1902 in Shellman, Georgia; m. 10-27-1933, Clytie Warren. No issue. Capt. George Florrie Watson graduated in the class of 1922 at the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis. He has served in the U. S. Navy continuously since. For the greater part of the time he has been at Lakehurst, N. J., as Communications and Intelligence Officer. Capt. George Watson was the Chief Radio Officer on the dirigible Los Angeles several years ago. On a trip south in that ship, as a compliment to him, they flew over Shellman and were allowed to circle over the home of his parents, Mr. and Mrs. H. R. Watson. The town came out en masse to greet him. Capt. Watson was one of about thirty of the Navy personnel from Lakehurst to be allowed to fly to Europe on the Hindenburg as official observers for the U. S. Navy before World War II. He was host to incoming dirigibles at Lakehurst when the Hindenburg burst into flames just as it reached

Lakehurst landing field. He was commended for his splendid help in saving lives. During World War II he has served as Captain of his post wherever he is stationed. He is in 1945 commanding officer of Moffet Field, U. S. A. Air Station.

3. Lieut. William Jesse Oliver Watson, third son of Mr. and Mrs. H. R. Watson, b. 12-31-1919; m. 1-26-1941 to Edith Whaley. Is serving in the U. S. Navy in World War II, Moffett Field, Calif. No children.

Capt. George Florry Watson, Commanding Officer U.S. Naval Air Station, Moffet Field, Calif.

DR. A. F. WEATHERS AND WIFE, MATTIE MAE WATSON

Dr. Andrew Fletcher Weathers, born in Stewart County, Ga., son of Jesse Weathers and wife, Mollie Chambliss. He received his M.D. degree at Vanderbilt University in Nashville, Tenn. He married Mattie May Watson, May 20, 1896, at Carnegie, Ga. She is the only daughter of Mr. and Mrs. E. D. Watson. They were blessed with six children: (See poem.)

1. Jessie Weathers, b. 11-1-1897, Randolph County, Georgia; m. 4-28-1918 at Shellman to Harry L. Turner, b. 12-23-1887; d. 1935 in Atlanta, Ga.
   Issue:
   1. Martha Lee Turner, b. 4-1-1921; m. 8-5-1944.
   2. Sarah, b. 5-30-1925, is student Mercer University, 1945.
2. Gladys Weathers, b. 11-8-1899 in Randolph County, Ga.; m. 12-18-1926 to Earl Mallard. One child:
   1. Earl Mallard, Jr.
3. Sadie Weathers, b. 12-31-1901 in Randolph County, Ga.; m. 1st, Hal Horton; one child was born to them:
   1. Byrd Horton, b. 7-24-1925, a graduate of Mercer University.
   Sadie Weathers Horton, m. 2nd., 12-1937, Major Carl Sutton, serving in U. S. Army of World War II.
4. Edgar Watson Weathers, b. 10-10-1906 at Shellman, Ga., is serving in U. S. Army in World War II; m. 12-14-1928, 1st, Elizabeth Harris, b. 2-18-1906; one son:
   1. Edgar Watson Weathers, Jr., b. 10-14-1932.
5. Mary Foye Weathers, b. 7-22-1909, Shellman, Ga.; m. 12-21-1931 to Edward E. O'Kelly, b. 5-20-1907. They have two sons:
   1. Jim O'Kelly.
   2. Pat O'Kelly.
6. A. F. Weathers, Jr., b. 9-22-1912 at Shellman, Ga.; m. 1933 to Sara McCurdy. Live at Shellman, Ga. One son, A. F. III.

Mattie Mae Watson Weathers is a poet in her soul and has written many beautiful things. We are choosing this little poem because it more nearly depicts her life than anything we could say of her.

By Mattie May Watson Weathers

If I had my choice of Heaven
Or a mother here on earth,
I would take the place of mother
For no tongue can tell its worth.

Just the touch of little fingers,
Or the twinkle of an eye,
Fills the world so full of gladness
You could never breathe a sigh.
As the years are swiftly passing,

What awaits them none can tell,
But no matter what the hurt is
Mother's kiss can make it well.
As the evening shadows gather

And the mother's time has come to rest,
She can lean on these dear children,
With a word of thanks to Jesus,
That her life has been so blest.
—Mother.

To my children on Mother's Day, May 10, 1936.

The following letter compliments many characters found in this volume.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

RANDOLPH COUNTY OFFICERS' LONG SERVICE

Cuthbert, Ga., March 16, 1940.

Editor Albany Herald,
Albany, Georgia.

Dear Sir:

Several days ago I noticed in an issue of your paper that none of your county officers of Dougherty County had any opposition for re-election this year. I too think that it is a great compliment when the record of county officers is such that the people are so well pleased with them.

However, Randolph County, in which I am now living, in my opinion, has a record as outstanding in regard to no opposition. I wish to state that this record has been won by our officers by striving to give the best service that was within them, and that they have filled the offices most efficiently. The people of this county have shown their appreciation for this service, for they are perfectly satisfied with the services rendered by these officers. I wish to state that I have been closely associated with these officers ever since 1933, and I do not think I have ever seen more faithful and untiring workers to fulfill their duties as officers.

For instance, Mr. Walter E. Taylor, our sheriff, has served for 23 years and has only had opposition twice. Mr. I. J. Lunsford, our clerk of Superior Court, has served for 20 years without any opposition. J. W. Ivey, our ordinary, has served for 14 years without any opposition. Mrs. Walter McMichael, our county school superintendent, has served 14 years with opposition only one time. Mr. R. L. Arthur, our tax receiver, has served 9 years without any opposition. Mrs. Jesse Turner, our tax collector, has served 5 years without any opposition. This year none of our officers had any opposition whatever. Mr. Lunsford, clerk of court; Mr. Ivey, ordinary; Mr. Taylor, sheriff, has not had any opposition since 1930.

I was just wondering if there is any county in the state of Georgia that had a record that would equal the officers of Randolph County.

I would like to state that the citizens of Randolph County are very proud of our officers and of the record that they have made in the past years.

Yours very truly, L. E. BLACK.

ROSS SWANN AND WIFE, MARTHA ELIZA WATSON

Second child of J. Green B. Watson and wife, Mary Brunson.

Ross Swann, the son of Richard Hill McRae Swann and wife, Sarah Lewis Harlow, of Stewart County, Ga., married Martha Eliza Watson in Stewart County, Ga. He was a soldier of the Confederate Army and died of disease in hospital of the Army at Strawberry Plains, Tenn.

Issue:

1. Mary Jane (Mollie) Swann, b. 10-11-1856; d. (see note); m. James W. Bass.

   Children:

   1. John.
   2. Ada.
   3. Emmit.
   4. Lydie.

2. John Walter Swann, b. 1-3-1859; dead; m. Bettie Bass.
3. Green Ross (Ginnie), b. 9-3-1862; d. 5-28-1933; m. 1-2-1884, Mattie Martin, twelfth child of Rev. John and Martha Truitt Martin, b. 11-18-1861; d. 10-8-1926.

Note—Ada Bass married James Alfred Martin, son of Rev. John W. Martin and wife, Emma Hendry.

Mr. Green Ross Swann and wife, Mrs. Mattie Martin Swann, Carnegie, Ga.

GREEN ROSS SWANN AND WIFE, MATTIE MARTIN

In a number of prosperous communities, one individual is mainly responsible for the establishment and growth of the locality as a business and social center. Such is the case of G. R. Swann in the Carnegie community of Randolph County, Ga. He was one of the most enterprising and farseeing citizens. He was born during the first years of the War Between the States. His father died in Strawberry Plains, Tenn., of pneumonia in the hospital there. He was a soldier in the Confederate Army. So growing up in the reconstruction period of the South, he early had to grapple with the hard reverses of life. He was devoted to agriculture and at the time of his death owned one of the largest and finest farms in Randolph County. He built up many, many other enterprises in his community, mercantile business, gins, etc. When the railroad was to be built the G. F. & A. from Columbus, Cuthbert & Tallahassee, he routed the engineers, influencing them to build the road through Carnegie or his farm.

He served for twenty-five years on the Board of Commissioners of Randolph County, Ga., looking closely to the financial interests and promoting the welfare of the county and state. He served for four years on the Board of Education of Randolph County. He was a builder in every sense in civic, educational, and religious lines.

His wife, Mattie Martin Swann, early in life gave her heart to her Saviour, whom she faithfully served throughout her life, making of her the best wife, mother and neighbor. Her high ideals were felt through a wide circle of friends. She did much to build up the educational and spiritual side of the community life. She looked well to the ways of her household. They were blessed with six children:

1. Lillie, died in childhood.
2. Ruby, m. 1st, Ed Sharley; 2nd, John Stalvey. No issue.
3. Nellie, m. Dr. John Leroy Shepherd.
4. Cleo, m. H. Brooke Hixon; d. 1941.
5. Bartie, m. Jesse Bowles, who died April 23, 1945.
6. Mattie, m. Wallace Reid Andrews.

Mrs. Ruby Swann Stalvey is the oldest daughter living of Green Ross and Mattie Martin Swann. After the death of her mother, being a widow, she was the companion of her father and in his declining years went with him and helped him with his farms and business. He recognized her business ability and in his will recommended that the estate be left intact for several years and she to administer it. She has proven worthy of his confidence and is recognized as one of the most successful planters in that county. She has been Postmaster for many years of Carnegie, Ga., also. She is a leader in her community, giving much of her time helping her fellowman in the many problems of life and active in the church work.

Nellie Swann and husband, Dr. J. Leroy Shepherd, of Carnegie.

Children:

1. Carolyn, m. 1934, 1st, Ben S. Fellows; d. 6-17-1935. She m. 2nd, 3-19-1939 to Walter W. Price.
2. John Leroy Shepherd, Jr., m. 6-9-1940 to Alice Marie Foster. They have one son, Leroy. Ensign John Leroy Shepherd is serving in U. S. Navy.

Homer Brooke Hixon and wife, Cleo Swann, of Cuthbert, Ga.

Children:

1. Christine, m. Rufus Rutland.
2. Oliver Swann, m. Marjorie Sasser.
3. Martha Gussie, m. Leonard Gay.
4. H. Brooke, Jr., serving overseas in World War II, as corporal.
5. Marjorie Joy.

Rufus Rutland and wife, Christine Hixon, of Cuthbert, Ga.

Children:

1. Rufus Rutland, Jr.
2. Cary Hixon.
3. James Truitt.

Jesse G. Bowles and wife, Bartie Swann, of Baconton, Ga.

Children:

1. Sarah Frances, m. Robert H. Wicker.
   Child:
   1. Martha C. Wicker, b. 8-10-1943, Haddock, Ga.
2. Jesse G. Bowles, law student at Georgia University in 1945.

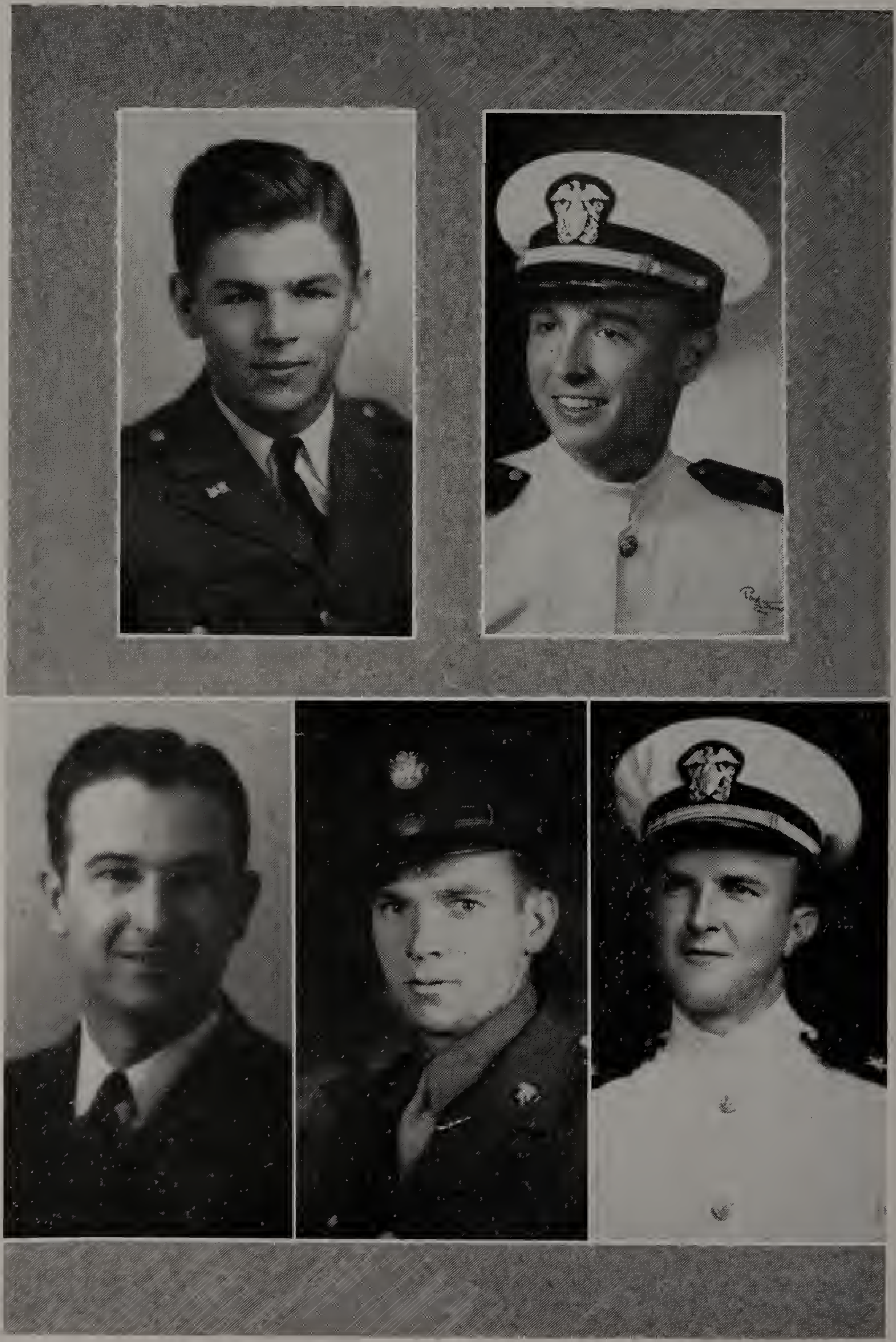
WALLACE R. ANDREWS

Wallace Reid Andrews, son of John and Mamie Bell Andrews, is a large farmer of Carnegie community.

Wallace Reid Andrews and wife, Mattie Swann, of Carnegie, Ga., youngest daughter of G. R. and Mattie Swann.

Issue:

1. Wallace Reid Andrews, b. 4-6-1924. In military service in World War II. Ensign in U. S. Navy.
2. Martha Bell Andrews, b. 11-4-1928.
3. Dorothy Andrews, b. 2-13-1930.



Top, left—Jesse Bowles, Jr., son of Mr. Jesse Bowles, Sr. and wife, Mrs. Bart Swann Bowles, Baconton, Ga. Top, right—Ensign Wallace Reid Andrews, Jr., son of Mr. Wallace R. and Mattie Swann Andrews. Bottom, left to right—O. Swann Hixon, Cpl. H. Brook Hixon, Jr., sons of Mr. H. Brook and Cleo Swann Hixon of Cuthbert, Ga.; Ensign J. Leroy Shepherd, Jr., son of Dr. J. L. and Mrs. Nell Swann Shepherd, Carnegie, Ga.

SAXON FAMILY

Derivation of name, swordsman or guardian of Sacred things.

"Viewing the Saxon family tree in perspective, is as sturdy an oak as any clan can boast. Theirs were the same problems, duties and responsibilities as shared by others.

In matters of religion and the philosophy of life, they accepted by faith and tenets and doctrines of the Christian religion, whose rainbow of hope are found in the precepts of the Prince of Peace. The home was their shrine, the nation their passion and divinity their revelation and salvation.

When fortune was fine, their homes and interiors were consistent with the times, which tell us more than copious histories, and these were great side lights on their character and mode of living."

Copied from another writer of the Saxon family.

The church records of the Saxon family during the 16th and 17th centuries are listed in the ancient parish registers of Rockdale County of Lancaster, England.

Among the immigrants to America were three brothers, Samuel, Robert and William Saxon, who came to New Kent County, Va., between 1700 and 1722.

In this work we propose to follow the genealogy of only one of these brothers, Samuel Saxon.

Samuel Saxon married Mary and lived in Virginia for a while, later going to Edgecombe County, North Carolina (later Halifax).

Deeds in Halifax show him selling land as early as 1748 with his son, Benjamine, as a witness.

Found in Deed Book 3, p. 260 of Halifax County, North Carolina. He and his sons were planters.

Other deeds are found on p ——.

Samuel, Robert and William Saxon came from Hampshire, England, between 1700 and 1722.

Robert married Judith Graves, and his family descendants later moved to South Carolina, Laurens District, and down into northwest Georgia.

Samuel married Mary and moved into Edgecombe County, North Carolina (later Halifax). Sold land as early as 1748—his sons, Archelus and Benjamine, were owners of land at this time. (Deed made to Thomas Green August 18, 1748, Edgecombe, now Halifax County, Deed Book 3, p. 260.) This land joined Benjamine Saxon's land and witnessed by Benjamine Saxon, John Green, Hugh Hardy, and signed by Samuel Saxon and wife Mary.

We have copies of a large number of deeds, of buying and selling land of Samuel and his children and grandchildren. All being planters.

His Will made in 1766 names his children and Mary, his wife.

Archelus died 1761—his Will identifies him.

Benjamine married Sara Green.

Charles Saxon married Judith.

Bethiah Saxon, first, married Mills second, Hugh Hardy.

Samuel Saxon. Will of Samuel Saxon. Halifax County, North Carolina, Will Book, b. 1761-1766.

John Saxon.

Benjamine Saxon married Sarah Green, daughter of William Green, whose Will is found in Halifax County, North Carolina, Will Book 1, p. 22, date Dec. 20, 1760—in which he mentions his son-in-law, Benjamine Saxon, and grandson, William Saxon. Benjamine Saxon one of his Executors.

SAMUEL SAXON—Emigrant

One of three brothers who came to Virginia from Hampshire, England, early in the seventeenth century. Married Mary ——, moved from New Kent County, Virginia, to Edgecombe County, later Halifax County, North Carolina, and was selling land Aug. 18, 1748, his son Benjamine witnessing his papers.

Samuel Saxon was a planter and well respected citizen of Halifax County, North Carolina. His Colonial record found on another page in this volume.

SAMUEL, SR., AND MARY

Children:

1. Archelus, b. March, 1761; unmarried; will in Halifax Co., N. C.
2. Benjamine, m. Sarah Green about 1757.
3. Bethiah, m. first —— Mills; second, Hugh Hardy.
4. Charles, m. Judith.
5. Samuel, Jr.
6. John.

Taken from wills of Samuel Saxon, Sr., and William Green, Halifax Co., N. C.

Will book B 1761-1766.

Samuel Saxon died 1766. Mary after 1766.

BENJAMINE SAXON, SR.

Benjamine Saxon was a planter and was executor of both his father's and his brother Archelus' Wills.

He was too old to fight in Revolutionary War but furnished supplies though he had served with the Colonial Governor to put down insurrection before war was declared. Record found on another page in this volume.

Benjamine, b. . . . .; m. 1757.

Sarah Green, daughter of Wm. Green; see Wm. Green's will on another page in this volume.

Children:

1. William, b. 8, 22, 1857; will in Burke County, Ga.; m. Cecelia, child; Martha Cox and children. Other children.
2. Tempie; Bro. John executor of her will. Book A, F 73 Burke Co., Ga. 6-12-1857.
3. Samuel, m. Jemima . . . . . ., lived Richmond Co., Ga., in Burke.
4. John m. Mary.
5. Henry, b. 10, 24, 1775—11, 2, 1856, m. Judith Smith of N. C.; died in Georgia, 1832.

Benjamine, Sr., came with his children to Georgia, and I think is buried in Burke County.

Samuel Saxon, son of Benjamine and Sarah Green Saxon, m. Jemima —— and moved from Halifax County, North Carolina, to Wilkes, then to Burke County, Georgia.

Children:

1. Joseph, 2. Henry, 3. James (Civil War, killed in Army), 4. Augusta, 5. Rebecca, and 6. Mary.

2. Henry, b. 9, 15, 1815 —— ——; m. 7, 17 ,1845 Miss Attaway of S. C., b. 11, 21, 1820—9, 28, 1903. Their son Albert m. ———.

Children:

1. Albert.
2. Judson, unmarried.
3. Martha (Matt). These live in Augusta, Ga. Unmarried.

HENRY and JUDITH SAXON

Judith Saxon was the daughter of Samuel and Christina (Creecy) Smith, who married between 1747 and 1751.

Samuel Smith came from Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and bought land in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, later Halifax County.

Deed Book 5, page 242, in Halifax County, North Carolina.

Deed Book 3, page 154 . . . In 1747 he sold land. He and wife did not sign a deed, but in 1751 she signed a deed. Deed Book 4, p. 46, showing date of marriage between these dates.

His will made in Halifax County, North Carolina, 1797 names his children, among them Judith Saxon.

Samuel Smith, Revolutionary soldier of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, served in Thomas Brickel's 7th N. C. Regiment in 1777. P ——

Henry Saxon became a Methodist minister and is hereafter called Rev. Henry Saxon and Judith Smith married about 1795. He, with three brothers, William, Samuel and John, came to Georgia and drew land in Wilkes County lottery, 1803. William, Samuel and John settled in Burke County, Georgia. Their father, Benjamine, Sr., and sister, Tobitha, joined them there.

Rev. Henry came to Bleckley County, Georgia. Here he stayed some years, and marriage records show that he married people here. He left his son, Benjamine Archelus Saxon, and his family in Bleckley County.

His wife died about 1832. He moved to Randolph County, Georgia. Here the marriage records show him performing marriage ceremonies for Samuel Houston and Easter Martin, November 12, 1836, and Richmond Nolly Saxon and Margaret Jane Martin, June, 1938, both daughters of James Martin. In 1838 Rev. Henry Saxon married Elizabeth Oliver Hale, a young widow of North Carolina, and after several years in Randolph County, he moved to Florida, where he reared his second family. He is buried about three miles from Tallahassee.

He was a good man, as witnessed by excerpts from two letters written by him to his nephew, Henry, the son of Samuel Saxon of Augusta, Ga., and to his son, Joseph Saxon, who moved to Louisiana, thence to Oklahoma. In the absence of Benjamine's will, the abstract of this letter written to his nephew and namesake, the son of Samuel, one of the four brothers who came from North Carolina, and William mentioned in Wm. Green's will 1761 being a brother and Henry naming his oldest son for his father and uncle Archelus, who left them a legacy in his will (Benjamine Archelus), proves his parentage.

These excerpts of letters are in existence. Copy of letters from Rev. Henry Saxon, Tallahassee, Fla. The original is in possession of Mrs. Anna M. Gray, Oklahoma City, Okla.

Copy

Tallahassee, Florida, July 15, 1853.

To Joseph Tarpley Saxon, Oklahoma
My Respected and Dear Sir:—

I am much gratified to receive your kind letter of the 16th of March, last, which brought the pleasing intelligence of your prosperity, and the little object of your earthly hopes. May Heaven smile upon you, your wife and little son: and give you both much future happiness in him. Now, my son Joseph, raise your son in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, and train him up in the way he should go, that when he is old he may not depart from it: first give yourselves to the Lord, and by your examples and precepts teach your child the holy religion of the Saviour Jesus, that you may all become the joint heirs with Christ of the everlasting Kingdom of God. Oh how it would rejoice my heart to hear that you were enjoying the sweet comforts of religion and were in the high road to Heaven, so that if we never meet again in this world we might have a prospect of meeting in the Kingdom of Glory. Now let me pray you, as with my dying words, try to meet me in Heaven, for I hope to get to that happy place: disappoint me not.

My crop this year is very sorry. We had no rain sufficient to wet the ground more than half an inch from the 22nd of March until the 2nd of June, so that my corn crop is cut quite short, and my cotton never came up until sometime in June. Now as touching your worldly prospects, they are flattering, but do not let them win your heart from God. May your health be good, therefore prepare for the solemn hour. Benjamin says he wished to hear from you, and that you must write to him, and let him know your P. O. address. All the children are anxious to see you, and send their love to you.

S. D. Kirk is dead; throwed from a horse and killed without uttering a word as any heard. This should be a warning to us all. Your step-mother desires to be remembered, and gives her love to yourself and wife. You both have my warmest love and parental affections.

Your father,

Henry Saxon.

Note: Rev. Henry Saxon, writer of this wonderful letter, was an uncle of Henry Saxon of Burke County, Georgia. The latter was a son of Samuel Saxon, who was a brother of Rev. Henry Saxon. Samuels Saxon's grandsons were:

Albert B. Saxon and J. Hudson Saxon, of Richmond County, Augusta, Ga. One Henry Franklin Saxon was born February 28, 1873, in Augusta, Ga. Supposedly he was the son of Albert B. Saxon . . . I have in my possession another fine letter written by Rev. Henry Saxon to this last named party. The letter was written from Tallahassee, Florida, June 28, 1852. This nephew "Henry Saxon," then lived in Waynesboro, Burke county, Ga. The letter runs along the same tenor of thought, reflecting the warm-hearted feeling toward his kinsmen. He expresses interest in the brothers and sisters of his nephew, Henry; exhorts them to seek the "promised crown" of righteousness, and is grateful for moderate health and worldly goods. He comments upon the price of commodities, and mentions members of the family by name; the "Aunt Mary, and all your uncle John's children," also "Celia and your uncle William's children." He closes his letter by again exhorting his nephew Henry Saxon to "try to get to Heaven, where I hope we may live in eternity together and there sing and praise the blessed triune God world without end. Amen." He addressed his envelope as follows:

Mr. Henry Saxon

Burke County Georgia

Waynesborough

Wm. Saxon settled in Burke County. His will is recorded here.

Samuel drew land in Wilkes. His descendants going to Richmond County, Georgia. John's will is in Liberty County, Georgia.

REV. HENRY AND JUDITH SAXON

Children:

1. Benjamin Archelus, b. Aug., 1796; m. Mary Dunwodie.
2. Joseph Tarpley, b. 1802; died 1861; m. Mirandy Temperance Hudson; b. 1827 in Louisiana.

3. James Smith, b. 1803—6, 13, 1876, m. Elizabeth Davis.
4. Samuel Cowles, b. 1803—6, 13, 1876, M. Nancy Anne Shepherd, b. 4, 30, 1818—12, 15, 1881.
5. John ——
6. Richmond Nally, b. 1, 5, 1817, m. Margaret Jane Martin, b. 1823.
7. Elizabeth ——, died young.
8. Jane ——
9. Tabitha ——
10. Mary ——

Judith Smith Saxon died in 1832.

The above families are prominent in Georgia.

Rev. Henry Saxon m. 2nd Elizabeth Oliver Hale, a young widow of North Carolina, moved to Tallahassee, Fla.

Children:

11. Henry Saxon, Jr., b. 7, 30, 1839—7, 29, 1898 m. Millie Brown.
12. Elizabeth, b. 11, 14, 1841—6, 10, 1872, m. Peter T. Mickler.
13. Edward, b. 11, 12, 1843—7, 20, 1862; a soldier of Confederacy; no issue.
14. Matilda, b. 2, 24, 1845—11, 23 ——. M. 1867 W. W. Smith; no issue.
15. George Washington, 11, 9, 1848—July, 1935. M. 4, 4, 1878, Sarah Ball.
16. Eliza Saxon, b. 2, 5, 1850; m. 2, 11, 1867, David Willis.

These families are prominent in Florida and Texas.

BENJAMIN A. AND MARY DUNWDOIE SAXON

Benjamin A. Saxon moved from North Carolina to Georgia, coming to Bleckley County, near Cochran, Ga. He was a planter, reared his family there and died in that county.

Children:

1. Mary Creswell, b. 12, 21, 1805, m. Stephen Brown of Houston Co., Ga.
2. Eliza Smith, b. 11, 7, 1821—1, 25, 1910, m. 4, 8, 184— James Shine Miller, lived in Mitchell Co., Ga. (Gr. Mother of Mrs. J. S. Lowery.)
3. Matilda Esther, b. 9, 17, 1823, m. 8, 1, 1843, Henry Carter, Bleckley Co., Ga.
4. Benjamine H., b. 1, 20, 1826—9, 7, 1827.
5. Carolina Jane, b. 9, 3, 1828, m. 4, 23, 1845, Dr. Taliaferro Jones of Dougherty Co., Ga.

6. Sarah Anne, b. 5, 17, 1830—5, 1, 1870, m. 12, 17, 1855, first James W. Eitherington, second —— Hallman.
7. Susan Lavinia, b. 5, 16, 1833—4, 9, 1870, m. 5, 6, 1858, William Moore Varnum.

Mrs. Mabel Massey Rogers announces the marriage of her daughter Eleanor to Mr. Reese Inman, son of Mr. and Mrs. Frank M. Inman of Atlanta, Monday, October 30, Opelika, Ala.

Of sincere interest in this city is the announcement of the marriage of Miss Eleanor Rogers and Mr. Reese Inman. The ceremony took place in Opelika, Ala., Monday, October 30, in the presence of Mr. and Mrs. Frank S. Etheredge of Columbus.

Mrs. Inman is the daughter of Mrs. Rogers and the late Walter Britt Rogers, of Columbia, S. C., and the sister of Mrs. Elizabeth Bowers and L. L. Rogers of Albany, and Mrs. Charles Adams of Cordele. She was educated in Albany High School and Washington Seminary, Atlanta. She is a beautiful and attractive blonde with golden hair and blue eyes, and is exceedingly popular with hosts of friends.

On her maternal side, Mrs. Inman is the great-granddaughter of Dr. Talliaferro Jones and Carolyn Saxon Jones, prominent physician and pioneer settlers of Albany. Doctor Jones was a direct descendant of Captain John Talliaferro, of Revolutionary War fame. On her maternal side, Mrs. Inman is a direct descendant of the Dunwoody family, from which Mittie Bullock, of Bullock Hall, in Roswell, mother of President Theodore Roosevelt, and grandmother of Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt, was a descendant.

Benjamin Archelus Saxon: Letter follows:

Tarversville, Georgia, July 12, 1855.

James S. Miller, Esq.

Dear Sir:

I am requested to inform you of the death of Mr. Saxon (Benj. Archelus Saxon) which occurred on last Tuesday, the 10th, at fifteen minutes past five o'clock in the evening. He was buried yesterday evening on the level, a short distance south of the Grave Yard, below his Gin House. The family and connections are now all well. I have had several cases of dysentery in my family since my return from Dougherty. Everybody in this section of the county has good crops; better than I ever saw before. I have nothing more of special interest to write you. "Sambo" is low down in the pictures in these diggings.

Respectfully,

T. Jones

Note. This letter to James S. Miller, the grandfather of Mrs. Alice Lowrey of Dawson, Georgia, was written by his brother-in-law, Dr. T. Jones, both of whom married daughters of Benjamine Archelus Saxon, son of Rev. Henry Saxon.

MRS. ALICE AUGUSTA ELIZA GLAZE (LOWREY)

Mrs. John Statham Lowrey (Mrs. Alice Lowrey), daughter of Susan Frances Miller and husband, Thomas Wesley Glaze, was born in Dougherty County, Georgia, September 8, 1873. She was married to John Statham Lowrey, son of Levi Allen Lowrey, and wife, Nancy Alice Statham, June 25, 1891, in Shellman, Randolph County, Georgia. Reverend E. M. Whiting officiated. John Statham Lowrey was born January 26, 1865. They had issue: John Statham Lowrey, Jr., who was born July 12, 1892, in Shellman, Georgia. He was educated at the Dawson High School and Stone Mountain Preparatory School, Georgia. He and his father are cotton brokers and have an established business throughout the South.

For many years Mrs. Alice Lowrey has been an enthusiastic patriot in city and state organizations of the Daughters of the American Revolution. She organized the first chapter of that organization in Terrell County, Georgia, and as a token of their love for her, the Stone Castle Chapter of the D. A. R. presented her a silver loving cup, upon which this inscription appears: "Presented to Alice Glaze Lowrey, organizer and first regent." By Stone Castle Chapter D. A. R., June 6, 1913.

She is a member of the Colonial Dames, Daughters of the American Revolution, Daughters of 1812, and Daughters of the Confederacy. She has held local and state offices in these organizations, and served the D. A. R. for two years as State Historian. Mrs. Lowrey is a descendant of Reverend Henry Saxon and his son, Benjamine Archelus Saxon, whose daughter, Eliza Smith Saxon, married James Shine Miller and had Susan Frances Miller, who married Thomas Wesley Glaze, who were the parents of Mrs. Alice Lowrey.

Chronologically, the family lineage is as follows: Rev. Henry Saxon and his wife, Judith Smith, begat Benjamine Archelus Saxon, who married Mary Dunwoody and begat Eliza Smith Saxon, who married James Shine Miller and begat Susan Frances Miller, who married Thomas Wesley Glaze and begat one Alice Augusta Eliza Glaze, who married John Statham Lowrey and begat John Statham Lowrey, Jr.

Eliza Smith Saxon and husband, James Shine Miller, had issue:

1. Ann Eliza Miller, born December 18, 1841, Bleckley County, Georgia; married September 8, 1861, Nathaniel Frank Mercer, in Dougherty County, Ga. He was born December 22, 1829, and died May 20, 1892. She died in 1919, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. James A. Johnson, Albany, Georgia.
2. Susan Frances Miller, born February 28, 1844, in Bleckley County, Ga., married November 23, 1869, to Thomas Wesley Glaze in Dougherty Co., Ga. He was born May 27, 1838, and died September 23, 1902, at his home in Shellman, Georgia. He was born in Putnam Co., Ga., and had served as a soldier with the Army of the Confederacy—serving with Cutt's Artillery, under the command of a Captain Patterson.
3. Virginia Caroline Miller, born July 3, 1846; married August 4, 1868, to Jesse Williams Mercer—nephew of Frank Mercer, already mentioned. The said Jesse William Mercer was a Confederate soldier, and served with the 18th Georgia Regiment, Company I. Virginia Caroline Miller died in Unadilla, Georgia. Georgia.
4. Laura Josephine Miller, born January 1, 1849; married November 10, 1874, to Robert Love Barnett, in Dougherty Co., Ga. He was born in 1853, died at Newton, Georgia, in 1902.
5. Florida Monterey Miller, born March 12, 1853; married December 2, 1874, to John H. Price. She was born in Dougherty Co., Georgia, and died July 3, 1906. Issue not known.
6. James Shine Miller, Jr., born June 17, 1856; first married Lula Anna Horsley, February 13, 1881, in Terrell Co., Ga. Second marriage March 9, 1902, to Arminta Wilson, in Camilla, Ga. No issue. He died May 4, 1919, in the Phebe Putney Hospital, Albany, Georgia. No children by the last marriage.
7. Mary Esther Miller, born February 13, 1861; married John Robert Pinson, November 3, 1885. She was born in Dougherty County, Georgia. She resides at Baconton, Georgia, and she and Laura Barnett are the only surviving members of this family.

THOMAS WESLEY GLAZE

Thomas Wesley Glaze was the son of Thomas Glaze, a soldier of the War of 1812, and his wife, Mary McGhauhon (McGlaun?) Cullifer, widow of Charles Hooks. Susan Frances Miller, daughter of James Shine Miller, received her education at Monroe Female College, Forsyth, Georgia (Bessie Tift College). Unusual as it was for girls to attend college in her day, she carried with her a doll, which is still in the family possession. After her marriage to Thomas Wesley Glaze, six children came to bless this happy union. Three died in infancy and the remaining three rise up to call her blessed for the beautiful and ennobling virtuous life she bestowed upon them.

Children:

1. Thomas Walter Glaze, born September 11, 1870; married Tinie Dozier, in 1892 at Macon, Bibb County, Georgia, and had issue: (1) Wesley Yonge Glaze, who was born January 10, 1896, at Macon, Georgia. He served in the Expeditionary Forces of the U. S. A. Army in Europe during the World War I. Thomas Walter Glaze, although beyond the military age for active service, was accepted by the government as an auditor during the period of the war. He now lives in Portland, Oregon.
2. Eugene Glaze, born July 2, 1872, died October 5, 1872.
3. Mary Frances Glaze, born October 10, 1875; died January 28, 1876.
4. Oscar Hill Glaze, born January 19, 1877; died June 10, 1877.
5. Minnie Lee Glaze, born July 21, 1879; died September 2, 1902. She was educated at the Andrew Female College, Cuthbert, Georgia. She died at Shellman, Georgia.

The Glaze-Lowrey families have always been representative of the best interests in progressive community life in culture and education.

ALICE LOWREY

"Honor was her polar star, and she dreaded a stain more than a wound."

FINIS

(2) Joseph Tarpley Saxon, on May 28, 1850, married Maranda Temperance Hudson (who was born in 1827), in Louisiana. He had ridden horseback from his old Georgia home to see his father, Reverend Henry Saxon, in Tallahassee, Fla. There he had met and fallen in love with his future wife, who soon afterwards removed to Louisiana. Again young Saxon took to the saddle and followed her to the new state, where he ultimately made her his bride. However, they did not remain very long there, but continued their westward trail to the Indian Territory —Oklahoma. Happiness was not to remain theirs very long, for in 1862 death cut short their lives, twelve days apart.

Children:

1. Henry (Crook) Alexander Saxon was born November 9, 1852; died September 25, 1918. He moved to Oklahoma in 1884. He was married to Eliza G. Goodwill, and had issue. She died March 25, 1909. Their children: (1) James Edward Saxon, born December 1, 1872, resides at Cement, Oklahoma. (2) John Tarpley Saxon, born March 7, 1880. Resides at Mansville, Oklahoma, and has a family. (3) Arthur Goodwill Saxon, born January 8, 1883. Resides in Ft. Cobb, Oklahoma. (4) Clarence Presley Saxon, born December 18, 1884. Resides in Lindsey, Oklahoma, Route #4 . Note: John Tarpley Saxon married a Miss Lucie (?) and had issue: Eva Ethel Saxon, born December 1, 1902; died July 20, 1906; Clarence Edward Saxon, born March 30, 1909; died December 1, 1919; Barney Alexander Saxon, born March 30, 1914; Roberta John Saxon, born March 7, 1924.
2. Anna M. Saxon was born April 17, 1855, and married a Mr. Gray, d. January 27, 1922 (?). They had issue: Ann Tabitha Hane Gray and others. For some years she resided in Topeka, Kansas, but now lives with her son in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. She is very deaf, but takes much pride in her Saxon ancestry.
3. Jesse Edward Saxon was born September 14, 1860; died in 1933 at McMillen, Oklahoma, where he had made his home for many years. He was married and had issue. He was born in Filmore, Louisiana. According to the word of Mrs. Anna Gray, her father, Joseph Tarpley Saxon, owned and operated a steamboat landing at Moscow (Filmore, La.) on Lake Bisteneau, Bogier Parish. He likewise owned three farms, or plantations, one of which connected the landing of boats. NOTE: The children of Joseph Tarpley Saxon were reared by their maternal grandmother, Mrs. Joanna D. D. Hudson (Mrs. Jesse Brown Hudson). Henry (Crook) Alexander Saxon moved to Oklahoma in 1882; Jesse Edward Saxon moved to the state in 1884; Mrs. Anna M. Gray moved to the state in 1890. She is of the opinion that her direct ancestry connect with the Samuel Saxon of Halifax, North Carolina, whose will was made at that place in 1766. Napoleon Saxon, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, is the son of Jesse Edward Saxon, listed above.

These Saxons are related directly to the Augusta, Georgia, Saxons: Albert B. Saxon, his brother Judson J. Saxon, and their sister, "Matt" Saxon. Their parents were—father of Augusta Saxons—was a nephew of Rev. Henry Saxon. Hence first cousins to Joseph Tarpley Saxon. "Matt" Saxon was born April 10, 1849. J. Judson Saxon was born October 1, 1854.

MRS. ANNA GRAY

Anna M. Saxon (Mrs. Anna M. Gray) married a Mr. Gray and had issue:

1. Joseph T. Gray; 2. Edward A. Gray; 3. Elias L. Gray; 4. Charles G. Gray.

Note: Edward A. Gray died August 11, 1925.

Mrs. Gray resides at 1429 N. W. 30th Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

JESSE EDWARD SAXON, McMillan, Oklahoma, son of Joseph Tarpley Saxon, died in 1934. He was born at Minden, Louisiana. Married and had issue:

1. Edward Napoleon Saxon, born Jan. 8, 1885; 2. Anna Ethel Saxon, born August 2, 1889; married a Mr. Adkins; 3. Joseph Arden Saxon, born January 15, 1892; died June 12, 1916; 4. Myrtle Enis Saxon, born May 15, 1894; married a Mr. Gardner; 5. Jesse Arvel (Orville) Saxon, born May 11, 1908.

Note: Edward Napoleon Saxon's children: a. Duane Saxon; b. Marie Saxon. They reside at 1521 North Hudson Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

(3) James Smith Saxon married Elizabeth Davis and had issue:

Son of Rev. Henry Saxon.

Children:

1. Thomas Henry Saxon, who married Penelope Davis and had issue: (1) Adie Lee Saxon. Note: Thomas Henry Saxon died at age of 78.
2. Josiah Saxon never married; died during the Civil War, aged 19.
3. John Saxon, died in childhood.
4. Tabitha Saxon, died at age of eighteen.
5. Benjamin Saxon, never married; died at age of 75, in the state of Florida.
6. Samuel Saxon, married Josephine Patrick and had issue: (1) William Saxon; (2) Eula Saxon; (3) Mittie Elizabeth Saxon, married Thomas Allen Black, Pauls Valley, Oklahoma; (4) Edna Saxon, married John Roach; (5) Ada Saxon, married Dr. Pratt Lindsey, Oklahoma.
7. James Saxon, married Mattie Wright and had issue. His widow resides in Shawnee, Oklahoma. Children: (1) Felix Saxon; (2) Frederick Saxon; (3) Fannie Saxon; (4) Earle Saxon, married an Indian; (5) James Saxon, Jr.

8. Mitchell Saxon, marrid Mollie Ward and had issue: (1) Essie Saxon, died in childhood; (2) Ona Saxon, died in childhood; (3) Wesley Saxon; (4) John Saxon; (5) Homer Saxon, Twin Falls, Idaho.
9. Elijah Padgett Saxon was born September 2, 1861; married Palestine Patrick, March 17, 1885, and had issue: (1) Lena Saxon, born February 1, 1887; married Paul E. Wallenberg and had issue: a. Howard Wallenberg; b. Carl Wallenberg; c. Lillian Mae Wallenberg; d. Harold Wallenberg; e. Paul E. Wallenberg, Jr.; f. Lena Ethel Wallenberg. (2) Hattie Lee Saxon, born December 20, 1888. (3) Delbert Smith Saxon, born October 25, 1892; married Mrs. Vida Cappleman. No issue. (4) Elizabeth Saxon, born December 1, 1896. (5) Ramond Carroll Saxon, born January 20, 1900; married Etta Welch and had issue: a. Faye Lydia Saxon; b. John Carroll Saxon.

Note: Another son of James Smith Saxon, son of Reverend Henry Saxon, died in infancy. It is not certain as to the numerical arrangement of the above children of James Smith Saxon, but this list was given to the author of this volume by Elijah Padgett Saxon of Dallas, Texas, 5312 Miller Street. He told me that Mack Saxon, the famous football star and Coach at the School of Mines, El Paso, Texas, was also a kinsman of these families. In Dallas, Texas, is also Mary Saxon, who is associated with the Farm and Credit Association. The Honorable Lyle Saxon, attorney, practices there. Other Saxons of Dallas are listed elsewhere.

Mrs. John Roach, daughter of Samuel Saxon, resides at 229 No. Cherry Street, Pauls Valley, Oklahoma. Her father (?) was recently accidentally killed by an automobile in the streets of that city. He operated a flourishing market prior to his death.

You will notice considerable new data of the family connections. These were made mostly from personal interviews. Please suggest corrections if necessary.

REV. SAMUEL COWLES SAXON (1806-1866)

Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon married Nancy Anne Shepherd in 1831, the daughter of Geo. G. Shepherd and wife, Anna Domino, of Calhoun County, Georgia, granddaughter of Lewis Shepherd.

Nancy Ann Shepherd was born April 30, 1818, at Dicky in Calhoun County, Georgia, and died June 14, 1881.

Rev. Samuel Saxon, a most devout minister of the gospel, lived on his own farm from which he supported his large family and preached the gospel on Sundays to congregations, from which he received very little remuneration. Among the churches he served was old Bethel. When the church divided on the question of foreign missions and close communion, he was with those coming out and building another church for home missions and open communion.

Children:

1. Henry G., b. 1, 4, 1833—1, 4, 1852. Unmarried.
2. Elizabeth Jane, b. 11, 11, 1834—1911, m. Lisbon Averett.
3. James N., b. 1, 1, 1837—12, 3, 1863, unmarried. Soldier in War between the States, buried in Arlington Cemetery, Va.
4. John B., b. 2, 21, 1839—1864, m. Georgia Luke. He was killed in War between the States. Soldier in service.
5. Susan T., b. 4, 24, 1841—4, 8, 1899, m. (1) Geo. Sellers, (2) Tom Keaton.
6. William Thomas, b. 3, 3, 1843—4, 26, 1924, m. (1) Jane Curry, b. 2, 17, 1848—6, 20, 1881. M. (2) 1, 22, 1882, Addie Curry b. 3, 21, 185—.
7. Robert B., b. 1, 18, 1845—9, 19, 1912, m. 12, 12, 1876 Tyree Martin b. 8, 17, 1855—9, 13, 1932.
8. Mary (Mollie) b. 9, 5, 1847—1, 18, 1923, m. 1867 Marion Taylor, b. 2, 6, 1847—6, 13, 1925.
9. Joseph Tarpley, b. 9, 12, 1849—April, 1907, unmarried, buried Morgan, Ga.
10. Samuel Washington, b. 11, 13, 1852—8, 31, 1907, m. about 1893 Wate Aycock, b. 3, 13, 1875—11, 3, 1917.
11. Nancy L., b. 2, 7, 1854—12, 14, 1856.
12. Sarah Emma, b. 8, 26, 1856—5, 21, 1914, m. 3, 31, 1883, William Thomas McGuirt, b. 10, 25, 1855—2, 11, 1902.
13. Leonara, b. 4, 4, 1859—1898, m. Perry Benton, b. 10, 10, 1850.
14. Jackson, b. 4, 29, 1863—1908, unmarried.

HENRY G. SAXON, born 1, 4, 1833—1, 4, 1852. Killed accidentally while carrying cotton to market.

Elizabeth Jane, born 11, 11, 1834, died 1911, married Lisbon Averitt.

Children:

Lisbon Beeb
William Hattaway
Martha
Elmirah
Elizabeth

Sara Lena, married Sexton. Bainbridge, Ga.

James Saxon, unmarried. Killed in Civil War. Buried in Washington, D. C., Arlington Cemetery.

John B. m. Georgia Luke Saxon, Shreveport, La.

One child, John B., married Jennie Heard.

Children:
Heard, married.
Winnie, married.
Annie.
Emmie.

George and Susan T. Saxon Sellers.

Children:
George, Jr., married Dady Wise (Sellers).

Children:

1. Claude Albert Seller, born January 5, 1891.
2. Ersil Sellers, born February 5, 1893.
3. George Vistel Sellers, born December 7, 1895. TWINS
4. Ella Patterson Wise Sellers, born December 7, 1895.
5. Bernice Sellers, born February 11, 1905.
6. Delaris Oleta Sellers, born March 2, 1910.

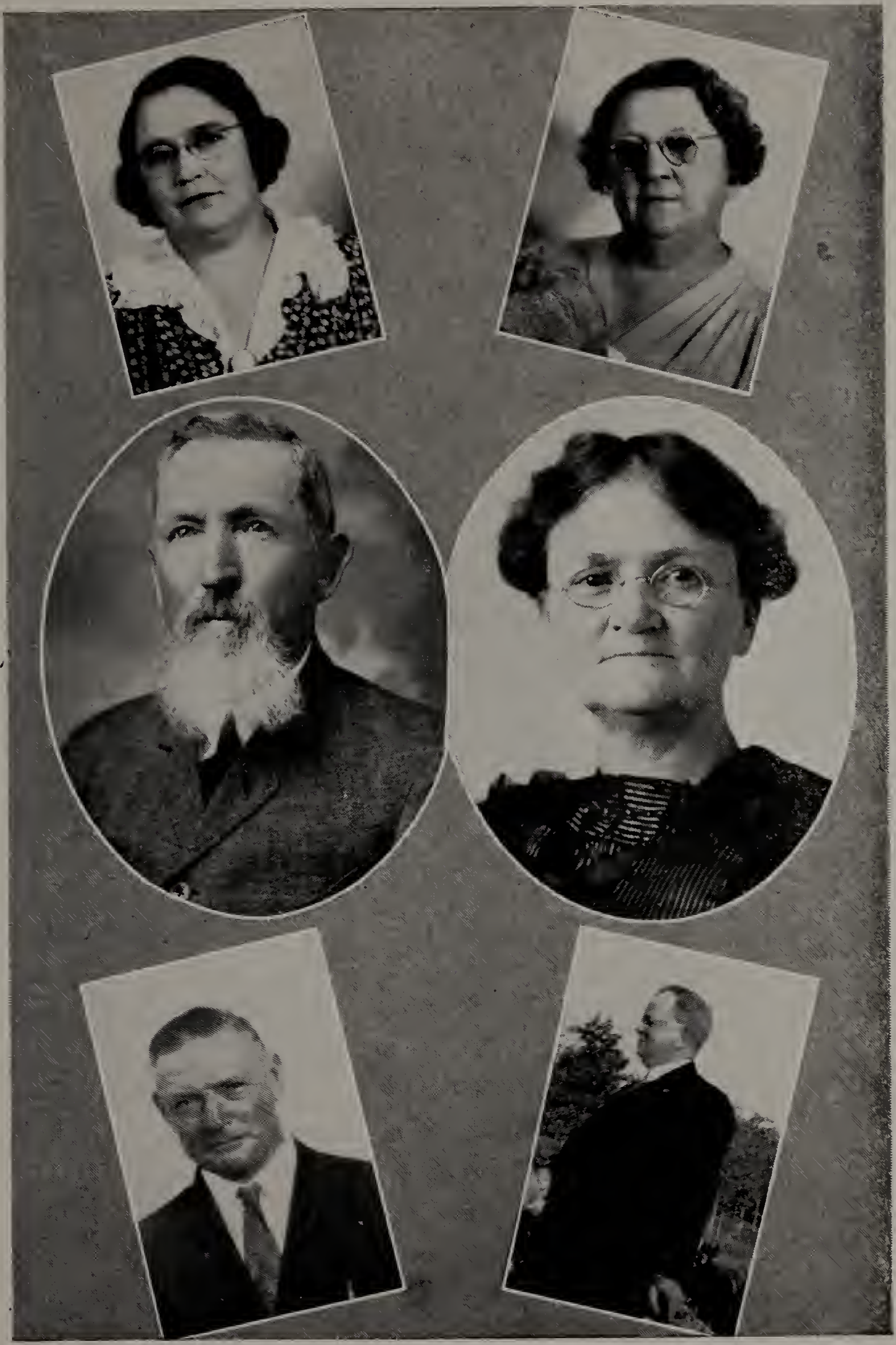
Susan T. Saxon (Sellers) had no issue by her second husband, who was a Mr. Keyton.

WILLIAM T. and JANE CURRY SAXON

William T. was a Confederate soldier, serving in Company E, 51st Volunteers, under command of Capt. James Dickey. Enlisted 1862, lost his right leg in battle of Chancellorsville, Va. When he came home unable to work on farm his brother, Robert B., helped him to go to school so he could teach school to make his living. These two brothers were always very close together until their death, helping each other. Wm. T. lived on a farm in Calhoun County about a mile from Robert B.'s farm in Randolph County, Georgia. He married Jane Curry.

Children:

1. William Rufus, b. 3, 28, 1873; died in Shellman, Ga., —, 15, 1911, never married.
2. Samuel Albert, b. 10, 7, 1875—2, 15, 1921, m. 4, 9, 1906 Mary Lizzie McLaughlin, b. 11, 3, 1882. One son, Albert.
3. Lillie May, b. 1, 14, 1877, m. 1, 4, 1903 Edward Swift Pinkston; they had one daughter, Janie Murl, b. 11, 12, 1903, who died unmarried. Jane Saxon died 1881 and Wm. T. m. her sister Addie, 1882; they have one daughter, Emmie Lee, b. 10, 11, 1882, m. Ed. Cook and their one child died in infancy.



Robert B. Saxon and wife, center, left. Tyree Annette Martin Saxon, center right. Daughters—top—left to right, Mrs. Tennyson Saxon Birdsong, Mrs. Floried Saxon Jenkins. Sons—bottom, left Samuel Saxon, bottom right, Joe Arthur Saxon.

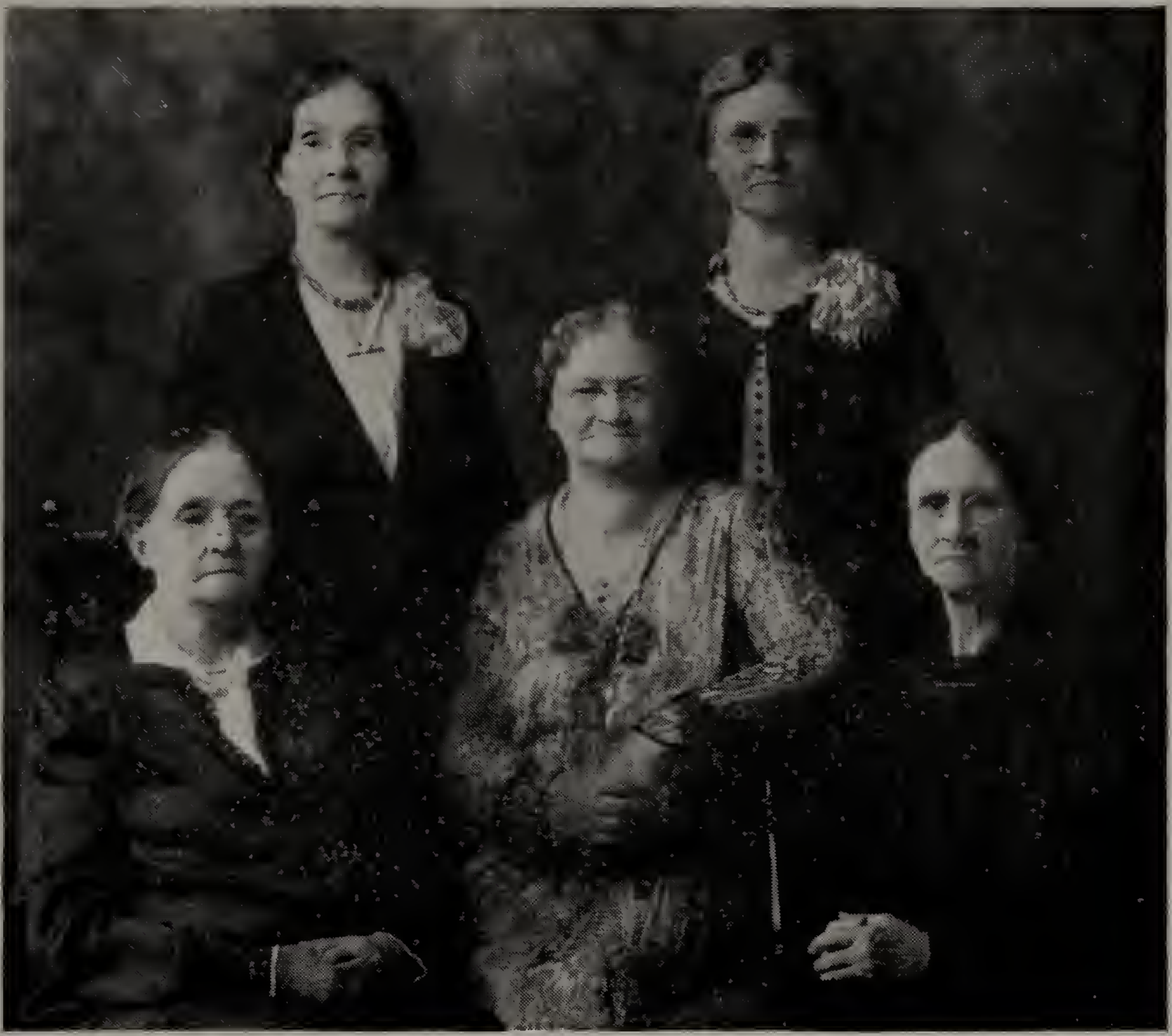
ROBERT BANKEY SAXON

Robert Bankey Saxon, seventh child of Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon and wife, Nancy Ann Shepherd Saxon, born January 18, 1845, died in Shellman, Ga., September 19, 1912, married Tyree Antoinette Martin, December 18, 1876, at Bethel, Randolph County, Georgia. She was the ninth child of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin. Mrs. Tyree A. Martin Saxon was born August 17, 1855, and died September 13, 1932, in Columbus, Ga. They are buried in Shellman, Ga.

Their home for most of their married life was on the southern border of Randolph County, just across the line from Calhoun County, Georgia. It was noted as having plenty of this world's goods and an open house of hospitality. He and she were descended from planters for generations. His ideas and theories as an agriculturist were far ahead of his times. He carried these out with untiring persistence and ability. His public spirit, sound business judgment and high personal character made him recognized as an outstanding patriotic, useful citizen.

Mr. and Mrs. Saxon were deeply religious. For many years they were Baptists. Mrs. Saxon was an invalid for several years and was healed by Christian Science, after which they both joined the Christian Science Church. After Mrs. Saxon's wonderful healing, she studied the Bible and Christian Science literature and prayed to know more of this healing work of God. She would put into practice the Truth she learned and soon people began coming to her for healing. She suffered a great deal of persecutions from her church and friends, but she only pressed on. She withdrew from the Baptist church and joined the Christian Science church. She began active work in this church and grew in understanding and faith and for thirty-five years was a very successful Christian Science practitioner, following the Christ teaching. "Go ye into the world, preach the gospel, heal the sick," knowing that she was only an avenue for God's healing work.

She taught her children this high standard of living, and all who knew her loved her.



Daughters of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin. Left to right standing: Mrs. Sarah Josephine Watson, Shellman, Ga. Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, Sylvester, Ga. Sitting: Mrs. Hester Bonnetta Curry, Shellman, Ga. Mrs. Tyree Martin Saxon, Macon, Ga. Mrs. Amanda India Curry, Shellman, Ga.

The War Service of ROBERT BANKEY SAXON

He joined the Confederate Army in the War Between the States, enlisted in Miller County, Georgia, in Hall's Company, Hood's Battalion, about 1863, and served during the rest of the war along the coast of Florida and Georgia.

Children:

1. Maude, b. 10, 17, 1877, m. (1) 4, 8, 1906 Daniel Douglas Murphy, who died 1916. M. (2) 4, 17, 1919 Parks Lee Hay, Macon, Ga. No issue of either. D. A. R. Nat'l No. 252794.
2. Berta Belle, b. 9, 25, 1880, m. 10, 22, 1902 Covington Holmes Watkins, b. 1, 22, 1881—11, 20, 1938.
3. Floriede, b. 8, 9, 1883—m. 11, 11, 1903 John B. Jenkins, b. 1, 10, 1881.
4. John Samuel, b. 3, 5, 1887, m. Addie Hughs.
5. Martha Truitt, b. 2, 26, 1891, m. 10, 21, 1915 Julian Gordon Liddell, b. Feb. 1892.
6. Joe Arthur, b. 6, 21, 1893, m. (1) 6, 7, 1917 Erie Coleman, (2) Florence Faust. Joe A. is claim adjuster of Southern National Ins. Co.
7. Tyree Tennyson, b. 9, 24, 1897, m. 7, 4, 1920, Frances Williamson Birdsong—live Columbus, Ga.
8. Robert Martin, b. 3, 20, 1900, m. 6, 12, 1938. Martha Walker of Ark., one daughter Susan, b. Feb. 15, 1941.

J. A. and Florence and Robert M. and Martha live in Little Rock, Ark.

Parks Lee and Maude Saxon Hay now live in Macon, Ga. (No issue.) He has five children by his first wife—See Hay family.

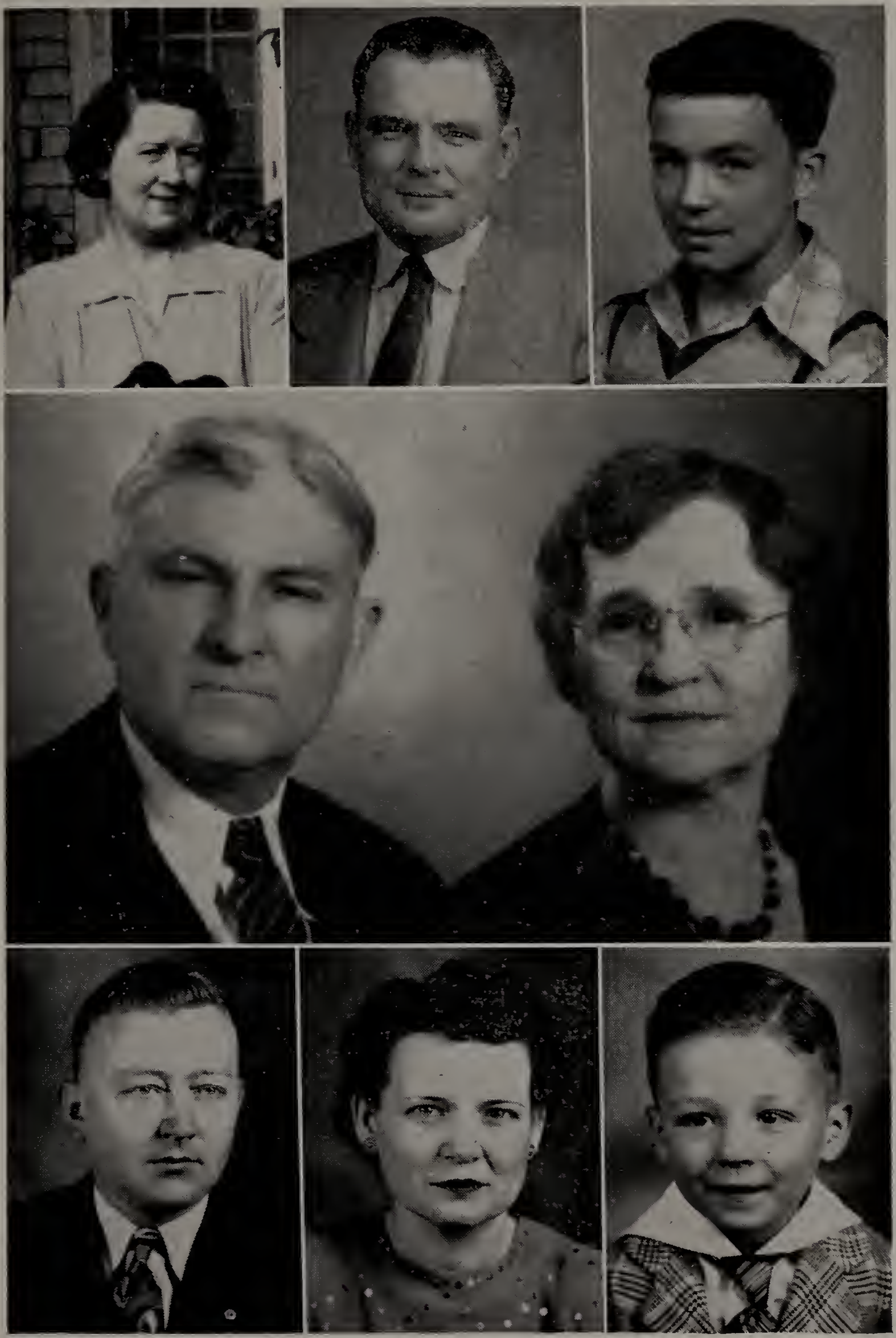
Robert Martin Saxon, President Southern National Insurance Company, Little Rock, Ark. His daughter, Susan Annette Saxon.

ROBERT MARTIN SAXON

President of the Southern National Life Insurance Company. Robert M. Saxon was born in Randolph County, Georgia, March 20, 1900. He moved with his parents to Shellman, Ga., about 1909, where he finished a high school education. He then took a commercial course in a business college in Atlanta, Georgia. On finishing his course he worked with an insurance company at 18 years of age. Manifesting ability and good leadership, he was promoted rapidly.

Studying all phases of the business, he decided, when the company he worked for was sold, to build a company for himself. So, about 1926 or 1927, he began his work for himself. Though the way was not easy, but with hard work, honesty and integrity he built his company, often turning to God for direction and help. He came through the lean years of the country and has a flourishing insurance business in Little Rock, Arkansas.

He married Martha Walker, of Newport, Arkansas. They have one daughter, Susan Annette, born February, 1941.



Center row—Covington Holmes Watkins, Mrs. Belle Saxon Watkins. Top row—Mrs. Ouita Smith Watkins, Robert Edwin Watkins, Robert E. (Bob) Watkins, Jr. Bottom row—Herbert Ralph Appleby, Mrs. Anne Watkins Appleby, Gerald Holmes Appleby.

COVINGTON HOLMES and BELLE SAXON WATKINS

Children:

1. Robert Edward, b. 9, 3, 1903, m. Ouita Smith, live in Columbus, Ga. One son Robert (Bob), b. 12, 17, 1931.
2. Clara Annette, b. 12, 7, 1908, m. H. Ralph Appleby, b. 1, 3, 1909—one son, Gerald, b. 12, 3, 1940.

JOHN B. and FLORIEDE SAXON JENKINS

Live in Albany, Ga., a successful farmer.

Children:

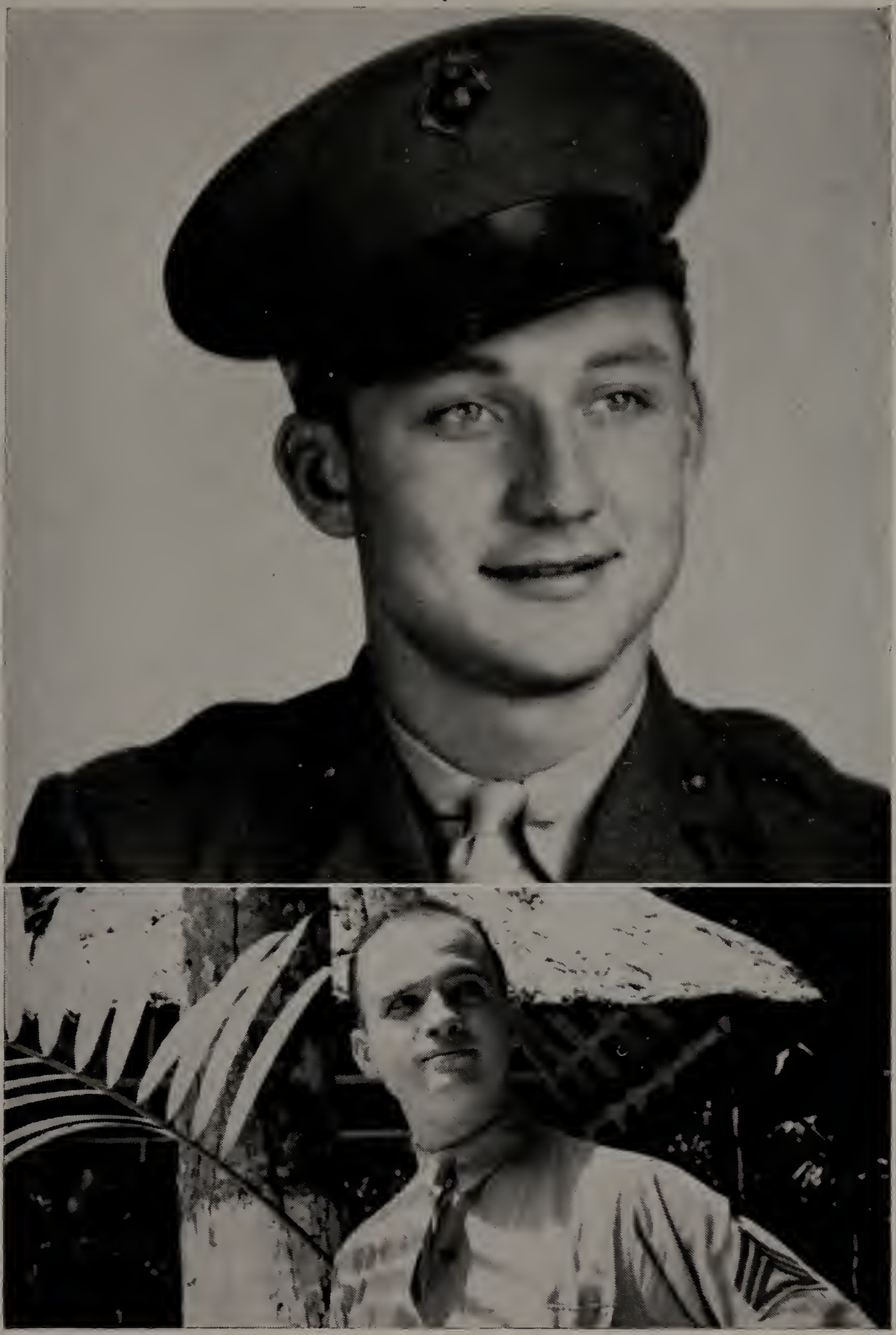
1. Ann Elizabeth, b. 2, 24, 1904—June, 1942, m. Ernest Garrett. Ch. Anne, Ernest and John. Anne m. Reed Jenkins, one son, Truitt.
2. Robert Saxon, b. 9, —, 1909, m. Frances Cheny. No issue.
3. Kathrine Elonor, b. 6, 11, 1916, m. Herman Morgan; one daughter, Edith. All live in Albany, Ga.

J. SAMUEL and ADDIE HUGHS SAXON

Children:

1. Robert, b. 1922. Now serving as radio gunner in World War 2. Has overseas service.
2. Mary.
3. Billy is in the Navy.

Live in Albany.



Top—T/Sgt. John Robert Saxon, Marine Gunner, World War II. Bottom—T/Sgt. Donald Bruce Saxon, U.S. Marines, World War II.

Mr. Jule Liddell and wife, Mrs. Martin Saxon Liddell.

Gilbert Diaz and wife, Mrs. Martha Liddell Diaz.

Lt. Wedford J. Liddell and wife, Mrs. Louise Amos Liddell.

JULIAN G. and MARTHA T. SAXON LIDDELL

Julian G. associated with the Georgia University, State Agricultural work, now with Federal Government in conservation department. They live in Spartanburg, S. C., at present.

Children:

Wedford Jackson, b. 4, 20, 1917, m. 8, 30, 1941 Louise Amos; one son (Bobbie) Robert Edward.
Martha Kate, b. 11, —, 1918, m. 8, 24, 1940 Gilbert Diaz.
Martha Saxon born Randolph Co., Ga.; m. J. G. Liddell, b. in Fulton Co., Ga.

Wedford Jackson Liddell received commission as Second Lieutenant in 1939. He was called into service January, 1942, and served in the Infantry. July, 1942, was at Ft. Benning and was promoted to First Lieutenant. In January, 1944, he was transferred to Air Corps, taking training for pilot.

GILBERT and MARTHA LIDDELL DIAZ

Children:

Donald Gilbert, b. 3, 1941. Miami, Fla., Hospital.
Julia Martha, b. 5, 3, 1944, at Spartanburg, S. C., Gen. Hospital.

JOE ARTHUR and ERIE COLEMAN SAXON

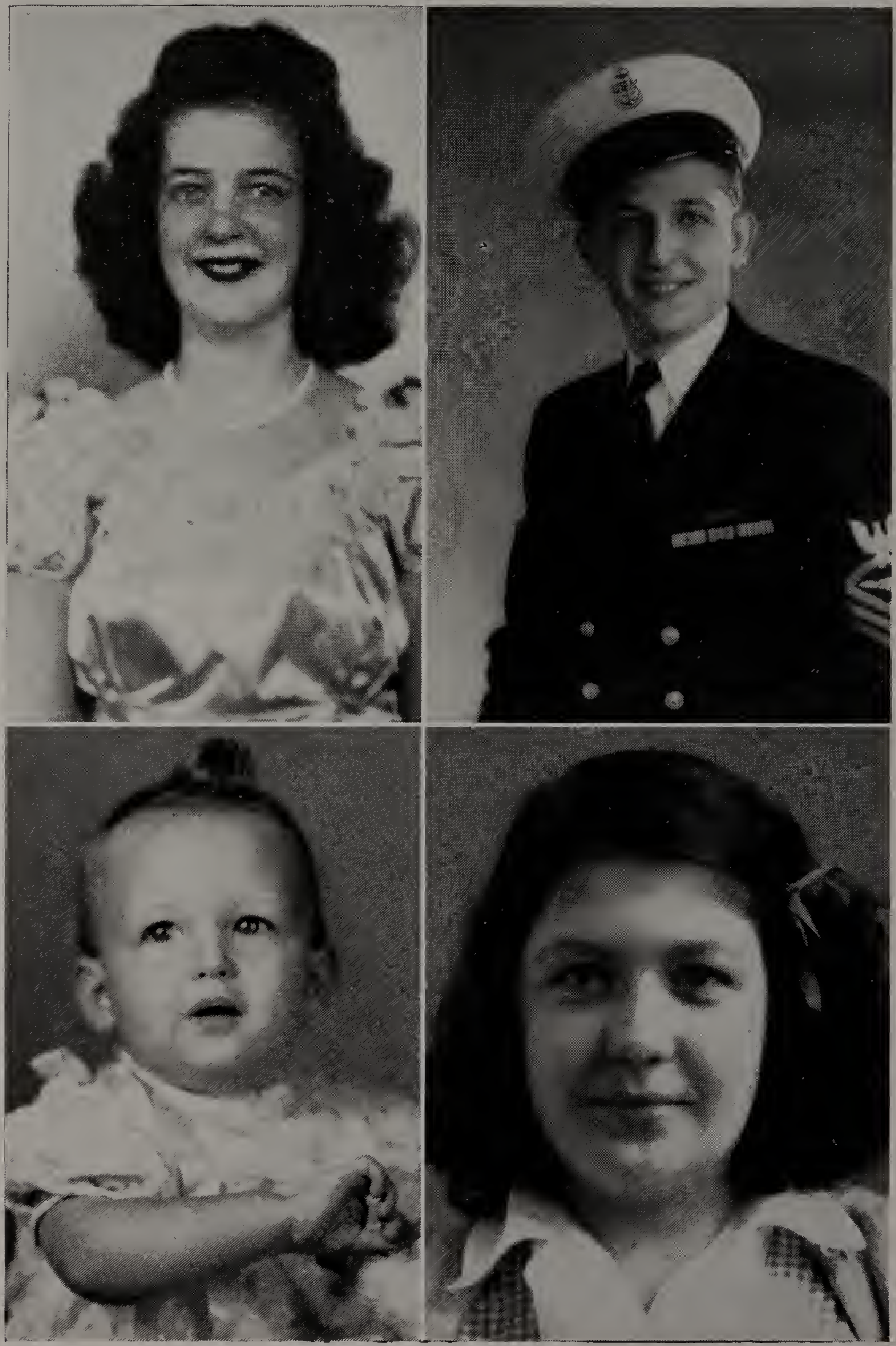
Children:

Donald Bruce, b. 1919, now serving in the U. S. Marines, World War 2.
Bob Ben, b. 1922-1928.

T. WILLIAMSON and TENNYSON BIRDSONG

Children:

1. Harrold Saxon, b. April, 1921, m. Juanita Whaley, from West Virginia; children, Sandra Lee, b. 10, 9, 1943, and one son, Richard Saxon, b. 10, 28, 1944.
2. Frances Anne.
3. Nancy Birdsong



Top, left to right—Frances Birdsong, Harold Saxon Birdsong, Chief of Radar, U.S. Navy, 1945. Bottom, left to right—Sandra Birdsong, daughter of H. Saxon Birdsong; Nancy Birdsong, all children of F. Williamson and Tennyson Saxon Birdsong.

MARION TAYLOR AND WIFE, MARY ELIZABETH SAXON TAYLOR

Mary Eliza Saxon, seventh child of Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon, was born September 5, 1847; married Marion Taylor, who was born February 6, 1847, and died June 13, 1925. She died January 18, 1923, and was buried at Bethel Church. Had issue:

1. William Samuel Taylor, born August 23, 1868; married Marjorie Bowen (?) 1 dau., Marjorie. Was sheriff of Randolph Co., Ga.
2. Thomas Marion Taylor, born October 5, 1876. M. Lee Tatum; children, Louie Tom, one girl.
3. John Arthur Taylor, born June 20, 1879; married Trudy Coleman; two boys, J. A., Jr., and Marlen.
4. Nannie May Taylor, born November 2, 1881; never married.
5. Henry Ross Taylor, born March 5, 1885; married Clyde Lockett and had three children; one son killed in war 1944.
6. Walter Eugene Taylor, born January 22, 1888; married Mollie Johnson; two children, Walter, Jr., and Mildred. Sheriff of Randolph Co., Ga., for many years.

Joseph Tarpley Saxon, grandson of Rev. Henry Saxon and son of Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon, was born September 12, 1849; died in April, 1907. He never married. Mrs. Loveda Person of Monticello, Georgia, says that he was "certainly a good man."

Samuel W. Saxon, son of Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon, married Kate Aycock, who was born March 13, 1875; died November 8, 1917. Had issue:

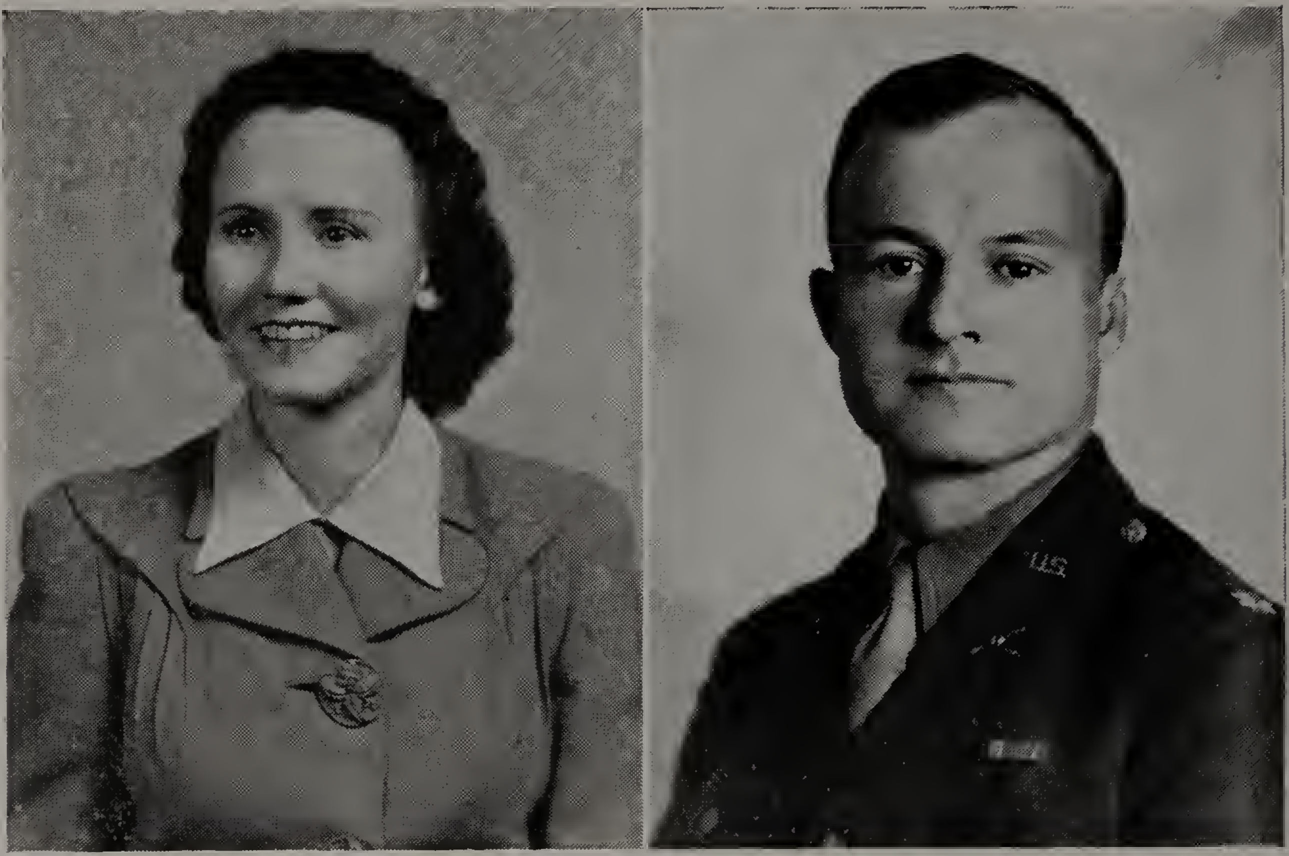
1. John Saxon, m. Bowen; one child, John, Jr.
2. Annie Saxon; m. Gibbs, one child.
3. Lennon Saxon.
4. Lizzie May Saxon; m. S. G. Compton.

WILLIAM THOMAS and EMMA SAXON McQUIRT

Lived in Tifton—Sheriff of Tift County, Georgia.

Children:

1. Kathrine Love (Loveda), b. 10, 12, 1884, m. 6, 24, 1912 Howard P. Persons, b. 6, 13, 1883.
2. Tommie, b. 12, 4, 1892—7, 25, 1939, m. 11, 28, 1917 John Floyd Carter, b. 5, 12, 1889.



Miss Louise Persons, Lt. Col. Howard P. Persons, Monticello, Ga.

HOWARD P. and LOVEDA PERSONS

Howard P. is a planter, lives in Monticello, Ga.

Children:

1. Lt. Col. Howard P., Jr., b. 9, 30, 1913, m. Virginia Lewis of San Francisco. Officer in U. S. Army. West Point graduate now serving overseas, France.
2. Emmie Louise, b. 9, 23, 1915.

John Floyd and Tommie McQuirt Carter live at Waycross and have one daughter, Emmie Elizabeth.

L. PERRY AND LENORA BENTON

Lenora Saxon, twelfth child of Rev. Samuel Cowles Saxon, was married to L. Perry Benton by Rev. C. C. Martin of Shellman, Georgia. Had issue:

1. William Benton, born March 18, 1881; married Minnie V. Graham of Aynor, North Carolina, who had children, (a) Willie G. Benton, born July 24, 1913; (b) Robert L. Benton, born February 6, 1916; (c) Minnie Lee Benton, born January 25, 1918, (d) Eura B. Benton, born January 1, 1920.
2. Beulah E. Benton, born October 19, 1882, in Calhoun county, Georgia. Married Howard Williamson of Gerrogardo, N. Carolina.

3. Mamie J. Benton, born May 22, 1885; married —— Paul, of Shellman, Ga.
4. Nellie J. Benton, born March 17, 1888; married a Mr. Shaw of Chadbourn, North Carolina.
5. L. Perry Benton, Jr., born March 18, 1890; m. Miss Boardman, North Carolina.
6. Susie Benton, born August 18, 1891; married R. M. Creech, Smithfield, North Carolina.
7. Joseph B. Benton, born February 5, 1894; resides at Aynor, N. C.
8. Carl Benton, born December 25, 1895; resides at Statesville, N. C.
9. Gladys Maude Benton, born January 5, 1896; married B. E. Kissam, Plymouth, North Carolina.

RICHMOND NALLY

Richmond Nally, planter, of Randolph County, Georgia, and first wife, Margaret Jane Martin Saxon.

Children:

1. Mary Ann (Molly), b. 9, 6, 1841—12, 3, 1927, m. 2, 25, 1866 Thomas Jefferson Ferguson, b. 7, 4, 1832—11, 1, 1896.
2. Easter O., b. 1, 3, 1843—12, 24, 1918, m. 1, 17, 1861 James Henry Manry, b. 8, 14, 1841—1, 28, 1922. See Manry Family.
3. Sadie, died 1917, m. Theodore Byrd Manry. See Manry family.
4. Mattie, b. ——, m. —— Charlie Dennis.
5. Susan, b. ——, m. —— William Manry, Jr. See Manry.
6. Benjamin, b. 4, 27, 1851, d. 6, 23, 1920, m. ——— Georgia Josephine Sanders.
7. Joseph Tarpley, b. 1853, m. —— Cally Lumly.
8. Rachel, b. 4, 5, 1855, m. 4, 5, 1887, James Bass (no issue).
9. Kathrine (Kate), b. 9, 8, 1858—Aug., 1938, m. 12, 21, 1885 Judson Culbreth, b. 10, 16, 1854-1939.
10. Lydia, b. 1859—2, 23, 1937. m. —— George Bass.
11. Richmond Price, b. ——, d. 1939, m. Nannie Coley.
12. George, b. 2, 14, 1864—1943; m. 11, 6, 1890 Ollie Yarbrough, b. 5, 27, 1873.

Second marriage of Richmond Nally Saxon to Jane Bass. No issue. He lived at Bethel, Ga., and is the son of Rev. Henry and Judith Saxon in this book.

Richmond Nally Saxon, son of Rev. Henry Saxon, born January 5, 1817; died December 3, 1891. Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Randolph County, Georgia. He moved there from Bleckley County, Georgia. He was twice married—first to Margaret Jane Martin; second to Jane Bass.

THOMAS JEFFERSON FERGUSON

Thomas J. Ferguson, son of Thomas Malcolm Ferguson and wife, Mary Elizabeth Heath, was born in Thomasville, Ga., July 4, 1832. His father died when he was 4 years old. His mother married again and Thomas J. and his brother, Patrick H. Ferguson, were reared by their father's brother in Monroe County, Georgia, until the age of ten years, when he and his brother were brought to Randolph County, Georgia, in 1842 with his uncle and family.

Thomas J. Ferguson enlisted in the Confederate Army in Randolph County, Georgia. His service was in Company B, 47th Georgia Regiment I. He was twice wounded in the battle of Chickamauga, once in the back and once in the knee, which left him always with a limp in walking. His brother, Patrick H. Ferguson, also served in the Confederate Army. He was taken a prisoner and died there, leaving a wife and two children, Rowena and Malcolm Ferguson.

Thomas J. Ferguson married soon after returning from the war, in February, 1866, to Mary (called Mollie) Ann Saxon, daughter of Richmond Nally Saxon and first wife, Margaret Jane Martin, of the Bethel community. They settled on his farm in that community and lived there all their lives.

It took the courage of the Martyr-school, with painful wounds not fully healed, to pick up the obligations of life and carry on, but this he did. With perseverance and industry he conquered the adverse circumstances and built a comfortable home and estate for himself and family.

His home showed the taste of an artist in its setting and environs, spacious grounds with a large grove surrounding it of oaks and cedars. Hence its name, "The Cedars." The yard was outlined with boxwood and flowers.

He was a close student all his life. He had a fine library. His methods of farming were much in advance of his times. He early in life heard the call of the Master and followed Him devoutly. He was a member of the Methodist Church, and a Democrat of high order.

His wife, Mary (Mollie) Saxon Ferguson, was a wife and mother of such gentleness and purity of character she guided her family in the most beautiful paths of life. She was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church and was a Christian of the deepest and most sincere piety. She conducted the affairs of her home with economy and thrift.

Mr. Ferguson preceded her in death many years. They are buried in the Martin cemetery.

Thos. Jefferson and Mary Ann (Mollie) Saxon Ferguson

Children:

1. Patrick H., b. 12, 23, 1866—4, 15, 1871.
2. Nena, b. 5, 23, 1869 (see Curry Family), m. 7, 7, 1890, Wm. Riley Curry, b. 8, 11, 1867.
3. Washington Heath, b. 8, 15, 1870, m. Nov. 1912, Julia Pondexter, b. March, 1888.
4. Richmond, b. 6, 22, 1873, m. 11, 20, 1896, Eunice Taylor, b. ——.
5. Nettie, b. 9, 20, 1878, m. 9, 20, 1928 Dr. M. L. Wade (no children).
6. Annie Elizabeth, b. 5, 20, 1884—5, 13, 1901, unmarried.

Washington Heath and Julia Pondexter

Children:

Thomas Malcolm, Heath, Robert Newton.

Richmond and Eunice Taylor Ferguson

Children:

1. Thomas Jefferson, m. Bertha Clark.
2. James Taylor
3. Mary Kate
4. Annie Belle, m. Dr. Paul Christian.
5. Richmond, Jr., m. Beatrice Clark.
6. Martha, m. Tom Robinson.
7. Carl, m. Marion New.

THEODORE THOS. MANRY AND WIFE, SARAH SAXON

3. Sarah (Sadie) Saxon, m. Theodore Thomas (Bird) Manry.

Children:

1. Allen Manry, m. ——
2. Annie Manry, m. Eugene Shepherd.
3. Theodore T., m. ——

This in their family Annie Manry m. Eugene Shepherd.

Children:

1. Annie Bell Shepherd—John Price.
2. Clotede Shepherd—Pearl White.
3. Eunice Shepherd—D. C. Lewis.
4. Bessie Shepherd—W. C. Wooten.
5. Roy Langley Shepherd—Verna Watkins.
6. Birdie Irene Shepherd—L. F. Culbreth.
7. Ida Gene Shepherd—J. G. Lumley.
8. Eunice Sadie Shepherd—T. T. Busbee.
9. Bonnie Lucile Shepherd—F. V. Bradshaw.
10. Max Shepherd—Regina Mills.
11. Tot Shepherd—W. W. Lewis.

4. Martha (Mattie) Saxon, m. Charlie Dennis.

Children:

1. Daniel Dennis
2. John Dennis
3. Jammie Dennis
4. Sadie Dennis
5. Lula Dennis

5. Susan Saxon, m. Wm. Manry.

Children:

1. Walter Manry, m. Annie Strickland.
2. Annie, m. Albert Lawrence.
3. John Manry, m. Carry Turner.

6. Benjamin Henry Saxon, m. 1874, Georgia Josephine Sanders. He was born 4, 27, 1851, d. 6, 23, 1920.

Children:

1. Charles Cephas, b. —, 27, 1875.
2. Memphis, b. 4, 26, 1877.
3. Richmond Eli, b. 7, 24, 1889.
4. John Saxon, b. 6, 11, 1882, d. 1882.
5. James Wista, b. 2, 20, 1884.
6. Grace Mae, b. 5, 26, 1888.
7. Clyde Alma, b. 6, 2, 1892.
8. Cora Lee, b. 5, 29, 1895.

7. Joseph Tarpley Saxon, b. 1852, m. Callie Lumley.

Children:

1. Charlie Saxon
2. Gussie Saxon
3. William Saxon
4. Leila Saxon, m. —— Shepherd.

5. Frank Saxon.
6. Tom Saxon.

8. Rachel A. Saxon, b. 4, 5, 1855, m. James E. Bass. No issue.

9. Kathrine (Kate) Saxon, b. 9, 8, 1858, d. 8, 1938, m. 12, 21, 1875, Judson Culbreth, b. 10, 16, 1854, d. 1939.

10. Lydia Saxon, b. 1859, d. 2, 23, 1937, m. George Bass.

Children:

1. Virgil Bass
2. Maggie Margaret Bass
3. William Bass
4. Mary Bass
5. Thomas Bass
6. Arthur Bass

11. Richmond Price Saxon, b. 5, 3, 1862, d. ——, m. 5, —, 1890 to Nannie B. Coley, b. 10, 6, 185—, d. 10, 14, 1922.

Children:

1. George W. Saxon, b. 10, 21, 1891, d. 1940, m. Mabel Ivey.
2. Jesse Coley Saxon, b. 2, 26, 1893, m. 7, 1914, to Mamie McFather.
3. Ada Pearl died at five years.
4. Dudley and Douglas (twins), b, 10, 15, 1898.
5. Mamie Esther, b. 7, 15, 1901, m. Nov., 1922 to James Whigham.

GEORGE WASHINGTON SAXON

Youngest son of Richmond Nally Saxon and wife, Mary Jane Martin Saxon.

George W. Saxon was born in Randolph County, Georgia, 2, 14, 1864. He went to Texas in young manhood and married in Brazos County Nov. 6, 1890, to Miss Ollie Yarbrough. They made their home in Reliance Community, Brazos County, Texas. They celebrated their golden wedding in 1940. Quoting from the Bryan Eagle, a newspaper of Bryan, Brazos County, Texas. "The groom and bride of fifty years ago seemed to have lost little of youth and found much of happiness and contentment in the half century year of married life. They have five sons and four daughters, seventeen grandchildren and two great-grandchildren and there has never been a death in their family. All of these were present at this beautiful Golden Wedding." George Washington Saxon died in 1943.

GEORGE WASHINGTON SAXON and OLLIE YARBROUGH SAXON

George Washington Saxon, b. 2, 14, 1864; m. 11, 6, 1890, Ollie Yarbrough, b. 5, 27, 1873, living.

Children:

1. Clarence, b. 11, 20, 1891, m. 6, 4, 1921, Bess Morgan, b. 4, 27, 1892.
2. Charlie, b. 5, 27, 1893, m. ——, Ruby Slaughter, b. 2, 15, 1892.
3. Nettie, b. 2, 12, 1895, m. 6, 1, 1913 Geo. G. Jones, b. 9, 4, 1887.
4. Everitte, b. 12, 2, 1897, m. 4, 10, ——, Alice Carroll, b. ——.
5. Lillie, b. 4, 5, 1900, m. 12, 18, 1918 Sam Bullock, b. 8, 14, 1898.
6. Maude, b. 6, 5, 1901, m. ——, Britton Risinger, b. 8, 30, 1901.
7. Floy, b. 8, 18, 1905, m. 9, 6, 1928, Irene Moore, b. 11, 21, 1908.
8. James Riley, b. 7, 14, 1909, m. 4, 15, —— Dora Lloyd, b. 9, 5, 1912.
9. Anna Lee, b. 12, 21, 1912, m. 7, 2, 1936, Johnnie J. Riley, Jr., b. 4, 1, 1910.

Grandchildren:

Inez Jones, b. 4, 7, 1914.
Herbert Jones, b. 11, 6, 1916.
Charlie Jones, b. 3, 16, 1918.
Ollie Jones, b. 11, 1, 1921.
John Sale Saxon, b. 7, 7, 1922.
Louise Risinger, b. 12, 19, 1922.
Milton Risinger, b. 11, 12, 1934.
Virginia Risinger, b. 9, 19, 1936.
Charlie Robert Saxon, b. 1, 8, 1923.
Alta Lee Bullock, b. 8, 14, 1924.
Patsy Ruth Saxon, b. 2, 18, 1932.
Lillie Maurine Saxon, b. 2, 7, 1934.
Betty Ann Saxon, b. 11, 3, 1937.
Nancy Saxon, b. 7, 9, 1934.
Floy Lowell Saxon, b. 4, 3, 1937.
Marylin Joyce Saxon, b. 9, 9, 1930.
Barbara Jean Ryley, b. 3, 4, 1938.

Great-grandchildren of Geo. W. Saxon and Ollie Y. Saxon:

Bobby Jean Jones, b. 2, 28, 1939.
Charles Benny Jones, b. 4, 11, 1940.

These are the children of Charlie Jones and wife, Dora Mae Jones.

REV. HENRY SAXON'S SECOND MARRIAGE AND CHILDREN

1. Henry Saxon, born July 20, 1839; died July 29, 1898.
2. Elizabeth Saxon, born November 14, 1841; died June 19, 1872.
3. Edward Saxon, born November 12, 1843; died July 20, 1862.
4. Matilda Saxon, born February 24, 1845; died October 23, 1869.
5. George Washington Saxon, born November 9, 1848; died in 1935.
6. Eliza Saxon, born February 5, 1850; m. February 17, 1867.

Henry Saxon married Mrs. Millie Brown.

Elizabeth Saxon married October 27, 1859, to Peter T. Mickler.

Edward Saxon died in the Confederate Army of typhus fever.

Matilda Saxon married February 17, 1867, to W. W. Smith. No issue.

GEORGE WASHINGTON and SARAH BALL SAXON

George Washington Saxon married April 4, 1878, to Sarah Ball, who was the daughter of William Ball, a great-nephew of Martha Washington, whose maiden name was Ball. She was also a descendant of John C. Calhoun, being a great-niece on her maternal side. They had issue.

Bessie Saxon Ausley had four children, two of whom were Charles and John Ausley. Also Margaret Ausley. All are very prominent in the State of Florida. Likewise are the Palmer and Cochran children listed elsewhere.

George W. Saxon was banker in Tallahassee, Fla., who m. Sarah Ball April, 1878.

Children:

Bessie, b. ——, m. —— Dr. C. M. Ausley.
Lucile, b. ——, died 1926, m. —— Dr. H. E. Palmer.
Helen, b. ——, m. —— Frank Cochran.

1. Bessie Saxon, married Dr. C. M. Ausley and had issue: (a) Charles Ausley, a graduate of the University of Florida Law School; now a presiding judge. Graduated with honors. (b) John Ausley. (c) Margaret Ausley, a graduate of the Florida State College for Women. (d) Helen Ausley, graduated from High School at twelve years of age.

2. Lucile Saxon, married Dr. H. E. Palmer and had issue: (a) Sarah Ball Palmer. (b) Three other children—two sons and a daughter.
3. Helen Saxon, married J. Frank Cochran, Jr., and had issue: (a) Jane Cochran. (Note: middle name of Jane, below Calhoun. (b) J. Frank Cochran, Jr., III.

Eliza Saxon married April 17, 1867, to David Willis and had two children: (1) George E. Willis; (2) B. F. Willis.

Note: Please send dates of births, marriages, deaths, details, etc., of all. After the death of his father, Rev. Henry Saxon, G. W. Saxon went into the banking business and established himself securely in the city of Tallahassee.

Note: Many other sources of information bearing on the Saxon Family History is being compiled by Leonard Saxon of 706 Irving Street, Muskogee, Oklahoma. Five intensive years have been spent in this research to piece meal fragmentary data so that it might be intelligible to members of the various Saxon Families and their kinsmen. However, this task is only begun, and it will doubtless take several years of hard work to make a dent upon the surface of family genealogy. Members of the family could render service if they were only contacted. Your help and suggestions with the records will be appreciated.

MANRY FAMILY

The progenitor of the large Manry family of Southwest Georgia was William Manry, a native of Middle Georgia, born Dec. 17, 1820.

He moved to Blakely, Early County, Georgia, when it was infested by Indians. He married after coming to South Georgia to Ann Collier. He moved from Early to a place near the border line of Randolph and Calhoun County. Here they lived until death claimed them. She died August 23, 1865. She was born May 10, 1818. They had eight children; seven of them were boys.

Their sons enlisted in the Confederate Army. Two were killed in the Battle of Sharpsburg, Benjamin F. and John B. Joseph was seen to enter the battle but was never found afterward. Was with unknown dead.

James Henry was also in the Army. He returned after the war was over.

This couple were hard workers, but were generous and liberal to a fault. He married again after the death of his first wife. He married Mrs. Martha A. Culbreth, a native of Alabama. She had three Culbreth children, and four children blessed their marriage. Five of his children married the posterity of James and Hester Martin, the Martin pioneers of Randolph County, Georgia. William Manry died in 1886 and is buried at the Bethel Church Cemetery, the Missionary Baptist Church, of which he and family were members.

Below we give the chart of his family:

William Manry, Sr., 12, 17, 1820—1886, and wife, Anne Collier, 5, 10, 1818—8, 23, 1865.

Children:

1. Benjamin F. were Confederate soldiers and were killed in
2. John B. action.
3. Joseph Manry
4. James Henry, b. 8, 14, 1841—1, 26, 1922, m. 1 ,17, 1861 Easter O. Saxon, b. 1, 3, 1843—12, 24, 1918.
5. Theodore Byrd, m. Sarah Saxon.
6. Wm., Jr., b. ——, m. ——, Susan Saxon.
7. Simmeon, b. ——, m. ——, Fannie Culbreth (step-sister)
8. Penelope Neppie, m. ——, Billy Culbreth (step-brother).

Wm. Manry married (2nd) Mrs. Martha Culbreth

Children:

Benjamin Franklin, m. 1, 13, 1894 Matha Jane (Blossom) Curry, 10, 6, 1873—9, 17, 1914. See Curry.
Esther, m. —— Bullard.
Belle B., 10, 9, 1875, m. 2, 5, 1901, Wm. Marion (Tucker) Curry, b. 11, 6, 1878—2, 20, 1926. See Curry.
Chadoin, b. ——, m. ——.

JAMES HENRY MANRY

James Henry Manry, son of Wm. Manry and wife, Ann Collier, was born in Early County, Georgia, Aug. 14, 1841. He was killed by a train in Cuthbert, Ga., Jan. 28, 1922. He failed to notice an incoming train because he was hard of hearing.

He married Easter O. Saxon at her parents' home, Richmond N. Saxon and Mary Jane Martin Saxon, Jan. 17, 1861. Soon after marriage he enlisted in the Confederate Army in Company

E, 51st Ga. Regiment, and was placed in Gen. Longstreet's Corps. He was in the battles of Sharpsburg, The Wilderness and all the hard fought battles of Virginia. He was taken a prisoner at Gettysburg and was confined 16 months in Point Lookout, Md., and four months at Ft. Delaware. He was paroled and sent home for forty days. When he started back to join his regiment, he found that the Army had surrendered.

He returned to his wife and home to begin life with nothing but his own energy and indomitable will to succeed, and this he did in a remarkable way. He became a large landowner of about 2000 acres, a merchant, gin and mill operator. He had a beautiful home, well stocked and well fruited.

At the age of 15 years he joined the Missionary Baptist Church and for more than 50 years he was a faithful member and for most that long he was a deacon of Bethel Church and Sunday School Superintendent. He was known as one of the best and most industrious men in Randolph County.

Mrs. Easter Saxon Manry was a frugal and capable homemaker. She carried on the business of her household with as much system and energy as he carried on his farm. She was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church of Bethel. The church her grandmother, Easter Bogan Martin, with three of her children and two daughters-in-law, organized. She served this church faithfully all her life.

Thirteen children blessed this home. Twelve lived to adult age. Below we give their family chart:

James Henry, Sr., and Easter O. Saxon Manry

Children:

1. Ida Henrietta, b. 5, 19, 1862, m. Mitchell Taylor.
2. John Benjamin, b. 1, 3, 1867, d. 1943.
3. Nancy Jane, b. 1, 17, 1868, d. 1943, m. John Bynum.
4. Mary Ann, b. 8, 11, 1870, m. John Webb.
5. Theodocia Ernest, b. 4, 5, 1872, m. George Wiggins.
6. Sarah Levenia (Sadie), b. 3, 5, 1874, m. Lint H. Callaway.
7. Easter (Ettie) Emma, b. 8, 3, 1875, m. George Grubbs.
8. Wm. Richmond, b. 12, 3, 1876, m. ——.
9. Lula Victoria, b. 10, 18, 1878, m. Ed Ried.

10. James Henry, b. 11, 16, 1880, m. Virgil Grubbs.
11. Minnie Diamond, died in infancy.
12. Lydia, b. ——, m. Walter Allen.
13. Bessie, b. ——, m. Grady Stewart.
    They have three sons in World War II.

NORTH CAROLINA,
HALIFAX COUNTY.

In the name of God Amen I, Samuel Saxon, of the province and county aforesaid, being in perfect good health, thanks be to Almighty God for the same, and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this to be my Last Will and Testament—as follows—that is to say—

First of all, I give my soul to God that gave it me and body to the earth to be buried in a decent like and Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executor and as for my worldly Estate that God has been pleased to bestow upon me my will and desire is that it may be divided in manner and form as follows—that is to say—

Item—I give to my beloved son Benjamine Saxon six pounds to be paid after my wife Mary Saxon's decease—

Item—I give to my beloved daughter Bethiah Mills twenty-five pounds to be paid after my wife Mary Saxon's decease—

Item—I give to my beloved son Charles Saxon one negro boy named Lewis to him and his heirs and assigns forever—

Item—I give to my beloved son Samuel Saxon one negro fellow that he has now in his possession named Jack to him and his heirs and assigns forever—

Item—I give to my beloved son John Saxon the plantation whereon I now live containing one hundred and fifty acres of land and three hundred and forty six acres of land adjoining, the same being bought of Samuel Hardy, and also two negroes, Harry and Jenny and her increase to him and his heirs and assigns, and if John Saxon should die before he is married or before the age of twenty years old my will is that his Estate should be equally divided between all his brothers and his sisters after his mother's decease—

Item—I lend to my beloved wife Mary Saxon three negroes, Jack, Lucy and Dinah, and all the rest of my estate both real and personal after my just debts are paid, and her bed, to—dispose of as she thinks proper and my will and desire is that after her decease and leagases paid that the remainder of estate should be equally divided between my three sons, Benjamine Saxon, Samuel Saxon and John Saxon.

I likewise revoke other wills and other gifts to be void and of non effect and so make and ordain this my will and testament and do appoint my wife Mary Saxon and Benjamine Saxon my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament, in witness whereof I have set my hand and fixed my seal this seventh day of February in the year of Our Lord Christ One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty Six.

Signed, sealed and delivered Saml. Saxon (seal)
in the presence of—
John Bradford
John Morris Halifax County: July Court, 1766.
Jesse Pope

The afore going will was exhibited in open court by the Exors' and duly proved by the oath of John Morris, a subscribing witness thereto, who on his death did say that he saw the testator, Samuel Saxon, sign publish and declare the same to be his last will and testament and that he, together with the other witnesses, subscribed severally their names as witnesses thereto in the presence of the testator and that he together with the other witnesses subscribed severally their names as witnesses thereto in the presence of the testator and at his request whereupon the Exors' in the said will named were duly qualified according to Law thereupon the said will was ordered to be recorded and is recorded.

Jas. Montfort, C. C.

This will was exhibited in open Court and proved by the oaths of Benja. Saxon and John Brown, two of subscribing witnesses, and on Mo Ordered to recorded, at the same time Benajah Saxon and John Bradford, the Executors therein named, appeared in Court and was duly qualified according to term . . .

Test J. Montfort

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF ARCHELUS SAXON

In the name of God Amen, the tenth day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty One.

I, Archelus Saxon, of the County and Parish of Halifax, being very sick and low but of a perfect mind and memory, thanks be to Almighty God for it. I do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following: First, I recommend my soul to God that gave it me and then my body to be decently buried in a Christian like and decent manner at the discretion of Executors and for what worldly estate it hath pleased God to bestow on me after my debts are first paid and my funeral charges discharged I dispose of the same in manner and form following to-wit:

Item—I give to my loving brother Benjamine Saxon one negro boy named Ned, aged about six years, to his proper use if in case that the said Benjamine Saxon shall make a proper right and title of the said piece of land and plantation that Richd Hopson did live on and the said Archelus

Saxon did purchase of Benjamine Saxon. I further desire that if the said Benjamine Saxon refuses to make a good wright of the said land upon the payment of 13 pounds 15 shillings prd money by Charles Saxon to Benjamine Saxon, my will is that then the said negro boy to be Charles Saxon's to his proper use forever and also leave to my brother Charles Saxon 13£, 15 s. prd money to discharge the same to Benjamine Saxon and if Benjamine Saxon is willing to make a good wright of the land to Charles Saxon that then the negro to remain hisen and the land to be Charles Saxon's to him and his assigns forever.

Item—I give to my loving Brother Benjamine Saxon one piece of land lying on Bear Marsh and the north side of Bever Dam containing by estimation one hundred and fifty acres to him and his assigns forever and I also leave to Tempie Saxon, the daughter of Benjamine Saxon, and Sarah, his wife, one negro boy named Jacob, now in possession of her father and mother; it is my desire that he shall be delivered to my brother, Benjamine Saxon, until she arrives to the age of fifteen, then to be the said Tempie Saxon's to her proper use forever, and if she 'red then he shall be equally divided amongst and sisters. . .

Item—I give to my Brother Samuel Saxon one negro boy named ——n and his assigns and four cows and two yearlings and if G. . . in of any one of my suits of clothes and I also leave to Charles Saxon all my other wearing apparel . . .

And if there is any money left after my debts are paid my desire is that all my brothers and sisters will get them rings made with the two letters of my name in them and wear them forever. I lend to brother Samuel Saxon my Horse, Bridle and Saddle until Mary Hardy Harvy arrives to the age of fifteen years and then to be hers or the value of him in any other horse as good as he was when he had him and she dies without being married then the value of him to be returned to Benjamine Saxon. I give to John Brown, the son of Richard Brown, one piece of land lying on Curritac in Beaufort County containing estimation six hundred acres . . .

I acknowledge this to be my last will and testament and appoint Benjamine Saxon and John Bradford my Executors to this my last will and testament in witness my hand and seal. . .

Signed sealed and delivered Archelus Saxon (Seal)
In presence of us
Benjamine Merryman, John Brown, Jr., Sam'l Saxon
Halifax County jet . . . March Court 1761

Office of Register of Deeds
Halifax County, North Carolina
Deed Book 5, page 242

This Indenture made ye first day of March in the year of our Lord 1743/4. Between Edward Howcott of Beaufort County in North Carolina Tavern Keeper of the one part and Samuel Smith of ye Isle of Wight County in Virginia of the other part. Witnesseth that ye sd Edward Howcott for and in consideration of the sum of Three Hundred and Twenty Pounds of lawful money of this price to me in hand paid by ye afd Samuel Smith before the ensealing hereof have given granted bargained sold aliened conveyed and confirmed and by these presents do fully clearly and absolutely give grant bargain sell aline convey & confirm unto him ye said Samuel Smith his heirs and assigns forever one messuage or tract of Land lying on the south side of Marahock River begining at a red oak on the west side of Rocky Run Henry Simmons corner tree thence Est: across ye run on Simmons line Three hundred and twenty pole to a barren white oak thence N 320 pole to a white oak thence Wt 320 pole to a red oak thence South 320 pole to the first station ye said land lying in Edgecombe County in the province of North Carolina & containing six hundred and forty acres be the same more or less. To have and to hold the said granted and bargained premises with all the appurtenances and privileges to the same belonging or in any wise appurtaining to him the said Samuel Smith his heirs and assigns forever to his and their only proper use benefit and behoof forever and I the said Edw Howcott for my heirs exers admin do covent promise and grant to and with the said Samuel Smith his heirs and assigns that before the ensealing hereof I am the true sole and lawful owner of the above bargained premises and am lawfully seized and possessed of the same in my own proper right as a perfect and absolute estate of Inheritance in fee simple and that the said Samle Smith his heirs and assigns shall and may from time to time & at all times forever hereafter by force and virtue of these presents lawfully peaceably and quietly have hold use possess occupie and enjoy the sd demised and bargained premises with the appurtenances free and clear of & from all & all manner of former & other gifts grants bargains seales leases mortgages wills entails jointures dowries and all other incumbrances whatsoever. Furthermore I the said Edward Howcott for myself my heirs exers and admin: do covenant and engage the above demissed premises to him the said Samuel Smith his heirs and assigns against the lawful claims or demands of any person or persons whatsoever hereafter to warrent, secure & defend.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Edwd Howcott his seal

Signed Sealed and Delivered

in the presence of

John Pope, John Lane, Marmaduke Norfleet

Edgecombe County Ss

May Court 1744

The above Deed of Sale was in open Court proved in due form of Law by the oath of Marmaduke Norfleet one of the subscribing evidences thereto and is ordered to be recorded.

Test R. Forster Clerk Court

NORTH CAROLINA
HALIFAX COUNTY

I, M. H. Mitchell, Register of Deeds of the aforesaid county, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of a Deed from Edwd. Howcott to Samuel Smith, as appears of record in this office in Book 5, page 242.

Witness my hand and seal this the 12th day of November, 1937.

M. H. Mitchell,
Register of Deeds.

WILL OF SAMUEL SMITH

In the name of God Amen, I, Samuel Smith of Halifax County and State of North Carolina being sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory, knowing that it is appointed with all men once to die, do make this my last will and testament and such worldly estate as it has pleased God to bestow on me I bequeath and dispose of in manner and form following:

First: I give and bequeath to my two sons viz: Thomas and Samuel Smith the whole of my land to be equally divided between them so that my oldest son Thomas Smith may have the house and orchard, and plantation whereon I now live.

Item. I also give and bequeath to my son Thomas two Negro men viz: Jese and Sam to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I lend to my daughter Nancy James one negro girl named Nancy during her natural life and after her death my desire is that all her then surviving children may have and enjoy said negro girl Nancy and her increase if any forever.

Item. I have given to my daughter, Molly Harvey, one negro man viz: named Spencer.

Item. I have given to my daughter Judith Saxon one negro man named Moses to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give to my daughter Lucy Smith one negro man named Solomon to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give to my daughter Peggy Smith one negro woman named Hannah to her and heirs forever.

Item. I give to my son Samuel Smith one negro woman named Polly to him and his heirs forever. I also give my son Samuel Smith my riding saddle and my desire is that my said son Samuel have the foal that is in my sorrel mare and raise it on her until next fall.

Item. I gvie to my daughter Molly Smith one Negro girl named Chainey to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM. I give to my daughter Betsy Barbery Smith one negro boy named Jack to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM. I give to my two youngest daughters Lucy and Martha Smith one negro woman named Fanny she and her increase after this date to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever; and I have already given some of my children viz: Nancy James in moveables the sum of fourteen pounds fifteen shillings, also Molly Harvey the sum of twenty-two pounds and Judith Saxon nine pounds all rated in Virginia money, my desire is that the rest of my children should be made equal with them before they share any of my moveable property and then for all to share and share alike, and further my desire is that the crop that now is in the house, of, Corn, Pork, Cotton, Liquor & should remain to support my children that stay on the plantation and I do hereby appoint my son Thomas Smith and my friend Benjamine Doles and Isaac Kirk, Executors of this my last will and testament and I do hereby utterly revoking disallow all former wills by me made declaring this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this the First day of March 1797.

Samuel Smith (seal)

Signed, sealed and declared by the within named testator Samuel Smith to be his last will and testament in presence of us.

Wm. C. Hill
Wm. Scoles
Edward Nox.

Edgecombe County Ss
May Court 1751

The above Deed of Sale was acknowledged in open Court in due form of Law, the Feme being first privately examined by Edward Moore Esqr one of his Majesties Justices of the Peace and on mocon ordered to be Registered.

Test Benjn Wynns Clk Cur

NORTH CAROLINA,
HALIFAX COUNTY.

I, M. H. Mitchell, Register of Deeds of the aforesaid county, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of Deed from Samuel and Christina Smith to Howell Edmunds, as appears of record in this office in Book 4, page 46.

Witness my hand and seal this the 12th day of November, 1937.

M. H. Mitchell,
Register of Deeds.

Samuel Smith served from Edgecombe County, North Carolina, in Thomas Brickel's Company, 7th N. C. Regiment, in 1777.

Thomas Brickel is recorded as living in Franklin County, North Carolina. Franklin is one of the several counties (Halifax and others) were cut from Edgecombe.

This is from War Department, Washington.

SAXON DEEDS

Office of Register of Deeds
Halifax County, North Carolina
Deed Book 3, p 260

I, Samuel Saxon of Edgecombe County, Province of North Carolina for 20£ Virginia money paid by Thomas Green of same, 100 A South side of Morattuck (Roanoke) River in Edgecombe County, being part of a tract granted to Beriby Melton by pattent for 490 Acres dated 1668—Beginning at a Red Oak, a corner tree, along line markt trees ,dividing line between John Killingworth & said Saxon . . . on Poyns Weldon line . . . to Benjamin Saxon corner.

Samuel Saxon & a seal
Mary Saxon a seal (wife)

August 18, 1748
Witnesses: Benj. Saxon, Hugh Hardy, John Green

D. B. 4, p 113

Philip Lake of Edgecombe County province of North Carolina to Benjamin Saxon of same for 36 £ Virginia money, 300 A. East side of registered in office of Secretary of State August, 1750.

Witnesses: Stephen Neal, Wm. Haywood, Hugh Hardy.

D. B. 4, p. 389

Samuel Saxon of Edgecombe County, province of Carolina, to Joshua Tatum for 100£ Virginia money, 150 A . . . to Killingsworth's corner . . . Eaton's corner . . . Weldon & Green's corner . . . by line of markt trees dividing line between Samuel Saxon & James Smith.

Samuel Saxon & a seal
Mary Saxon

Feb. 17, 1753
Witnesses: Saml. Hackney, Benj. Saxon, John McKinnie

Bk 6, p 301

June ye 28 in the year of King George's reign, I Samuel Saxon of Edgecombe County to Henry Evans for 30£ current money of Va. . . S. W. side of Marsh Swamp . . . Paces line . . . Jones Hog Pen Branch . . . 310 A part of land granted to sd Samuel Saxon by Hon. Francis Corbin, agt to Earl Granville, by grant dated April 30, 1754. Wit: W. A. Davis, Thos. Gatewood.

Memo—That on the day and year within written the sd Saml Saxon by Turf & twig did deliver possession and seizure to the sd Henry Evans. . .

Edgecombe Ss, June Ct 1758

Bk 7, p 251

Samuel Saxon of county of Halifax, province of No. Carolina to Benajah Saxon of same—tract land 150 A . . . Forked pine near head of Race Path Slash . . . main run Beaver Dam Swamp . . . to Wm. Brewer's corner—part of land Samuel Saxon purchased of Jacob Whitehead—April 20, 1761. Halinfax County, June 6t 1761.

Wit: Wm. Brewer, John Bradford, Barnaby Lane.

Bk 8, p 376

Thos. Tucker & Amey his wife of county of Halifax, province of North Carolina of 1 part & Samuel Saxon of same—50£ current money of Va. —tract of land in Halifax County—Begining at a maple Francis Scott's corner . . . to Saml Hardy's line—150 A.

Aug. 9, 1763 Halifax Ss, January, 1764.

Wit: Benj. Merryman, Benajah Saxon, Sarah Saxon.

Bk 9, p 290

Bethiah Saxon Hardy, widow relict of Hugh Hardy decd, Samuel Hardy, John Bradford Esqr, Benajah Saxon, Exers of will of Hugh Hardy late of Halifax County, North Carolina.

Bk 9, p 326

Robert Douglas & Ollive his wife to Benajah Saxon for 14£, 3s proclamation money, 150 A South side Jacket Swamp, land deeded to Robert by his brother Thomas Douglas.

June 24 1765 Wit: James Daniel, Thomas Douglas, Michael Wallis.

(Neither county nor state named in above deed.)

Will Book 1, p 22

Will of William Green: sons William, Thomas, John, Robert. Son-in-law Benjamin Saxon. Grandson William Saxon. Exer, son Robert Green. Dated Dec. 20, 1760. Probated March Ct 1761

Bk 18 p 674

Henry Saxon of Halifax County N. C. to Benjamin Perkins of same for $150.00. Beginning Old Pine Root James Davison's former corner . . . Ogburn's corner . . . Power's old line.

Jan. 10, 1800. Wit: John Harvey, James Tettico

Nov. Ss 1800.

Book 4, p 46

May 18 1751: Samuel Smith and Christina his wife of Edgecombe County, province of North Carolina to Howell Edmunds of Southampton County in Colony of Virginia for 100£ current money of Virginia, 500 Acres on South side Morattuck River on Rocky Run in Edgecombe county—Watery Branch, corner Benjamin Blake's line.

Samuel Smith & a seal
Christina Smith & a seal

Witness: James Carter, Thos. Smith

Book 19, p 109

Pursuant to the last will & testament of Samuel Smith of Halifax County decd, we Thomas and Samuel Smith, sons of said decd, have mutually agreed to and divided the lands given and bequeathed to us in said will. Jan. 19, 1803.

Witness: John Sullivan, Jeremiah Wallace, C. Carstarphen.

Another Samuel Smith served N. C. Reg. in Goodman's Co. between 1776-1778.

Samuel Smith came from Isle of Wight Co. Va., March 1st, 1743/4, bought 640 acres land from Edward Howcott of Beaufort Co., N. C., the land lying in Edgecombe Co. Deed Book 5, page 242, Halifax Co., this County being cut from Edgecombe and other Counties.

In 1747 Samuel Smith sold to Benjamin Blake of Edgecombe Co. 150 acres on Rocky Swamp. Deed Book 3, page 154, made between the time of these deeds.

In 1751 Samuel Smith and Christina, his wife, sold 500 acres land in Edgecombe Co., N. C., to Howell Edmunds, South Hampton Co., Va.

His will made March, 1797, as on previous page, service in Revolutionary War on previous page.

His daughter married Henry Saxon of Halifax.

Saunders Colonial Records (North Carolina) Vol. 7, p 791.

Letter from Col. Fanning to Mr. Jacob Fudge, Hillsboro, May 1, 1768.

I am pleased with your pacific, prudent and orderly conduct since I saw you last and am convinced you are men of sense & reason, therefore should be glad to see you, Mr. Richard Cheek and Mr. Benjamin Saxon, in town on Tuesday next without fail and you shall be treated kindly & civilly . . . trust no more troublesome, tumultuous and riotous assemblage . . . raise militia of Halifax, Bute, Granville, Johnston, Cumberland, Anson, Mecklenburg & Rowan counties to suppress the insurrection. . .

Copies to Mr. Cheek & Mr. Savon.

THE HAY FAMILY

The family of Hay is one of the oldest, most illustrious in Scotland. For six hundred years it has been conspicuous in history, having furnished statesmen, authors, and warriors.

The origin of the family is lost in the midst of fables and conjectures. The story of the Knighthood, to which its foundation in what is recorded in Buchanan's Annals of Scotland and in the book of Heraldry, respecting the name and the manner in which its honors were archived. According to this record, a party of marauding Danes landed on the coast of Scotland, near a place called Loncarty, and commenced ravaging the country. The king with a small army happened to be conveniently near and engaged the enemy in conflict and was getting the worst of it, but an old man with his two sons who were plowing in a field nearby, hearing the din of battle, took the yoke from their cattle and, thus armed, they appeared upon the scene and wielded the yoke with such force and effect as to decide the contest.

When the invading party had been driven off the old man, naturally out of breath by the severity of his exertions, sat down and said, "Hay ho hum Hay." The King, who was sanding by, said, "Hay shall be thy name." The King then offered him, as a reward for his services, as much land as a hare would run without stopping, or a falcon could fly without lighting. He chose the falcon and in this way obtained the great estate pertaining to the Marquis of Tweeddale. Being now a great man with a great estate, he took as become him a Coat of Arms, and his quartering was appropriately a bloody yoke and his motto "Pro Patria" or for my country.

William de Haya living in 1160 is the first of the name recorded in Scotland Charters. He was Cup Bearer to Malcolm IV. He and another William de Haya were Cup Bearers to William the Lion-Hearted. So called himself in a charter of 1171, he got the lands of Erroll in Perthshire by a Charter of 1172 and by Eva his wife, heiress of Pitmulen, he had six sons of whom his eldest son: David de Haya of Erroll, who had a Charter of that Barony September 11, 1195, and was Sheriff 1214, died in 1241, having by Ethna, his wife, daughter of Gilbert, Earl of Strathearn, Gilbert de Haya, Sheriff of Perth in 1225 and married Idonia, daughter of William Comyn. William's son, Nicholas de Haya by Johanna, his wife, had Sir Gilbert Hay of Erroll, a steadfast adherent of Robert Bruce. Nicholas de Haya died prior to 1306. Gilbert Hay of Erroll died 1333 and was succeeded by his grandson: Sir David Hay of Erroll, son of Nicholas, who fell in the battle of Durham in 1346, leaving by his wife, a daughter, wife of John Keith.

Sir Thomas Hay, Constable of Scotland in 1346, married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Bruce II; his second son, Gilbert Hay of Erroll, who died in 1462, married Alicia, daughter of William Hay of Yester, and his youngest son, John Hay of Erroll, married Janet, the daughter of James Douglas of Edenburgh, and their daughter, Janet Hay, 1506, married Andrew Finley, the Sheriff of Cupor Augus, Forfoshere, Scotland.

A copy from "The House of Finley," compiled by Major Albert Finley France, 267 Hanover St., Annapolis, Md.

HAY FAMILY

William Hay, of King William County, Virginia, is among a group of prominent families whose noble homesteads trace their families to Royal blood. Western Migration of Va. p. 61.

Western Migration of Virginia, p. 61, 12 Counties of Virginia. These families of Hay in early history of America are thought to be of the house of Errol of Scotland. Cav. and Pioneers (p. 370) of Va.

Capt. William Hay and his kinsman, John Hay, came to Virginia 1644. Land Patents 1639 and 1644. John Hay came to York County, Virginia, about 1652. William received land grants 1658 there. He held many high offices. Capt. of the Militia, Justice of York, 1657; Sheriff, 1667; Burgess, 1658. See also Wm. Standard Writing, p. 32, 35, 54, 57, 60, 63, 64, 66, 83. Vol. I, 87, 91, 95, and 98.

John Hay came over on 29th of Nov., 1652, with a company headed by John Taylor. Cav. and Pioneers of Va. p. 263.

John m. Mary Wade (Hay). The daughter of Arminger Wade, who lived in York, Va., 1644. Burgess, 1657, one of the vestry of Charles Parish, 1707-8 (CPI 110). See page 1 for further history. Cr. & M. Col. Quarterly V. 2 p. 161.

Capt. William married (1) Mary, widow of John Griggs; (2) Elizabeth Bray Mikel, widow Mikel; (3) Bridget, by whom he had Wm. William, Sr.'s wives, step-children and son all dying before he did, left his estate to Robert Hay, son of his kinsman, John Hay, and Mary, his wife, of York County, Virginia. William and Mary's college quarterly, Vol. 7, Page 53, also Vol. III, P. 127.

The following children of John and Mary Wade as given in His. and Registry of 1648-1789 of Charles Parish, York County, Virginia, p. 101.

Robert, born 5-19-1663—1717
Elizabeth, born 12-17-1666
William, born 1-24-1668 or 1669
Dorothy, born 14-1670
John, born 11-15-1673

Robert (son of John and Mary Wade), 1663-1717, m. Rachel

Children:

John, born 4-7-1692
Robert, born 8-31-1694
Elizabeth, born 1-17-1697, married Col. Francis Talliaferro of Militia, abridged Compendium of American Geneology, Vol. III, P. 271.
William, born 6- 1699-1784
James, born 2-23-1700

Second wife, Hannah Hines. One child, Dorothy.

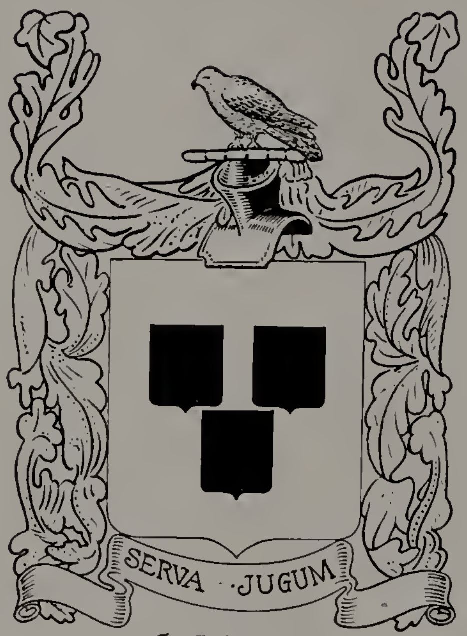
Many other records of the families of John and Robert Hay of marriages, births, and deaths are in this Parish Registry of Charles Parish, York Co., Virginia. History and Registry.

Williams' is not there so he moved to another county before marrying.

Married Mary (Howell) and had seven boys, one girl. In 1845 he, with his family, moved to Richland County, South Carolina. Children proven.

Children:

Charles
David. His widow m. Matthew Talbott. One son, William.
Howell and Mary Taylor. Children, James & Daniel.
Hardy. Probably Elizabeth Goodwin. One son, William Howell
John
Peter or Robert. Peter married Elizabeth. Two sons, David, Daniel and Mary
Dorch—Children.
Sarah (Bowers)—wife of Henry



HAY

THE HAY FAMILY OF SOUTH CAROLINA

William Hay came from Virginia about 1748. With his industry and expense he erected a grist mill to the great benefit and encouragement of the inhabitants of the said fork, but for the want of a bolting cloth it could not be called complete. The expense, he said, of his mill had reduced him to so low a pitch that he was not able to buy the cloth, and so he humbly petitioned His Excellency and their Honors of the Council to send for a cloth for him, for which he would make payment as soon as he was able. His petition was certified by John Fairchild, Thomas Howell, John Lester, Gilbert Gilder, James Weston, Evans Reese, John Pearson, James Lesley, Thomas McPherson that the mill had been erected and was at work. (Council Journal, Sept. 6, 1749.)

William Hay had purchased the tract belonging to Richard Jackson on October 8, 1750, and has across it a path to Hay's Mill on Raiford Creek. This creek came to be known as Hay's Mill Creek, and finally Mill Creek.

In 1750 (Council Journal May 2) William Hay prayed the Council to grant him 650 acres of land. He was married and had seven children and four slaves. Sally's History of Orangeburg County, p. 150, gives the record of Martha Pearson's baptism October 6, 1754, at which was present Mary, wife of William Hay.

The location of the mill is uncertain. He would naturally build on his own land which lay on the right bank of a creek about a mile below the Bluff Road. All trace of a mill between Adams' Pond and the old Denby or Rawls' pond has disappeared.

The sons of William and Mary were Dorch, Hardy, Charles, David, Howell, John and Peter. Their daughter was Sarah Bowers, wife of Henry Bowers.

William Hay's will in Richland County, South Carolina, dated April 12, 1784, names his grandson, W. Howell, the son of Hardy Hay.

Stub entries and indents of Revolutionary soldiers issued January 15, 1785, to William Hay for 5 lbs. 16 shillings for provisions supplied the Continental Army and militia in 1781 and 1782, as per account audited in South Carolina, No. 47, Book N.

Hardy Hay Rev. service No. 604, Book S. R-T, issued the 22nd day of June, 1785, to Mr. Hardy Hay 19 lbs. 10 sh. 8½ pence sterling for 180 days grinding at Goodwin's Mill and 240 lbs. flour for the militia's use and 62 days' duty in the militia in 1781 and 1782, private, two accounts audited. Annual indents 7 lbs., 7 sh., 4 pence. Hardy Hay served as juror June 26, 1778, in South Carolina.

Wm. Howell Hay, grandson of William, came to Georgia and drew land in the 1803 draw of Wilkes County. He lived in Meriwether County.

Wm. Howell Hay was born Jan. 24, 1781, in South Carolina. He died Aug. 22, 1860. Married Nancy ——, born Nov. 1, 1787, in Virginia; died Feb. 4, 1863, in Georgia.

(From the Bible records of his son, David Reese Hay, now in possession of the wife of David Reese Hay, Jr., in Birmingham, Alabama.)

Wm. Howell Hay was a farmer, with four slaves, census 1850, Meriwether County. His children were:

James Peyton Hay, born 1811
William S. Hay, born 1807
Catherine Hay Upshaw, born 1818
Steven J. Hay, born 1812
David Reese Hay, born 1808
Clara A. Hay, born 1823

Hulda Hay (Rowe), born 1827
Leonora (Lenny West), born 1830, Feb. 29; 5-23-1902
Tombstone, Carroll Co., Ga.
David Reese Hay married 2-29-1832 (1st) Susan Cole, died 12-21-1851; (2nd) Isabella J. Long, 5-20-1858
James Peyton Hay, married Samantha Pearson, May 14, 1835
William S. Hay married Jemima A. Hay Feb. 12, 1836
Thos. A. Hay married Mary Cotney Jan. 13, 1836
Clara A. Hay married (Cathrine) Upshaw
Hulda Hay married —— Rowe
Leonora (Lenny) married —— West
(From the marriage records of Meriwether County, Ga.)

James Peyton Hay was born in Meriwether County, Georgia. He married Samantha Pearson May 14, 1835. A large family was their lot. Their children were:

Louisa; married James Lawrence and lived in Selma, Alabama.
Henry Wooten, born Nov. 29, 1837, married Fanny Caldwell. (H. W. Hay to Fanny I. Caldwell, by R. W. Hamrick, M. G., marriage recorded in Carroll County, Book B, Page 421.)
David G. Hay, born May 21, 1840—Feb. 24, 1881, married Mary Brock.
Simeon Hay, born in 1842 and died in Civil War.
James Peyton Hay—married Margaret —— (2nd marriage). The children of James Peyton and Margaret Hay were:
Hulda, born 1845, married Andrew Jackson
Howell R., born 1847
James H., born 1848, married Pet Hipps
Betty, born 1850, married J. W. Dorsey, dau. Eva (Mrs. Fred Morris)
Sally, died 1880, married Sam Pate

David R. Hay was a prosperous planter. He married Susan Cole. They had no children, but they reared Henry Wooten Hay, son of James Peyton, when his mother died and left him very small. Henry Wooten grew up like their child until Susan died.

Seven years later, David Reese Hay married Isabella Long, daughter of Judge and Mrs. John Long (Nancy); married May 20, 1858. Their children were:

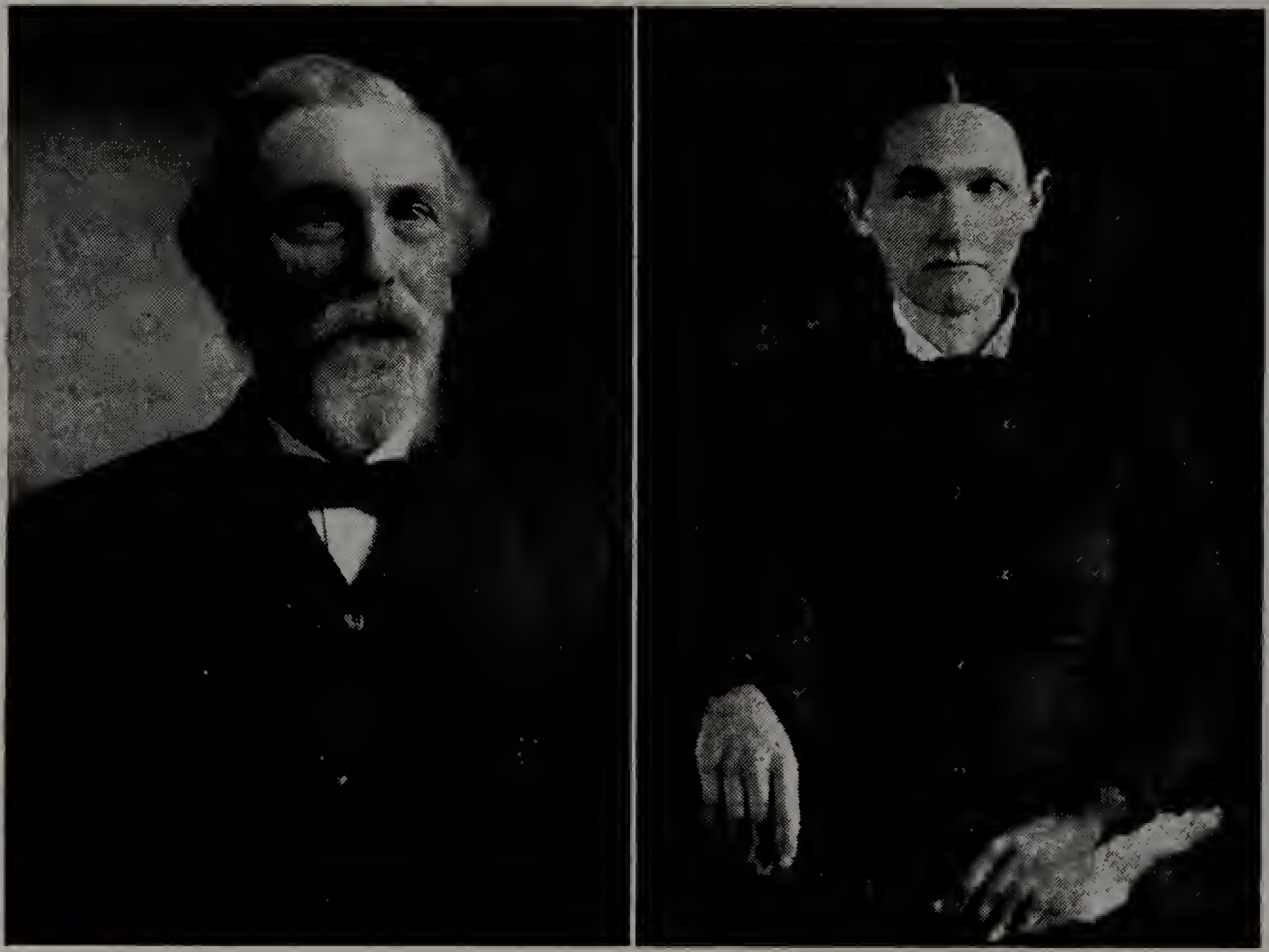
John Howell
William Robert
Ben M.
David Reese Hay, Jr., and twin brother, Charles Peyton

Mrs. David Reese Hay, Jr., now lives at 2925 19th Ave., Fairview Station, Birmingham, Ala. (Mar. 21, 1939.) Has David R. Hay's Bible with family record of his children and father and mother, age and death.

David Hay, a brother or cousin of Howell, lived in Marion, Ala. Married Winifred Pope. They are buried at Marion, Ala. Winifred was the daughter of Willis Pope of Wilkes County, Georgia. (Court Early Rec. of Ga., p. 124, by Davidson.) David Hay was born in 1777 and died Feb. 2, 1852. Winifred Hay, his wife, was born in 1784 and died in April, 1851.

This David first lived in Meriwether County and moved to Alabama and came back and sold land in this county. Deeds dated Jan. 2, 1844, to Thomas Carter found in Meriwether County records.

James Peyton Hay was a planter and wagon maker. He lived in Meriwether and Carroll County until he went to live with his son, Henry Wooten Hay, in Paulding County, where he died, his wife having died several years earlier.



Henry Wooten Hay and wife, Frances Caldwell Hay, Dallas, Ga.

HENRY WOOTEN HAY

Henry Wooten Hay, 11, 29, 1837—4, 28, 1921. Married 9, 12, 1858 Frances I. Caldwell, b. 1, 23, 1843—8, 18, 1896. She was the daughter of Buford and Sarah S. Caldwell, Carrollton, Ga. Buford Caldwell died 2, 2, 1883. Sarah, his wife, died 5, 14, 1859.

Henry W. and Frances were married in Carrollton, Ga., by R. W. Hamrick. Mg. recorded in book B, page 421, Carrollton, Ga.

Children:

1. Sarah S., b. 7, 9, 1860-1864
2. John Morgan, b. 9, 3, 1866, m. Lucy Cooper 2, 1, 1878—3, 10, 1925
3. James Willis, b. 12, 3, 1868, m. Matt Hipps
4. Freeman Andrew, b. 1, 4, 1871, m. Sallie Lee 12, 14, 1870
5. Parks Lee, b. 7, 16, 1873, m. first Elizabeth Underwood, b. 11, 20, 1879, d. 5, 20, 1918; second, Mrs. Maude S. Murphy, b. 10, 7, 1877
6. Benjamin Hill, b. 5, 4, 1875, m. Gorda Green
7. Fannie May, b. 5, 23, 1881, m. George Cathcart, b. 2, 16, 1875
8. J. Byrd, b. 2, 22, 1885, m. Effie Harris, died Aug. 1933

Henry Wooten Hay, married (2nd) 11, 8, 1896, Mary Brock Hay, d. 2, 1936.

Henry Wooten Hay married just before the War Between the States, served the entire four years. "Henry Wooten Hay, Co. F, 19th Ga. Regiment, admitted to Chimborazo Hospital No. 4, Richmond, Va., Aug. 17, 1862. Returned to duty Oct. 17, 1862. Surrendered at Greensborough." Taken from Confederate records in Atlanta, Ga. Henry W. was a planter, a fine, strong character, outstanding in his community, a Christian gentleman. Though he was 84 years old, he refused any pension for his war service. After his first wife's death he married his brother David G. Hay's widow, Mary Brock Hay, who died in 1936.

John (or Andrew Caldwell of South Carolina), probable father of Buford.

Children:

Buford Caldwell, b. 1809, and lived in Meriwether, Carrollton, Spalding—Paulding Co., Ga. m.
Sarah S. ———

Sons of Buford Caldwell:

John, married, two children, killed in Civil War
Andrew Caldwell, unmarried, Co. E, rr Regiment, killed in Civil War

Willis Caldwell, married Jennie Lewis, one adopted daughter. He was a Methodist Minister in North Georgia Conference.

Caldwell and Embey, grandchildren of John Caldwell. Went to Paulding Co. to Henry Wooten Hay's house, where Buford Caldwell died, to share in his estate.

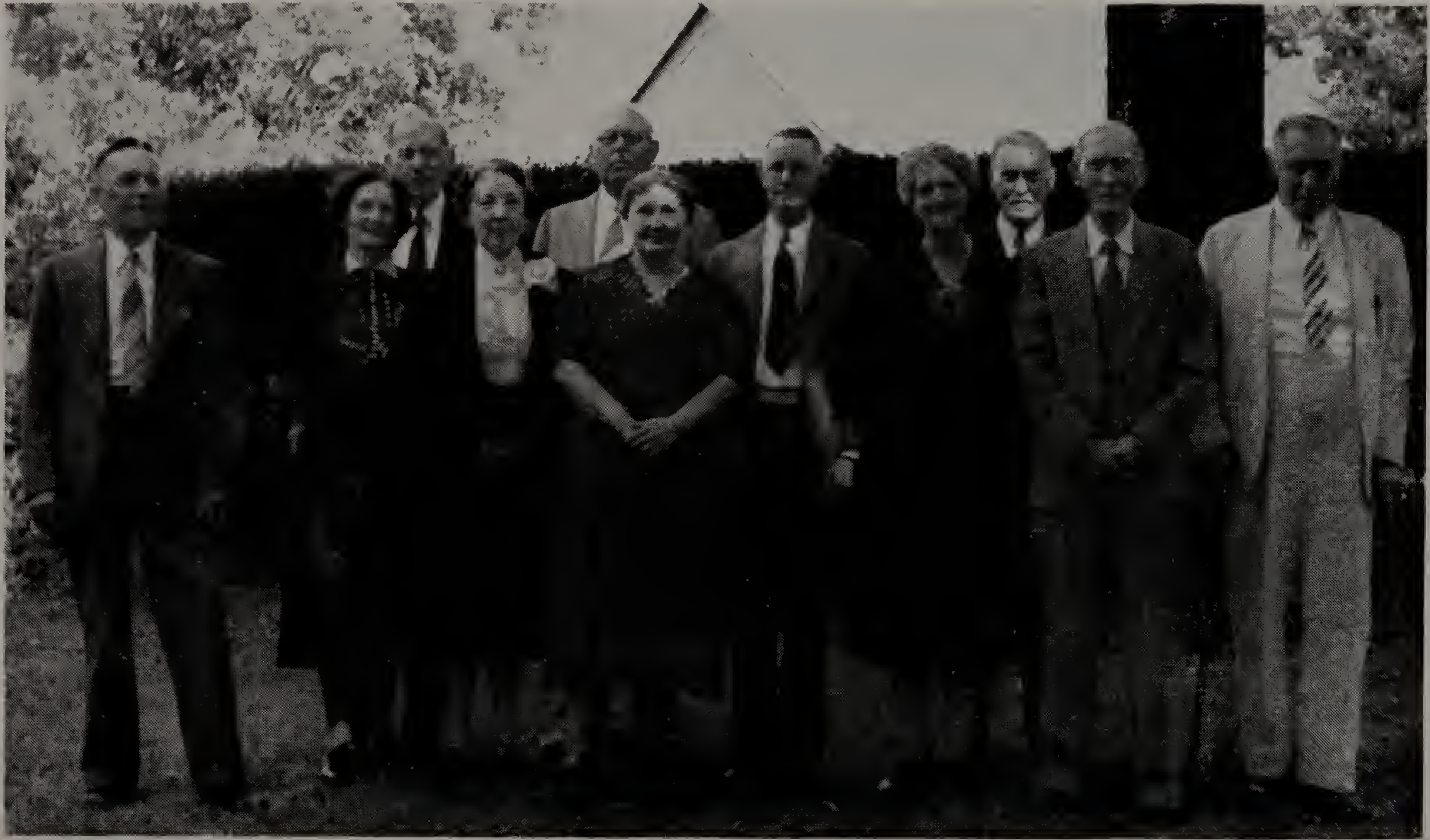
Dr. George Price Underwood, b. 3, 24, 1846, d. 5, 6, 1896, married Martha Elizabeth Helms, b. 5, 4, 1857, d. 2, 26, 1926. Dau., Joel Helms and Martha Brock from S. C. and Ga.

Children:

John
Emma
Elizabeth, married P. L. Hay
Bob
Nora, married E. L. Dupree

George P. Underwood, son of George of South Carolina and John Oscar Underwood, Birmingham, Ala., was son of John Underwood of South Carolina. These two, George and John, Sr., were brothers.

Another brother, Samuel, came with George and John from England to South Carolina.



HAY FAMILY REUNION, 1940

First row—J. Byrd Hay, Mrs. F. A. Hay, Mrs. Parks Lee Hay, Sr., Mrs. May Hay Cathcart, Mrs. J. Willis Hay, Sr., Mr. J. Willis Hay, Sr., Mr. Benjamin Hay. Second row—Mr. Freeman Andrew Hay, Mr. Parks Lee Hay, Sr., Mr. John Morgan Hay, Sr.

JOHN MORGAN HAY

John M. Hay, b. 9, 3, 1866, in Spalding County, Georgia. Married Lucy Cooper, 2, 1, 1878—3, 10, 1925. John M. Hay was a merchant, a church worker, a man to whom those around him looked for guidance. Lucy Cooper Hay was one of those rare jewels of womanhood, loved by all who knew her. Lived in Dallas, Ga., later Atlanta, Ga.

Children:

1. Fannie Beatrice, b. 8, 18, 1896—3, 11, 1933. M. Mr. Wills. Three children, two boys and one girl.
2. Eva, 2, 10, 1899—2, 12, 1901.
3. Henry Powell, b. 8, 8, 1900; m. ——; one daughter.
4. Ola Louise, b. 7, 25, 1902; m. Beecher Funderburke, b. ——.
5. Willard Caldwell, b. 9, 7, 1905; m. Hazel Cormany, b. ——.
6. Kate Cooper, b. 9, 10, 1907—3, 31, 1933; m. Roy Bell; one boy.
7. John Morgan, Jr., 5, 10, 1910. M. 1st——, 2nd Emily Garrett, 3rd Amee Bowman, one daughter, Emily.
8. Sam, b. 3, 9, 1913, m. Irene Milan (widow with three children).
9. James Peyton II, 5, 7, 1915; m. 1st ——, 2nd Bertie Mitchel, 1 daughter, Melba Laverne.

Beecher and Ola Hay Funderburke live in Atlanta. He is employed by a large cotton warehouse company. They have one daughter, Lucy Ann, b. ——, 1928 or 1929.

JAMES WILLIS HAY

James Willis Hay, b. 12, 3, 1858, a broker and merchant. Married Matt Hipps, b. Feb., 1880. M. 2, 20, 1901. A man of outstanding qualities, a Christian gentleman and his wife stable, fine, seeing a need and meeting it, yet full of fun and loved by all. Live in Dallas, Ga.

Children:

Florence, b. 3, 15, 1903, m. Carl Lee, 1 dau. Martha Claire, b. 8, 16, 1929

James Willis Hay, Jr., b. 8, 5, —, m. Agnes Pool, b. —. Live in Dallas, Ga.

Martha Miriam, b. 8, 23, 1906, m. Louis Ball, b. —

Mary Lou, b. 6, 29, 1907, d. 4, 22, 1911

Thomas Edward, b. 3, 29, 1912, m. Frances Littler, b. ——

FREEMAN ANDREW HAY

Freeman Andrew Hay, b. 1, 4, 1871, in Spalding County, Georgia, moved to Paulding County and lives in Dallas, Ga., a merchant. One of the builders, a highly respected citizen. Married Sallie Lee, b. 12, 14, 1870. A wonderful helpmate and homemaker.

Children:
Robert Lee Hay, b. 3, 26, 1899, m. Nancy Lee Cauthon, Athens, Ga.
Frank, b. 2, 19, 1902, m. (1st) Bernice Reeves, (2nd) Marjorie Wilson
Robert Lee (Bob), m. Nancy Lee, b —. Lives in Macon, Ga. Connected with Bankers Health & Life Ins. Co.
Children: Jean, b. 12, 9, 1927, and Joyce, b. 3, 27, 1929
Frank Hay, m. Bernice Reeves. One child, Frank, Jr.
Frank Hay, m. 4, 15, 1938 (2nd) Marjorie Wilson. No children.

BEN H. and GORDA HAY

Children:
Glen Hay, b. —, m. Virginia —
Children: Harry, Gertie, ——, Hal

Mr. Parks Lee Hay and second wife, Maude Saxon Hay, Macon, Georgia.

PARKS LEE HAY

Fifth child of Henry Wooten and Frances Caldwell Hay. President of Bankers Health & Life Insurance Company.

Parks Lee Hay was born July 16, 1873, near Dallas, Georgia, the son of Henry Wooten Hay and Frances Caldwell, both born in Meriwether County, Georgia. After Henry Wooten's mother's death, he was reared by his Uncle, David Reese Hay, of Carroll County, Georgia. Later his father and Frances Caldwell's father, Buford Caldwell, moved to Carroll County, Georgia, and here Frances and Henry Wooten were married. They lived in Spalding County first, then moved to Paulding. Until he was nineteen years old, he lived the life of a farm boy in this county.

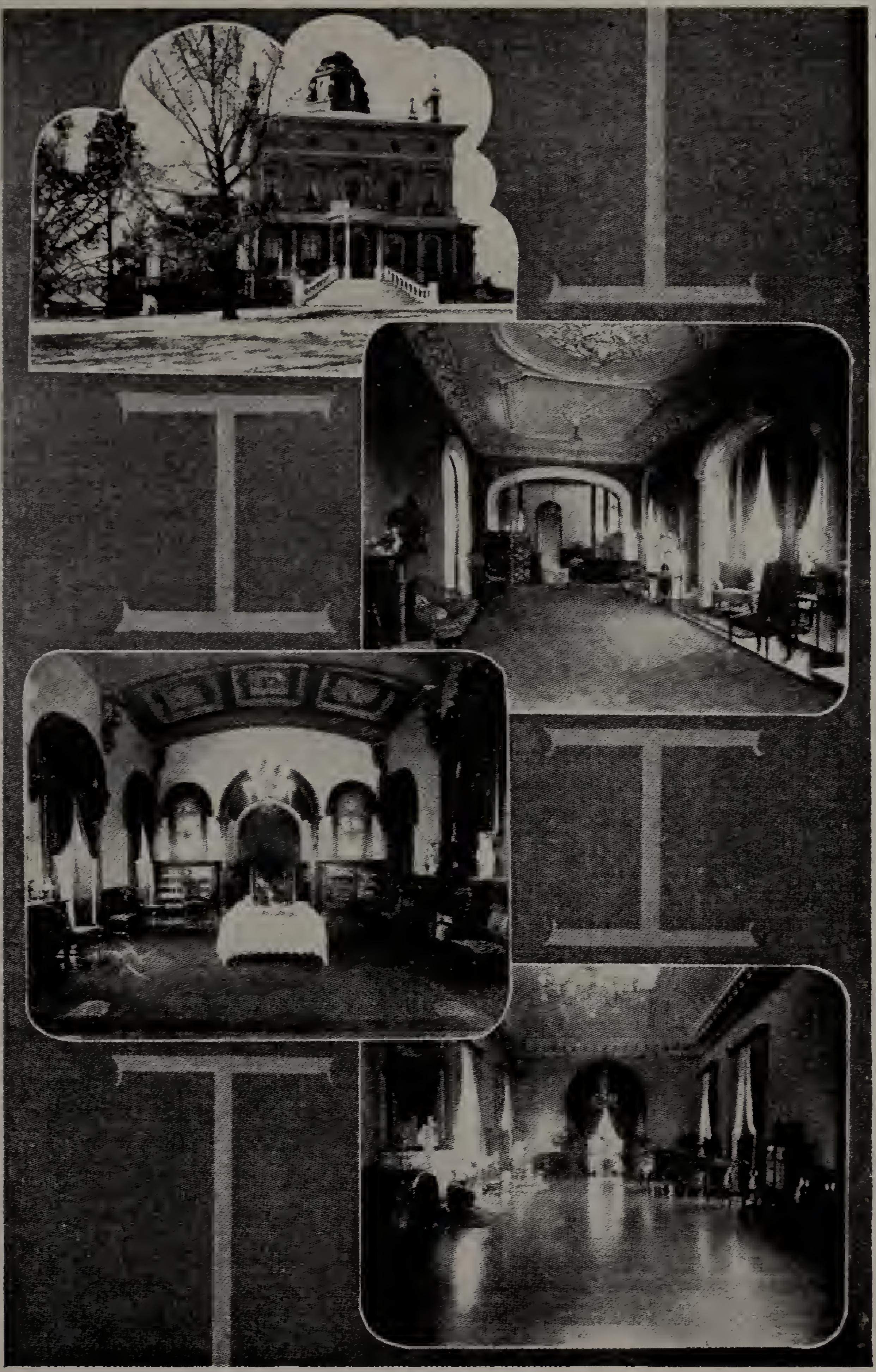
His parents were hard working Christian people, who taught their seven children the right values of life, that real men and women should adhere to high ideals in the social and business world.

After being out in the world on his own for two years, he went back to Paulding County, Georgia, and married Elizabeth Underwood, the love of his young manhood. His father often quoted scripture to him, a favorite passage being, "Seek first the Kingdom of God and all things shall be added unto you." When admonished about marrying so young, P. L. replied, "Father, I'm seeking me first a wife, hoping that all other things will be added unto me." And all other things have been added unto him, not easily, but through slow, full years of work and economy.

He and wife and baby came to Macon in 1898, where they established their home, and four other children were born.

He early in life learned two principles: first, not to enter business that he could not supervise, and, second, that for a business to be good business it must benefit all whom it touched.

P. L. Hay first began an industrial loan business. Some years later, he and an employee in the loan business began discussing the need for an Insurance Company, which would give protection to low salaried workers, that could insure them a living return in case of disability or their families, money for burial in case of death. They decided this could be made profitable, and in 1904 he secured a charter for the Bankers Health and Life



Home of Mr. and Mrs. Parks Lee Hay, 124 Georgia Ave., Macon, Ga. Reading from top to bottom—Home, Drawing Room, Dining Room, Music Room.

Insurance Company. This business in a few years showed considerable progress.

In 1912 Mr. Hay became interested in the Christian Science Church. The understanding and faith gained in this teaching was a great guide, solace, and comfort in the years to come, and he became an active worker in this church, being chairman of the building committee in the construction of their building and contributing liberally to it then and in years following.

Mrs. Hay passed in 1918.

The next year, 1919, Mr. Hay married Mrs. Maude Saxon Murphy, a member of the Christian Science Church.

The same harmony which is so much a part of this faith has made Mrs. Hay and the children very devoted to each other. Another writer in the Saxon line has borrowed this paragraph from the beloved General and President Andrew Jackson, for Saxon women. Her face was fair, her person pleasing, her temper amiable, her heart kind. She delighted in relieving the wants of her fellow creatures, and she cultivated that divine pleasure by the most liberal and unpretending methods. To the poor, she was a benefactor; to the wretched, a comforter; to the prosperous, an ornament; her piety went hand in hand with her benevolence. That she thanked her creator for being permitted to do good is certainly typical of her.

With financial security, Mr. Hay began to seek some of the luxuries he had missed earlier in life. He wanted to see more of the world and began to travel by taking trips to all parts of the country and Europe, taking his family with him.

In 1926 he bought the old Georgian residence built from 1851-1857 by William B. Johnston. The house had given silent hospitality to world famed personages who had visited Macon, and in past decades had been a bulwark of society in the city. This was redecorated, made into a beautiful home, and was the scene of the 30th anniversary of the organization of his company in which Mr. Hay entertained all of his employees. It has also been the scene of dances, parties, weddings, and gatherings of their friends.

For a number of years Mr. Hay was keenly civic minded and was in the forefront of most new plans and new financial efforts of the city. Since then he has left this to the younger members of his family and contents himself with directing the policies of his company and playing golf in the afternoons. Life has given him much and is still giving to him, for he knows the real worthwhile things.

Mr. Parks Lee Hay, Sr., and first wife, Elizabeth Underwood Hay, Macon, Ga.

PARKS LEE HAY

Parks Lee Hay was born 7, 16, 1873 in Spalding County, Georgia, his father moving to Paulding County at Dallas, Ga. He married Elizabeth Underwood, b. 5, 20, 1918; m. 11, 20, 1895. She was the daughter of Geo. Price and Martha Elizabeth Underwood. Parks Lee and Elizabeth Hay moved from Dallas to Atlanta, then to Macon in 1898.

Children:
Gertrude, b. 7, 14, 1897, m. 9, 5, 1916 Peyton W. Jones
Lucile, b. 9, 2, 1901, m. 9, 7, 1923, N. Terrel Weaver
Vivian, b. 5, 8, 1909, m. 5, 1, 1934, Halstead Tindel Anderson
Parks Lee Jr., b. 3, 14, 1911, m. 9, 13, 1933, Polly Wadley
Elizabeth (Betty), b. 3, 9, 1913, m. 11, 15, 1935 James W. McCook, Jr.

After the death of his first wife on 5, 20, 1918, Parks Lee Hay married, second, Mrs. Maude Saxon Murphy, April 17, 1919.

PEYTON W. and GERTRUDE HAY JONES

Peyton W. Jones is secretary-treasurer of the Bankers Health and Life Insurance Company. He has served on the Executive Board and as President of the Southern Industrial Insurance Conference, also as an officer of the International Civitan organization. Active in his church and always given liberally of his lovely voice.

He married Gertrude Hay, oldest daughter of Parks Lee Hay. A wonderful mother and generous to those in need. She was educated at Wesleyan College, specializing in music.

Children:

1. Peyton W. Jones, Jr., b. Sept., 1917, d. 5, 20, 1935.
2. Betty, b. 2, 23, 1919, m. —, 1941, major Lemuel Jay Clark
3. Charles Blake, b. 11, 28, 1921. D. June 5, 1945, in action.

MAJOR LEMUEL JAY and BETTY JONES CLARK

Children:

1. Lemuel Jay Clark, Jr.

Mr. N. Terrell Weaver and wife, Mrs. Lucile Hay Weaver.

N. TERRELL and LUCILE HAY WEAVER

N. Terrell Weaver is vice president of the Bankers Health and Life Insurance Company. He is vice president of the Underwriters Association of America, m. Lucile Hay. She was educated as Wesleyan College. She is a devoted mother, sincere, sympathetic and faithful to her family and friends. They were born and live in Macon, Georgia. Both Mr. and Mrs. Weaver were born in Macon. N. Terrell, b. ——; Lucile, b. 9, 2, 1901, m. Sept. —, 1922.

Children:

1. Patricia (Pat), b. 5, 28, 1925, m. Feb. —, 1943, Otis Hogan, b.———. They have one daughter, Patricia Weaver Hogan.
2. Terry Lee, b. 3, —, 1929.

N. Terrell, son of Mr. and Mrs. N. T. Weaver of Macon.

Maj. Halstead T. Anderson and wife, Mrs. Vivian Hay Anderson.

MAJOR HALSTEAD T. and VIVIAN HAY ANDERSON

Major Halstead T. Anderson, born and reared at Summerton, S. C. He was educated at Suwanee College in Tennessee. He volunteered for service in World War II; is Intelligence Officer in the 10th Air Corps. He has had twenty-six months in foreign service in India. He is vice president of Bankers Health and Life Insurance Company.

He married (2nd) Vivian Hay. Vivian Hay was educated in Macon High School, Wesleyan, and Finch Finishing School in New York City. She is active in church and civic work, active in Junior League, a devoted wife, mother and her lovely home reflects her gentleness and love of the beautiful. Member of Daughters of the American Revolution No. 315631.

Children:

1. William Halstead II (Billy), b. 11, 13, 1937.

Major Anderson is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Halstead Anderson of Summerton, S. C.

Parks Lee Hay II, vice president of Bankers Health and Life Insurance Company. He was educated at Riverside Military Academy and Duke University. He volunteered for service in the Coast Guard, furnishing his own boat until our government could build more. He is a man of high moral principles, honest, sincere, thorough in his work; active in civic work before going into service. He married Polly Wadley. She is descended from the Wm. Morrill Wadley family. She was educated in the Lanier High for girls in Macon, Ga., and Webster Finishing School in Washington, D. C. She taught Physical Ed in the high school of Macon.

Parks Lee, Jr., was born in Macon, Ga., 3, 14, 1911.

Parks Lee, Jr., is vice president of Bankers Health and Life

Insurance Company and is serving Coast Guard in 2nd World War.

Children:

1. Parks Lee III, b. 9, 13, 1934
2. Sandra Wadley, b. 7, 28, 1936
3. Wm. Morrill, b. Jan. —, 1939

JAMES W., JR., and ELIZABETH (BETTY) HAY McCOOK

James W. McCook, Jr., a splendid business man, handling his large interest with ability and good judgment. He is on the Executive Board of the Bankers Health and Life Insurance Company; and Board of Directors of Citizens & Southern Bank of Macon. He married Betty Hay, whose home and children are her first love and consideration, gentle, loving to all. She takes an active part in church work and social activities. She was educated at Washington Seminary in Atlanta, Georgia, and Finch School in New York City. Member of D. A. R. No. 315632.

Children:

1. James W. McCook III, b. 11, 4, 1936
2. Thomas Harlan, b. 5, 23, 1939
3. Virginia Elizabeth, b. 6, 29, 1943

GEORGE H. and FANNIE MAY HAY CATHCART

George Cathcart, b. Feb. 16, 1875, m. Fannie May Hay, b. 5, 23, 1881, m. ——. A fine and unselfish couple, good citizens of their community, church workers, live in Atlanta, Ga.

Children:

Ernest Lee, b. 11, 9, 1900, d. 4, 15, 1913
Larkin Decatur, b. 12, 22, 1902, m. Evely Hutchins in 1944.
Jennette, b. 2, 20, 1905, m. Wm. G. Biggs; one boy, Billy Biggs
Dorothy, b. 8, 18, 1913, m. Tom Dupree 9, 22, 1935; separated.

J. Byrd and Effie Hay's family:

Myrtis Hay (m. Howell Brock), born Nov. 20, 1908
Nellie May Hay, b. Jan. 13, 1912
William Lewis Hay, b. July 1, 1918, m. Polly Thrasher

Effie Harris Hay died Aug. 28, 1933.

David G. and Mary Brock Hay's children:

Augustus, married Lou Smith
William, married Della Duke
Etta, married Walter Wells
Lou, married William A. Cooper
Effie, married Henry Lovvorn
Hattie, married Thomas Turner
Ada, married Henry Spinks
Oscar, married Pauline Harris; 2nd, Mary Gammon
Dora, married Charles Cathcart

Henry Wooten Hay lived in Spalding County, a farmer, until 1873, when he sold his land (deeds are in Spalding County records) and moved to Paulding County, near Dallas, Georgia, where he lived until he died on April 28, 1931.

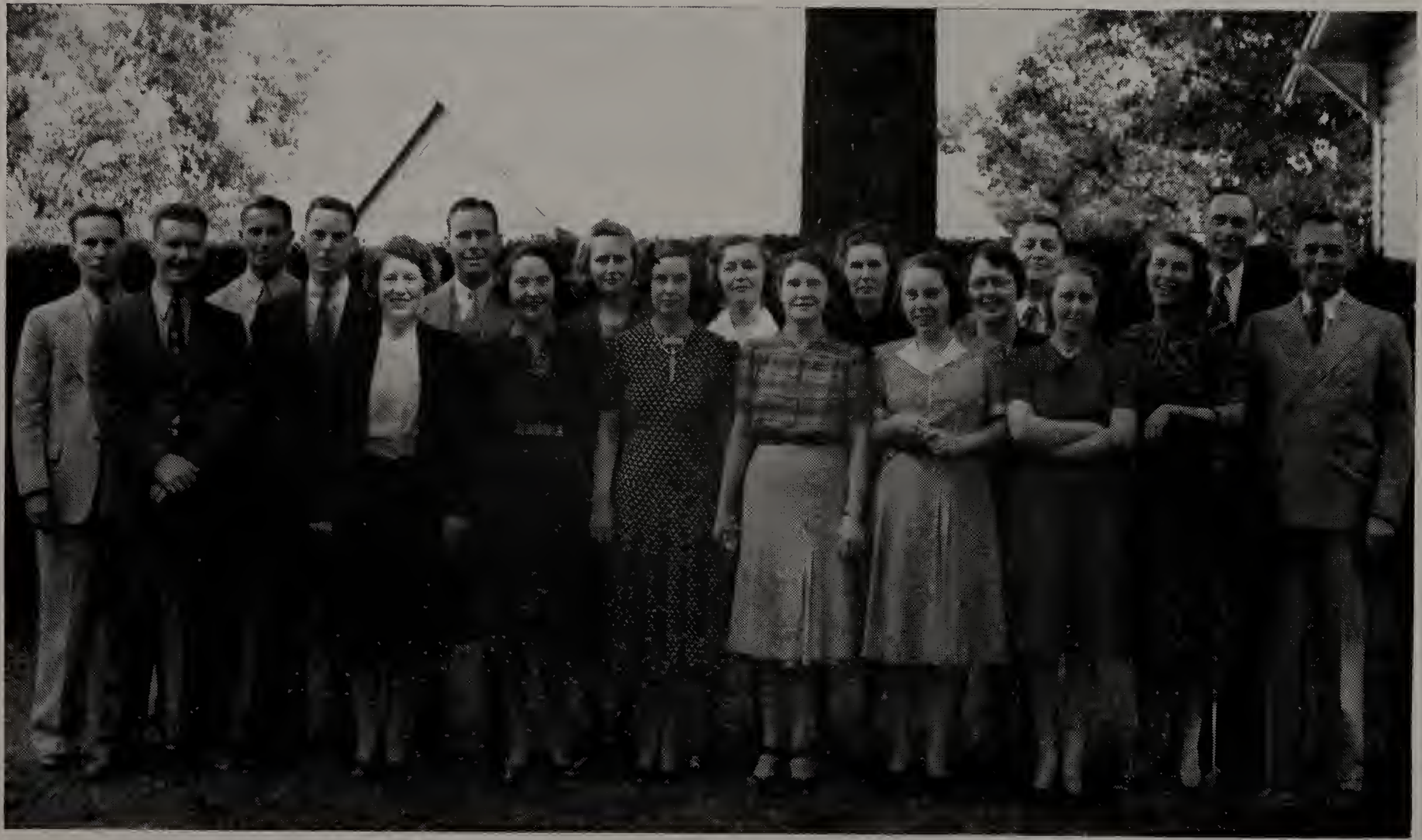
Deed Book G, page 91, Spalding County records.

Paulding County records: H. W. Hay to R. W. Lynch, deed for 5 acres land $150.00, Jan. 11, 1873; H. W. Hay of Paulding County, sold land in Spalding County deed to Chas. P. Daniel, 131 acres, $1200.00, Book H, page 39.

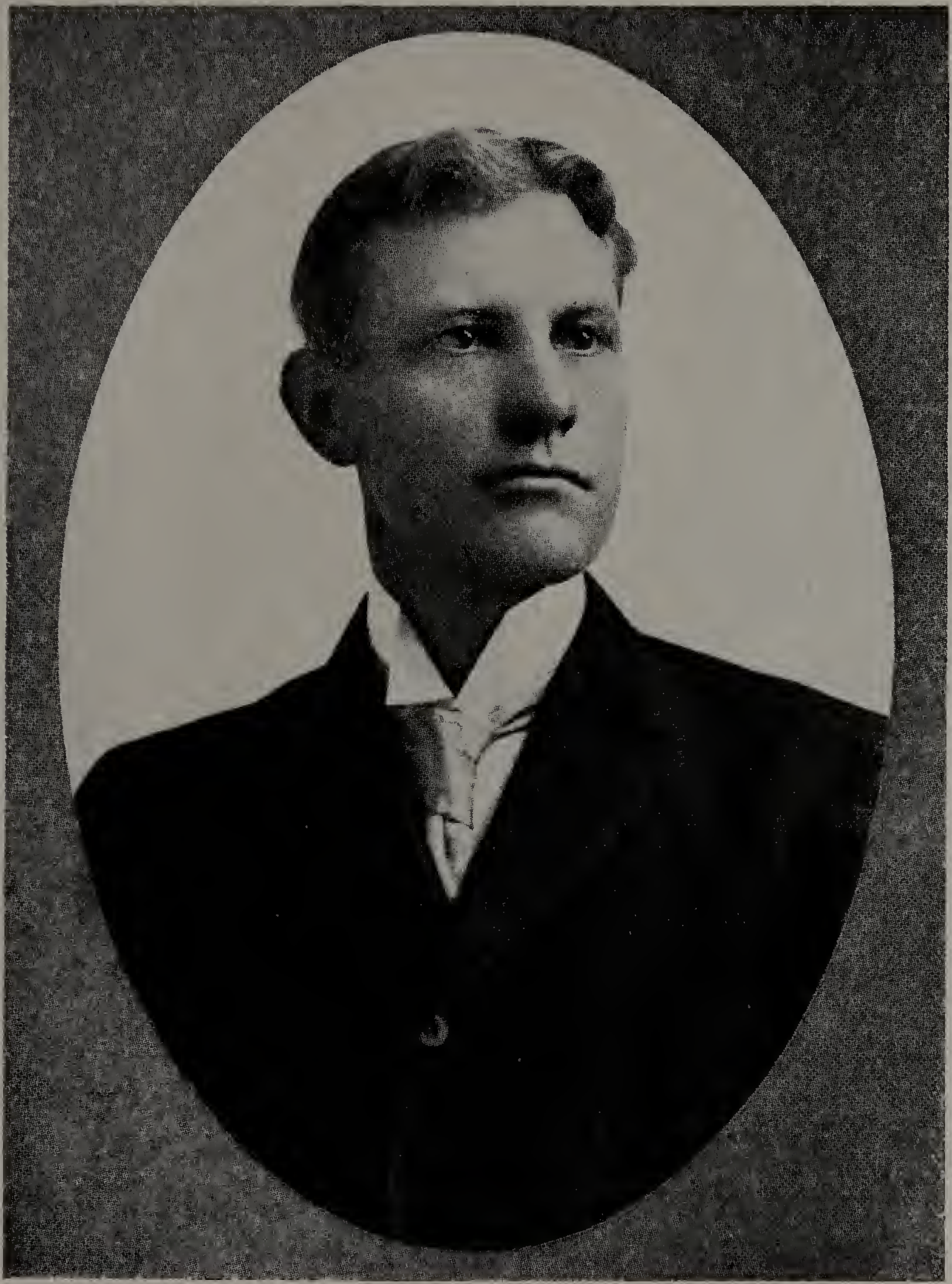
Henry Wooten Hay, Co. F, 19th Ga. Regiment, Pr., admitted to Chimborazo Hospital No. 4, Richmond Va., Aug. 17, 1862. Returned to duty Oct. 17, 1862. Surrendered at Greensborough. These Hays have all been good citizens, standing for the finer years in War Between the States.

John M., Andrew Freeman, James Willis and J. Byrd Hay are all merchants.

These Hays have all been good citizens, standing for the finer things of life and helping to build up the communities in which they lived.



First row—Thomas Hay, Bill Hay, Mrs. Florence Hay Lee, Mrs. Myrtis Hay Brock, Mrs. Vivian Hay Anderson, Mrs. Jeannette Cathcart Biggs, Miss Nell Hay, Miss Dorothy Cathcart Dupree, Mrs. Martha Hay Ball, Robert Lee Hay. Second row—J. Willis Hay, Jr., Larkin Cathcart, Parks Lee Hay, Jr., Mrs. Betty Hay McCook, Mrs. Gertrude Hay Jones, Mrs. Lucile Hay Weaver, Mrs. Ola Hay Funderburke, Willard C. Hay, Frank Hay.



Stephen J. Hay

STEPHEN HAY

Stephen, son of William Howell, born about 1815. Little is known except he was in Coweta County in history of that county, 1828. Married. One son, Stephen J. Hay, Jr., married Mary Dobbs of Griffin, Georgia.

Deed Book C. p. 669 shows deeds to J. Thomas Johnson, trustee for his children, $500.00. Another deed made February, 1864. Another Book C. 462 bought land of William A. Tyson, 12, 6, 1859, in City of Griffin.

S. J. Hay joined the Southern army and was in charge of the commissary and died of meningitis when his son, Stephen J. III, was six months old.

Mrs. S. J. Hay (Mary Dobbs Hay) with one daughter, Mary Frances, and infant son, Stephen John Hay III, began teaching school until after her father's death. He left her a farm, where she taught also. When Stephen J. was about 16 years old he went to Atlanta and worked at Keely Company. His mother went to Atlanta and taught in school there.

S. J. III was born October, 1864-1916. In young manhood he went to Denizen, Texas, and later to Dallas, Texas, 1887. Here he was a bookkeeper, but in 1889 he secured a paper company and married Mrs. Mary Norton Oxford, a native of Washington County, Texas. She had two children, Kathleen (Mrs. R. O. Carter), and Mamie D. (Mrs. Luther Jordan), of Dallas.

Children of S. J. and Mary Norton Oxford Hay are:

Frances Eliese (Mrs. Roscoe Golden)
S. J. Hay IV
Mary Elizabeth (Mrs. R. O. Conner)

Stephen Hay III became one of the builders of Greater Dallas, director of Southwestern Life Insurance Company, a banker, on Board of Education, and his biography is found in the history of Greater Dallas, Texas.

S. J. Hay IV is president of the Great National Life Insurance Company. He married Avella Winn and they have two boys, Stephen V. and Billy. They live in Dallas, Texas.

Mary Frances, born 8, 10, 1863, daughter of Mary Dobbs and S. J. Hay III, married Jay T. Johnson, Dallas, Texas.

Children:
Irene (Mrs. C. W. Cove), Palestine, Texas.

Stephen J. Hay IV, President of the Great National Insurance Company of Dallas, Texas. 1945 Vice-President of the Washington Life Insurance Co., Washington, D. C.

(S. J. HAY IV—INSURANCE LEADER—Election of S. J. Hay IV, president of the Great National Life Insurance Company of Dallas, to the board of directors of the life insurance sales research bureau of Hartford, was announced here Saturday. Mr. Hay was named to the directorate at the annual meeting of the organization in Chicago this last week. Mr. Hay is also vice president of the Washington Life Insurance Company of Washington, D. C., and was continued as president of the Texas Association of Life Insurance executives for another term at the annual meeting of the group this month. Copied from The Times-Herald, Dallas, Texas, of November 22, 1942.)

HENRY O. LOVERN—EFFIE HAY

Henry O. Lovern, b. 7, 18, 1897—1942. Was a successful manufacturer. He married Effie Hay, daughter of David G. and Mary Hay. She was born 8, 6, 1875. They lived in Carrollton, Georgia. She was a wonderful homemaker, helpmate and mother.

Children:

1. William M. Lovern, 11, 7, 1900, m. Cunnell Smith, who died 3, 10, 1944.
2. Charles Julian, b. 12, 3, 1902, m. Willie Blalock, 3, 16, 1929.
3. Henry Oliver, Jr., b. 6, 5, 1905, m. Annie Hamrick, b. 12, 11, 1928.
4. Mary Lovern, b. 1, 21, 1908.
5. Robert Jephetha Lovern, b. 3, 1, 1910, m. Caroly Morris, 5, 2, 1935.
6. Sarah Lovern, b. 9, 24, 1912, m. Sherman Waitman Weeks, 11, 7, 1942.
7. Frances Lovern, b. 11, 26, 1915, m. Wm. Maurice Sims, 7, 5, 1936.
8. Frank Hay Lovern, b. 11, 10, 1917, m. Minnie Arms Kent, 9, 17, 1944.

Catherine Hay, b. 1818, m. —— Upshaw
Clara A. Hay, b. 1823
Hulda Hay, b. 1827, m. —— Rowe
Lenora (Lenny), b. 2, 29, 1830, d. 5, 23, 1902, m. —— West. Lived in Carrollton, Ga., and buried there. Taken from Bible and tombstone records.

WILLIAM S. HAY

Wm. S. Hay married Jemima A. Hay Feb. 12, 1836. The author of this has not traced his family. There was a Thomas A. Hay married Mary Cotney Jan. 13, 1836. I do not know whether he belonged to this family. Marriage record was on file here.

COPIED FROM 1850 CENSUS BOOK, PAGE 105

Peyton Hay, M., Age 39 yrs. Married. Occupation, Blacksmith.
Margarett, F., Age 30 yrs.

Children:
Louisa E. F. Age 14 Ages in the year 1850
Simeon M. Age 10
David G. M. Age 8
Hulda F. Age 5
Howell R. M. Age 3. Went to Texas
James R. M. Age 2
Mary E. (Betty) F. Age 6

PAGE 110

Howell Hay, Age 68, M. Occupation, Farmer, S. C.
Nancy Hay (wife) Age 56, F. Birthplace, Va.

Children:
Clara A. Age 27
Hulda I. Age 23
Leonora Age 18

John H. Hay married Martha L. Pounds, Oct. 30, 1845. Recorded Marriage Book B, page 7.

James H. Hay married Addie C. Harris, Nov. 24, 1878. Recorded Marriage Book C, page 131.

David R. Hay, 42, married Susan Cole, 55.

Nephew: Henry W., 12. Farmer. Value of property, $3000.
Recorded Census Book 1850, page 166.

Peyton Hay, 3 slaves. Book 1850, page 48.

Howell Hay, 2 slaves. Book 1850, page 51.

David R. Hay, 7 slaves. Book 1850, page 82.

David R. Hay to Malichi Murphy, Lot 13, Book C, page 454. 8th Dist.

David Hay vs. Thomas Carter. Lot 22, Book H, page 477. Dist. 8.

Howell Hay vs. Julia Jenkins. Lot 14, Book I, page 121. Dist. 8.

James P. Hay to John Redden. Nov. 1, 1841. Land deed granted for a tract of land sold to John Redden for $800. Meriwether County, Book H, page 31, County Records, Greenville, Ga.

James P. Hay to Andrew Pless. Sept. 14, 1844. Land lot for $300.00. 50 acres, Book H, 376.

William J. Hay to John B. Williams. Sept. 14, 1844. Land sold for $650.00, 90 acres, formerly Troup County, now Meriwether. Book H, p. 215.

David Hay to Thomas Carter. Jan. 2, 1844. Land sold for $500. Book H, page 277.

Howell Hay to Julian Jenkins. Jan. 14, 1844. Land sold for $100. 8th Dist., part of lot 14 containing 12 acres. Book I, page 120.

James P. Hay to James F. Walton. Oct. 25, 1845. Land sold for $416 00, 95 acres, Meriwether Co., Book I, page 197.

David R. Hay to Martha G. Butt. Dec. 8, 1843. Land in 9th Dist. Meriwether County. Book I, page 243.

Howell Hay to Lewis M. Cheves. Nov. 10, 1851. Property in 8th Dist., $916 for 145 acres. Book J, page 671.

James P. Hay to Buford Caldwell. Deed for 55 acres, $250. Deed Book I, page 166, Carroll County, Aug. 1, 1857.

David R. Hay to Buford Caldwell. Feb. 5, 1856. Deed Book H, page 231, Carroll County.

H. W. Hay to F. J. Caldwell. Sept. 12, 1856, by A. W. Hamrick, M. G., page 421, Book B. Marriage records Carroll County.

Mrs. Mary L. Hay to B. F. McLaughlin. Oct. 28, 1916, 11th Dist., 50 acres, Book 14, page 246.

Mrs. Mary L. Hay to Mrs. Fielder Bell. Feb. 3, 1912, 11th Dist. Quit-Claim deed, Book 13, page 575.

David R. Hay, 42 yrs. Farmer. Value of property, $3000.
Susan, 55 yrs.
Henry W., 12 yrs. 1850 Census Meriwether Co.

Son of James Peyton Hay, reared by David R.

John Hay—Estate—1777—Probate Judge's Office.

Appraisers of Estate of Nathan Dorch, 1st day of May, 1771. Wm. Howell and Hardy Hay.

Mesne Conveyance—Fireproof Building. G. 3, p. 182. David Hay to Hardy Hay, 6th of June, 1764. 10 pounds lawful money of Province paid to Hardy Hay. "Make Hardy my true and lawful attorney."

John Hay. April 13, 1722.

C. 3, page 421. William Hay: "To my well-beloved son, David, 100 acres of the 400 acres granted unto Richard Jackson," 5 of June, 1750.

Page 424. "To my well-beloved son, Hardy Hay, 6th of June, 1764, 100 acres of the 400 acre tract". . .

E. P. 483. Agreement between William Hay, Hardy and David Hay to pay William's debts, etc., for hire of his seven slaves for seven years. Oct. 31, 1765.

Q. P. 514. Paid to Richard Jackson by William Hay, Jan. 20, 1747, 550 pounds currency for 400 acres nigh Saxegotha Township. Signed, Richard (his x mark) Jackson; Mary (her x mark) Jackson.

R. 4, p. 498. Wm. Hay to Dorch Hay, 100 pounds lawful currency paid by Dorch Hay for 100 acres. 19th day of March, 1774.

LAND GRANTS OF S. C.

Hay, Charles—Flat Cr. Craven, 250 acres. July 13, 1762.
Hay, David—Rocky Cr., Berkeley, 100 acres. July 15, 1763.
Hay, David—Sandy R., Craven, 400 acres. April 21, 1775.
Hay, David—Craven, 100 acres. April 21, 1775.
Hay, Hardy—Craven, 150 acres. March 8, 1765.
Hay, Hardy—Craven, 500 acres. May 15, 1771.
Hay, Henry—Long Cane, Abbeville, 100 acres. June 17, 1763.
Hay, John—Berkeley, 250 acres. Jan. 16, 1761.
Hay, John—Berkeley, 200 acres. Aug. 22, 1771.
Hay, Peter—Craven, 50 acres. Aug. 27, 1764.
Hay, William—Clerk's Cr., 250 acres. Mar. 2, 1768.
Hay, William—Keowee Cr., 300 acres. Sept. 9, 1786.
Hay, William—Choesto Cr., 600 acres. Sept. 29, 1786.
Hay, William—Craven, 100 acres. May 5, 1773.
Hay, William—Hay's Mill Cr., Congoree River, 250 acres. July 13, 1770.

UNDERWOODS

Enoch—Berkeley, 100 acres. Oct. 28, 1774.
George—Craven, 250 acres. Jan. 18, 1765.
George—Craven, 100 acres. June 20, 1764.
George—Craven, 200 acres, Feb. 12, 1773.

WILL OF WILLIAM HAY

In the name of God Amen. I, William Hay, tho weak in body yet of sound and perfect understanding and memory, do make this my Last Will and Testament as followeth, I most humbly bequeath my Soul to God and my Body to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors. It's my desire that my just debts should be first paid, and funeral charges. Item, I give and bequeath to my son Dorch Hay my Negro fellow Robin & Negro girl Daphney to him and his Heirs for Ever. Item, I give and bequeath to my son Hardy Hay my Negro fellow Carolina to him and his heirs for Ever. Item, I give & I bequeath to Daniel Hay, son of Dorch Hay, my negro girl Sarah and my bay stallion to him and his heirs for ever. Item, I give and bequeath to Hardy Hay's son William Howell Hay my negro wench Betty & her child Betty, also a tract of land where I now live fifteen acres to him and his heirs for ever. Item, I give and bequeath to Mary Hay, dau. of Dorch Hay, my wench Rose and her child Burrell to her & her heirs for ever. Item, I give & I bequeath to my two sons Hardy

& Dorch Hay all of my stock of cattle, horses, hogs, sheep, etc., to be equally divided between them and their heirs for ever. Item, I give and bequeath to Sarah Bowers my negro fellow Dowey to her and her heirs for ever. Item, I give and bequeath to Uriah Goodwyn my three negroes Cate, Jude and Anaky to him and his heirs forever, whom I make my sole executor of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 12th day of April in the year of our Lord 1784 and Eighth year of American Independence.

Signed, Sealed & R Delivered
in the presence of Wm. Hay (SEAL)
R. Goodwyn
Francis Goodwyn Sen.
John Moore

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA,
COUNTY OF RICHLAND

Personally appeared before me Gertrude Foster, who, being duly sworn, deposes and says that the above article, or statement, is true and correct, and that no part has been altered or changed in any way.

Sworn to and subscribed
before me this 17th day of
Sept., 1938. Gertrude Foster
Florida P. Goddard
Notary public for S. C.

In previous will dated 10, 5, 1782, Wm. Hay mentions his grandsons, James and Daniel, sons of his son Howell (killed in Revolutionary War). Ethel Heath and John Hopkins, guardians, of James and Daniel Howell's estate appraised and closed 1797. Wills Box 30, No. 10—88, May.

Box 30 No. 10 88 May, William ("of Congaree in Craven County") Will, signed October 7, 1782—Witnessed Maj. Robert Lyell, Taylor Holloway—sons: Dortch and Hardy. To Hardy he leaves 20 acres bought of Richard Jackson on Mill Creek, where he lived. Grandson: Daniel Hay, son of Dortch—Wm. Howell, son of Hardy. James Hay, son of Howell (deceased) Leaves legacy to Sarah Bowers, widow of late Henry Bowers.

Enclosed is a paper dated Sept. 14, 1776, witnessed by Wm. Meyer and Phil Pearson, in which Mary Hay, for a consideration, renounces all claim on William Hay, her husband, with whom were many irreconcilable differences.

A second Will of William Hay, made April 12, 1784, filed May 7, 1784, copied this.

See Wills from Camden.

Richland Co., S. Carolina
Wm. Hays Box 13—Package 321

(1) Will
Son Dortch Daniel Son of Dortch
Son Hardy Dortch's—dau—Mary Hay
Hardy's son Wm. Howell Hay
to Miah Goodwyn
to Sarah Bowers April 12, 1781
Witnesses—Robert Goodwyn and Francis Goodwyn.

(2) original Will—copy only.
South Carolina, Richland County

(3) Whereas application has been made by Dortch Hay and John Smith Jun for Letters of Administration on the Estate of William Hay—deceased.

These are therefore to cite and admonish all Persons concerned to appear at the next Court to be held for the County of Richland at the House of Wm. Myer Esqr on the second day of September next 1793. to show cause, if any they have, why Letters should not have to the Person aforesaid.

Witness, Philip Pearson, Clerk of the County Court aforesaid this the 20th day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand seven Hundred and ninety-three and in the 17th year of American Independence.

Martyn Alken D. C. C.

On Back Estate of William Hay dec'd Citation To Supr Court 1793
On Back I hereby certify that the within Citation has Ben published according to Law by me.

John Price

Sept. 2nd 1793.
13—320

(3) paper Estate of Wm. Hay deceased Bond of Administration 1793

Dortch Hay, John Smith, Peter Smith and Wm. McGrew 6000 pounds 4th day of Sept., 1793

County Richland

Dortch (his x mark) Hay
Jno. W. Smith
Peter Smith
Will McGrew
Martyn Alken

HISTORY OF RICHLAND COUNTY BY GREEN

Howell Hay, died intestate. Theodorick Goodwyn, Admr. Oct. 5, 1797.

Howell Hay, Intestate—Daniel Hay, Admr. Oct. 5, 1797.

Howell Hay's property appraised by Richard Evans, Wood Tucker, Ludwell Eves or Evans.

P. 235 James and Daniel, sons of Howell Hay.

Ethel Heath (man) and John Hopkins 1793, guardians.

P. 96 Charles Hay Rev. Service.

David Hay property appraised Nov. 3, 1782.

David Hay's Estate—has case in court to get back negro—1780 (David died before this).

David Hay's property appraised by W. Dortch.

P. 70 Hardy Hay's Rev. service

P. 86 Hardy Hay as a freeholder

P. 97 Hardy Hay's Rev. Service

P. 217 Hardy Hay is a witness to Will of Robert Goodwyn 1785

P. 150 Wm. Hay and his wife Mary—mentioned in History of Orangeburg County by Salley.

ee horseshoes of the first.
nt.

is registered in Burke's
k, England, and confirmed
ded in "Memoir of the
r, an East and West India
He was born in 1546 and
hich held Courts in his

rgent) shield across which
third of the width of the
first" color named)
hoe between a pair of

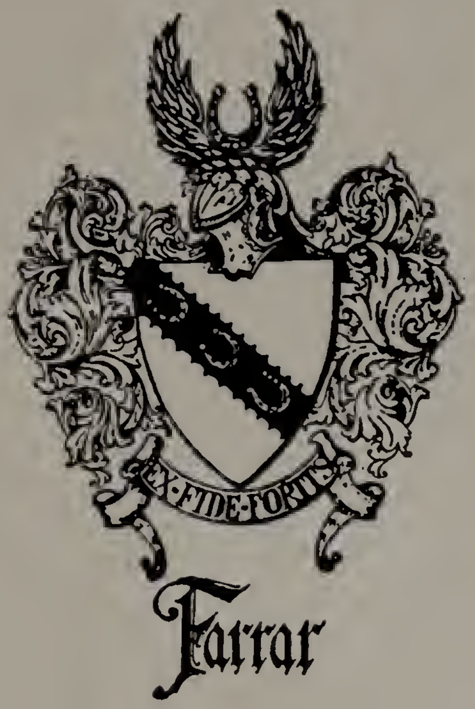
dinaries", straight-sided
first symbols used in
the suspendor of the shield,

ry is called "canting", or
out" of the name by the
g out the name of the
use those who were "in
rs, or Farrars, which
seshoes are made of iron.
s household, as the horses
ents, pageants, and all other
public.

d often used instead of a
est. Any symbol placed
nce and held in great

cteristics of the original
signifies sincerity and peace;
and nobility.

ther thrown over the helmet
the armour from rust; and to
tion for paintings and other-
shield, and the lining, the
twisted alternately of the
ntling.



FARRAR COAT OF ARMS

At the Battle of Hastings, 1016. Farra master of horse to William the Conqueror, bore on his arms three horse shoes, and the Farra family still retain to this day horse shoes on their coat of arms. While it may not be a classic design, yet the Farra arms represent an old, noble family, and perpetuate the glory of the founder of the arms. Farra means iron. Silver means hope, sincerity and peace. The black band is called in heraldry a bend. It represents the supporter for the shield of a Knight, being black means he gained fame. The three horse shoes means he was always ready for any emergency. Wing symbolizes rapidity, protection, and fond of highest pursuits. The motto Shod goes sure.

As the bend is indented, means a special honor. Belt of Honor in a Knight, Sable (black) constancy and prudence. Horse shoe emblem of good luck and safeguard against malign influences. Wings are heiroglyphs of celerity and active service and protection.

The Farrar history given in Virginia Magazine of History and Biography and Heitman's Historical Register of officers of army of the Revolution.

FARRAR

He beareth for Arms: Argent on a bend sable three horseshoes of the first. Crest - A horseshoe sable between two wings argent.

The above description of the Farrar Coat-of-Arms is registered in Burke's General Armory for the family from Hull, co. York, England, and confirmed in Fairbairn's Book of Crests. It is also recorded in "Memoir of the Farrar Family", which states that Nicholas Farrar, an East and West India merchant of London, was of the Yorkshire line. He was born in 1546 and died in 1620. He was of the Virginia Company, which held Courts in his home.

Translated into non-Heraldic terms: A silver (argent) shield across which is extended diagonally a black band or bend one-third of the width of the shield. On this bend are three silver ("of the first" color named) horseshoes. The crest is a black (sable) horseshoe between a pair of silver (argent) wings.

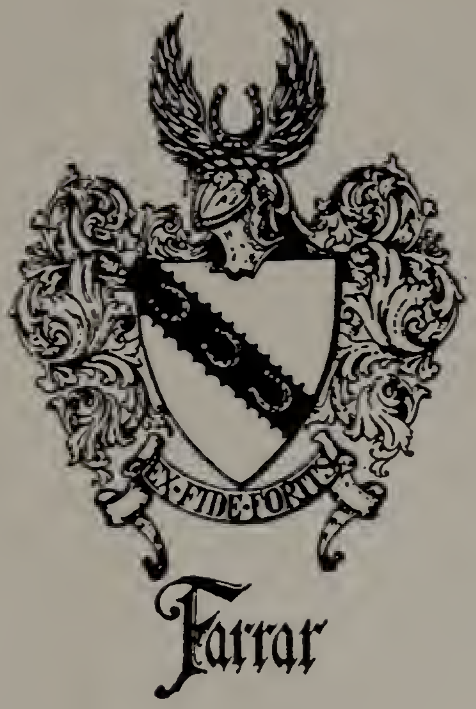
The bend is one of nine so-called "Honourable Ordinaries", straight-sided figures one-third the width of the shield, the first symbols used in identifying men in armour. The bend represents the suspender of the shield, and is granted only to commanders of high rank.

A very interesting and popular custom in Heraldry is called "canting", or as we would say, "punning". It is the "singing out" of the name by the symbols on the shield. Thus the horseshoes sing out the name of the person bearing the Coat-of-Arms - Farrar - because those who were "in charge of horse" to the king were called Ferriers, or Farrars, which springs from the word meaning iron, and the horseshoes are made of iron. The Farrar was of great importance to the king's household, as the horses must be in perfect condition for hunts, tournaments, pageants, and all other occasions when the royal family went before the public.

Wings were the symbols of high official rank and often used instead of a crest, as well as with another symbol in the crest. Any symbol placed between wings was considered of special importance and held in great reverence.

Colors are representative of the personal characteristics of the original bearer, granted only if he be worthy. Silver signifies sincerity and peace; sable, the fur lining of royal robes, constancy and nobility.

The mantling was a large scarf of cloth or leather thrown over the helmet to protect the neck from the heat of the sun; the armour from rust; and to foil the enemy's sword. When used as a decoration for paintings and otherwise, the outside must be the main color of the shield, and the lining, the main metal. The wreath of six strands must be twisted alternately of the metal and color, and holds the crest to the mantling.



FARRAR COAT OF ARMS

At the Battle of Hastings, 1016. Farra master of horse to William the Conqueror, bore on his arms three horse shoes, and the Farra family still retain to this day horse shoes on their coat of arms. While it may not be a classic design, yet the Farra arms represent an old, noble family, and perpetuate the glory of the founder of the arms. Farra means iron. Silver means hope, sincerity and peace. The black band is called in heraldry a bend. It represents the supporter for the shield of a Knight, being black means he gained fame. The three horse shoes means he was always ready for any emergency. Wing symbolizes rapidity, protection, and fond of highest pursuits. The motto Shod goes sure.

As the bend is indented, means a special honor. Belt of Honor in a Knight, Sable (black) constancy and prudence. Horse shoe emblem of good luck and safeguard against malign influences. Wings are heiroglyphs of celerity and active service and protection.

The Farrar history given in Virginia Magazine of History and Biography and Heitman's Historical Register of officers of army of the Revolution.

FARRA OR FARRAR FAMILY

The Farra name, derived from Latin and French meaning iron and was first used to designate where iron was from.

Farrars were first known in England from Wakeline De Ferrarier, a Norman of distinction. He was attached to Duke of Normandy (William). From him all of the Farras in England and America are descended.

Walkeline De Farrier's son was companion in Arms to William the Conqueror and was a person of much eminence for knowledge and integrity and was one of King William's First Commissioners to make a general survey of the realm for the Domes Day Book.

Dr. Robert Farrar (Bishop of Davids), martyr to Protestant religion, who sealed the truth of the Protestant religion with his blood in the reign of Queen Mary, March 30, 1555.

Few persons rendered more efficient service to the infant colony of Virginia than members of the family of Farrar, and few deserve to be held in greater honor.

The older writers stated this family was of Yorkshire descent and was nearly related to Robert Farrar, Bishop of St. Davids, who was a native of that county and suffered martyrdom in 1555 during the Marian Persecution, but at present the line has only been traced to Herfordshire.

In 1570 John Farrar of the town of Hertford was taxed on 60.6.8. and on August 13, 1590, administration of the goods of John Farrar of Hertford was granted to his sister Mary. This John Farrar was the father of Nicholas Farrar of London. The books of the Skinner's Company show that at Michelmas 1564 Nicholas Farrar, son of John Farrar of the town of Hertford was apprenticed to John Harvy Skinner and Merchant Adventurers and that he took up his freedom December, 1574, becoming a member of his company and his master in 1613.

Nicholas Farrar, born 1544, died April, 1637, as a citizen of London and a member of the Georgia Company, he traded extensively to the East and West Indies and other parts of the world and was a friend of many of the eminent men of the day. Raleigh, Hawkins, Drake and Sandy were frequently his guests.

At his house in Sythes Lane meetings of the Georgia Company were often held. By indenture dated March 2nd, 1607, Nicholas Farrar of London, Skinner, bought from William Allen, Esq., of London for 1000£ and was in St. Sythes Lane Parish of St. Benet Sherehog "now in possession of said Farrar" and on June 1, 1608, he bought from the same person for 20£ "of that chamber now in holding of said William Allen scituate and being over the grant of the great messuge now in the tenue of said Nicholas Farrar." The purchase of this chamber was, Farrar says, "For the meeting of the Georgia Co."

Carter's Life of Nicholas Farrar (Jr.) (1892) gives the following in regard to Nicholas Farrar, Sr., and his wife, "Nicholas Farrar the elder was a fair type of the great men of London, well born, loyal (he was written "Esquire" by Queen Elizabeth in return for liberal assistance), hot tempered, generous hearted, gathering many of the notable men of the day around the hospitable table of his fine house in the city, a zealous churchman, repairing and seating at his own expense his parish church of St. Sythes, and providing a morning preacher for the same. Mr. Farrar's portrait by Jansseu is to be seen at Cambridge. In the Master's Lodge of Magdolen College, a fine open face with uprightness and honesty in every line. His wife, Mary Woodenoth of the ancient family of the Woodenoths of Shanington, was a remarkable woman, gifted with the same power of impressing her personality on those around her, which was one of the marked characteristics of her son Nicholas. The fine, delicate lines of friendly good features, the exquisitely fair complexion, the noble and serious countenance, suits well the description which is given of her in the memoirs of her son.

We are told she was beautiful even to her 80th year (at her death in 1645); she is said to have been in her 83rd year, high headed, of a certain judgment, nice and even temper, so that her choleric husband declared that in their five and forty years of married life she had never given cause for anger, a woman who did not talk much but whose word was law in her little world.

Abstract from the will of Nicholas Farrar:

Nicholas Farrar, citizen and skinner, of London, Legacies:

300£ to the erecting of a shrine for the conversion of infidels unto the Christian religion, to be disposed of at the advise of Sir Edwin Sendys and my son John Farrar.

To St. Thomas Hospital 10£. To Christ Hospital 5£. To St. Bartholomew Hospital 5£. To Byrdwell Hospital and Prison 5£.

To the poor of Hertford where I was born 10£.

To the company of Skinners three or four silver bowls to drink in, to the value of 20 marks to make them a dinner.

To my friend and partner, Sir Thomas Middleton, a line.

Other legacies to friends, to my cousin Mary Stead a ring of note. To my daughter, a good gilt basin and ewer. To my son John Collett and his wife, my basin and ewer. To Mary Collett, their daughter, 500£. To the rest of my dear Collett's children 20£ a piece. To my grandchild, Nicholas Farrar, 100£. To my son John the house where I now dwell in St. Benet, Sherehog, but my wife is to enjoy same so long as she lives. To my son Nicholas, my house at Hertford called the Bell after the decease of his mother. To my wife namely, one third goods, one third to my sons Nicholas and Richard, and the other third to my son Nicholas Farrar. To the poor 75 gowns which is my age.

Dated March 23, 1619.

Proved in the Pererogative to the Canterbury the 4th of April 1620, by Nicholas the son and executor nominatee.

John and Nicholas Farrar were two brothers of England, sons of John Farrar. Nicholas was a pious divine, both were active members of the board which managed the London Co. and especially interested in promoting the Jamestown Colony of Virginia. John entered the House of Commons in the English Parliament and promoted the interest of the colony in Virginia. Nicholas, after debating the question of whether he should remove to Virginia or devote himself to the ministry in England, determined on the latter. He was ordained in 1626 to the ministry and gave himself up to the duties with an ardor and steadfastness of devotion which the world has never seen until his death in 1637. He gave 330£ for church building in the Colony.

William Farrar, the son of Nicholas, was the first by the name to immigrate to America. He was Commissioner for the upper part of Virginia. He was a member of the Council in 1623-1633 or until he died June 11, 1637. He married Mrs. Cicily Jordon. He came over in the Neptune, 1618.

Their children were William and John.

William's son, Col. William Farrar, was in Henrico County, Virginia, in 1664. He was a member of the house of Burgesses of

Henrico County, Virginia. In 1659-1660 a member of the Long Parliament of Virginia. He died 1677 or 1678. His will in Henrico County, Virginia, gives children—William Farrar, Thomas, John, Martha, Cicily.

The son of Col. William Farrar and wife, Mary Ligon, was Major William Farrar, born 1657, died 1721. He was a justice, sheriff, a Burgess 1700 to 1702. His wife was Priscilla Baugh. Daughter of Dr. Wm. Baugh, Jr., and wife, Jane Branch.

Their children:

George, born about 1690 in Henrico County, Va., died in Mecklenburg County, Va., 1772. Married Judith Jefferson, born 1698, died 1778, Mecklenburg County, Va.

George Farrar's will probated in 1772.

WILL OF GEORGE FARRAR

Mecklinburg County, Virginia

In the name of God, Amen.

I, George Farrar of the County of Mecklinburg and parish of Saint James, being sick and weak, but of perfect mind and memory and knowing it is allotted for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner following: first, I recommend my Soul to God that gave it through the mercy of Jesus Christ, my Saviour, in all humble hopes of this future happiness, as to my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my Executor hereinafter mentioned.

I give my son, William Farrar, one negro wench, Maria.

I give to my son John Farrar, one negro boy, Abram and one featherbed and furniture.

I give to my grandson, Field Farrar, Jr., son of Field Farrar, Sr., one negro girl Patt.

I give and devise my son, Field Farrer, to have a horse and saddle and my wearing clothes.

I give to my wife the right of the full use of the remaining part of my estate, both negroes and movable during her life.

I desire that at the death of my loving wife, my negro fellow, Dick, may choose which he please for his master of those my sons, Thomas Farrar, William Farrar, or John Farrar.

Item, I desire my daughters, Mary Moore and Priscilla Howard, have each of them one cow and calf.

Item, I give to my son Thomas Farrar, two young negroes, Sam and Amie.

Item, I lend to my son, Peter Farrar, two negroes, Sarah and Pope, during his life, and after his death I desire that they and their increase may be equally divided between his two youngest sons, Samuel Farrar and George Farrar.

Item, to my grandson, George Farrar, son of George Farrar, I deed one negro boy, George, to them and to their heirs.

I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons, Thomas Farrar and John Farrar, Executors of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal, this sixteenth day of March, 1772.

George Farrar (Seal)

Signed, Sealed and delivered in presence of

James Brane
Jane (her x mark) Puryear
Johnnie (her x mark) Cater

At a court held for Mecklinburg County the 12th of October, 1772.

This will and testament of George Farrar, deckl, was exhibited and proved and on the oath of the witnesses thereto subscribed and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of Thomas Farrar, William Farrar and John Farrer, the Executors therein named who made oath and entered into and acknowledged bond with security as the law directed, certificate is granted them for obtaining probate thereof in due form. A copy Teste:

H. F. Hutchinson, Clerk

Copy made April 17, 1931.

Thomas Farrar, of the Revolution, was the son of George Farrar and Judith Jefferson, aunt of President Thomas Jefferson and daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Mary Field, daughter of Col. Field and Judith Soane, daughter of Hon. Henry Soane, Speaker of the House of Burgesses. Thomas Jefferson, father of Judith, was son of Thomas Jefferson and Mary Branch, daughter of Christopher Branch. His will recorded Henrico County, Virginia, 1661.

George Farrar was son of Col. William Farrar and Priscilla Baugh, daughter of William Baugh and wife, Jane Branch. Widow of William Branch, by whom she had sons, William and John, she was formerly Jane Byrd, daughter of Col. William Byrd, Henrico County, Virginia. William Branch was brother of Mary Branch, who married Thomas Jefferson I, by William Baugh, Jane had Mary, Priscilla and William. She next married Hon. Abel Gower, a gentleman Justice of Virginia, by whom she had a daughter, Roberta. His will 1689. Jane died 1700, left will. Priscilla Baugh Farrer died Circa, 1706. Then Col. William Farrar married Mary, widow of William Ligon, 1707, and died 1721.

Col. William Farrar died 1721; was son of William Farrar III.

William Farrar II was son of William Farrar, the immigrant to Virginia in 1618, who married the widow, Cicely Jorden, widow of Samuel Jorden. William I was a man of prominence, a Commissioner (magistrate) for "The Upper Parts," a member of Council, 1623 to 1633 or more probably until his death, which occurred Circo, 1637.

William Farrar, the immigrant, was the son of Sir Nicholas Farrar of London, who belonged to the Middle Temple and was prominent in the activities of the Virginia Company of London, in settling America. The wife of Sir Nicholas was Mary Woodnoth.

JOHN JEFFERSON—Immigrant

Burgesses in 1619

Thomas Jefferson I.

It appears on the records of Henrico County, Virginia, that Thomas Jefferson I was living in that county in 1677, m. Mary Branch, daughter of Christopher Branch.

Their son, Capt. Thomas Jefferson II, appointed Justice of Peace in 1706, Sheriff 1718-19; m. Mary Field, daughter of Major Jeter Field and wife, Judith Soane, the daughter of Henry Soane, Speaker of the House of Burgesses in 1660-1666, died in 1731.

Children of Capt. Thomas Jefferson II and wife, Mary Field:

1. Field Jefferson
2. Peter, m. Jane Randolph
3. Judith, m. George Farrar. See will of George Farrar.

Children of Peter and Jane Jefferson:

1. Jane
2. Mary
3. Thomas Jefferson III, President of U. S. A., b. 4-2-1743.

Lt. Thomas Farrar was in Captain John Bowie's Company of 5th Regiment of S. C. troops of Continental line of the Revolutionary Army. Son of Col. Thomas.

Col. Thomas Farrar, 1726-1810, served in the militia of S. C. Born on Farrar's Island, moved to Mecklenburg County, Virginia (Pension Bureau). Later to S. C., and died in Franklin

County, Georgia, at the home of son, Abner. From the record of Mrs. Kate White Hope, who died in 1926, and the National D. A. R. No. 43853, No. 43854.

Thomas Farrar, the son of George Farrar and Judith Jefferson Farrar, b. 1726-1810, and Elizabeth Howard.

Known children:

Abel
Absolem
Abner
Mollie
Diannah
Elizabeth
Thurza
Easter (Hester), m. Isaac Bogan. (See Bogan)
Lt. Thomas

LINE OF EASTER FARRAR BOGAN

Easter Farrar Bogan was the daughter of Col. Thomas Farrar, b. Farrar's Island, Virginia, 1726-1810, and his wife, Elizabeth Howard Farrar, born in Virginia.

Col. Thos. Farrar was the son of George Farrar of Lunenburg and Mecklenburg County, Virginia. He moved to South Carolina before the Revolutionary War, lived in 96th district, now Union County. He seems to be the first of those who spelled their name Farrar in Union County in 96th district. Rev. John Martin said that Easter's name was spelled *Farrar* in distinction from the *Farrow* of that district. He also said she was born in the old dominion of Virginia. Said her father and brother fought in the Revolution and that when he was a small boy his mother took him with her and went back to Union, South Carolina, where his grandmother, Esther or Easter Farrar Bogan, was ill and died and that they spent the night with his mother's uncle in Franklin County on the way. This was put in writing in 1913 when his youngest daughter, Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, got up her papers to join the D. A. R. She is still living and active in body and mind. I'm enclosing copy of her oldest sister's (Mrs. Hester Curry) letter in regard to the family. She says her great-grandmother's father was Thomas Farrar. The rest of her statements have been proven true as far as she gave them; there were other brothers and sisters not mentioned.

Mrs. Curry lived to be 90 years old, her mind unusually clear.

Rev. John Martin was 96 when he died. He had clear mind. He said his grandmother had a brother, Thomas, who served in the Revolution. Thomas, son of Col. Thomas, did serve in the Revolutionary War; so did Abner and Soloman, South Carolina Revolutionary Record. Since Col. Thomas came in the early seventies to 96 district (Union County) South Carolina, and was sheriff of that county, and Isaac Bogan bought land in that county or district in 1773. Index to Plats A—1688-1787, S. C. Rec., also V. 13, 259. In deed book B—35, year 1787, one Isaac Bogan sold to Daniel Comer 200 acres on Sholey Creek, a branch of Fairforest Creek. In deed Book C—221, March 22, 1793, one John Bogan sold to Isaac Bogan 450 acres, part of 550 acres on Sholey Creek.

We feel very sure that Easter came with her father to this county and married Isaac Bogan about 1775. We cannot find a will to prove it, but several others have been accepted by the Daughters of the Revolution on his service (No. 43853, No. 43854), Lineage Book V 44 P 323 and others. Served as Revolutionary soldier and died at his son Abner's home in Franklin County, Georgia. Knight's Georgia Land Marks and Memorials, P 560. This Thomas is said to be son of William Farrar VI in Virginia History and Genealogical Magazine, Vol. 9, 204 and 322. But Mrs. Lue Reynold Spencer, of the D. A. R. Genealogical Department, Washington, D. C., says that he has been proven to be the son of George Farrar VI and Judith Jefferson Farrar.

Exact excerpts from a letter written to Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs by her oldest sister, Hester Bonetta Martin Curry; the said Mrs. Curry living at Shellman, Ga. Date of letter, March 1st, 1923. Mrs. Curry was then 82 years old. (Interpolations in parentheses to more readily identify the persons referred to by the writer, Mrs. Curry.)

"My Dear Sister:

"As regards our ancestors, our great-grandfather Truitt died in Wilkes Co., Ga., in the year 1841. His sons were Nathan, Purnal, John, Riley and Thomas, is all I ever heard my mother speak of. I think his wife must have died before our mother stayed with him seven months in 1838, the year she married. Polly was her name. * * * * * *

(Our) "Mother's father (Riley Truitt) died when she was 3 months old in 1821. Grandmother McKey (Mother's mother, who married Lewis McKey,) died 1843 or 44. * * * * * *

"I don't know when Mother's grandfather Smith died, or his wife either. They lived in Alabama. I have heard Mother say many a time that both hers and Father's grandfathers were revolutionary soldiers. * * * *

(My) "Father told me he remembered his Mother taking him back to S. C. to see her mother when he was so small he only could remember a few things about it. It was Union District (S. C.) then. Grandmother only had one sister; her name was Hannah; two brothers, John Bogan and Carswell Bogan. ***** Her father's name was Isaac (Bogan) and her mother's name was Esther Farrar; I believe the daughter of Thos. Farrar." * * * * * *

"Sister Hettie."

State of Georgia, County of Bibb.

I, E. L. DuPree, of Macon, Georgia, a Natory Public in and for said State and County, hereby certify that I have compared the foregoing excerpts with the original letter exhibited to me this day by Mrs. Maude Saxon Hay (Mrs. P. L. Hay), of Macon, Ga., and said excerpts are accurate transcripts of said original letter, with the exception of the interpolations enclosed in parentheses.

This fourteenth day of September, in the year Nineteen Hundred and Thirty-eight.

E. L. DuPree,

Notary Public, Bibb County, Ga. My commission expires April 16, 1941.

Esther Farrar Bogan's line to Nicholas Farrar of the London Co. that settled Jamestown, Va., through her father, Col. Thomas Farrar, has been accepted by the Colonial Dames of XVII Century, National No. 1267, State No. 423.

ISAAC AND ESTHER FARRAR BOGAN

Isaac Bogan, Sr., son of John and Jane Bogan, b. 1750, d. 1805, married Esther (Easter or Hester) Farrar, born about 1756, died about 1826, married about 1775.

Children:

Hannah, b. 1776, d. 1868, married Steven Jones, buried Bogansville Ch., S. C.

Margaret Joane, b. 1778, married (first) Giles Sumner, (second) —— Thompson.

William, b. 1783, never married.

James, b. 1780, died unmarried.

John, b. 1785, d. 7-9-1870, married 1808 Rebecca Farrow, daughter of Thos. Farrow, b. 1-15-1789, buried at Shady Dale, Ga.

Isaac, Jr., b. 1787, went to Miss. before he was married.
Easter or Hester, b. 4-18-1789, d. 7-15-1869, married 1810 James Martin (See Martin Line)
Muckleberry, b. 1791, d. 1851, married (1) Jane Smith, (2) Sally Farrar of Union, S. C.
Caswell, b. 1797, married Lucindy McDaniel, both d. at Shady Dale, Ga. He administered his mother's estate 1827-9.
Charles Cotesworth Pinkney Bogan, b. 1799, d. 6-11-1856, married Martha Parham, b. 1803, d. 1868.
Isaac Bogan, Sr., Revolutionary Soldier of S. C. Served under Captain Thomas Blassingham Co. and Col. Thomas Brandon as Sergeant of Horse from Union, S. C.

WILL

From Isaac Bogan's Will found Union Court House, S. C. Probated Oct. 21, 1805—Union Dist.

Be it remembered that Isaac Bogan, of the dist. of State aforesaid, being weak in body but perfect in mind and a deposing manner, Glory and Praise to God for same, and calling to mind the shortness and uncertainty of human life I have thought fit to make and publish this my last Will and testament in the manner following that is to say when it shall please the Lord to call me from this transatory world I recommend my soul to the mercy of God who gave it and my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors hereinafter named and touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased the Lord in his infinite mercy to bless me with. I have thought proper to dispose of it in the following manner. Viz: My will and desire is that all my just debts and funeral charges shall be first satisfied and paid out of my personal estate and the remainder of my estate both real and personal I do dispose of as follows. Viz: I lend unto my loving wife Easter the house wherein I now dwell during her natural life together with all the utensils of husbandry also fifty acres of cultivated land. I also lend unto my loving wife Easter during her natural life two negro families, my negro Harry and my negro wench Belle together with four cows and calves also ten heads of hogs, also one work horse, one bed and furniture; I give and bequeath unto my grandson Giles Sumner one negro girl Mary, and in case Giles Sumner die without heir the negro girl Mary be sold and be equally divided between my children. I lend unto my daughter Hannah Jones one negro girl named Fellie during her natural life, after her death to the heirs of her body forever.

I give and bequeath unto my daughter Easter (Hester) (Mrs. James Martin) one negro girl Dice and two cows and calves and $70.00 in cash, also one saddle and bridle, one feather bed and furniture. I give and bequeath unto my son Wm. 225 acres of land lying and being on Sholey creek being part of four hundred and fifty acre tract wherein my father

John Bogan now lives and my will and desire is that my son Wm. should have that part of the land that lies on the east side of the Sholey creek. I also give and bequeath Wm. one bay horse now by the name of his property.

I give and bequeath unto my son John 225 acres of land situated on the west side of Sholey creek, also one bay mare now by the name of his property. My desire is that all the property that has not been given in legacies should remain on the premises in the possession of the executors until such time as youngest child comes of age, then to be divided between my six sons, Wm., John, Isaac, Muckleberry, Caswell and Charles. And last of all I do hereby nominate constitute and appoint my loving wife Easter Bogan to be my executrix and Thomas White my executor to see this my last will and testament executed and hereby revoking and making void and of none effect all other and former Wills and testaments by me heretofore made and declaring that this sheet of paper contains my last Will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the 20 day of April, 1803.

Signed, sealed and published by

Isaac Bogan (Seal)

Witness
John Lancaster
Ashley Lancaster
Wm. Bogan

For D.A.R. papers approved Nat'l No. 252794.

Isaac Bogan was born about 1750, died in Union District, South Carolina, 1805. He came with a colony of Scotch people from Pennsylvania to upper South Carolina before the Revolutionary war. He married Easter Farrar about 1775. He lived near Union, S. C., between the Tiger and Broad rivers. He belonged to Captain Blassingham's Company under Col. Thomas Brandon's regiment. Isaac was Sergeant of Horse. The following was secured by certificate from South Carolina Historical Commission at Columbia, S. C., from the book of Indents.

To Isaac Bogan, Dr., to 62 days' duty as Sergeant of horse, in year 1781 and 1782, Capt. Thomas Blassingham's pay roll and certified by Thomas Brandon. A 22/6 £69.—15, Stg £9,—19—3½.

Received in full on 12-12-1785 in full satisfaction of above acct.

Isaac Bogan

BOGANVILLE

About ten miles from Union City, S. C., in the county of Union, is the Bogan Township and the Methodist church by the name of Bogan Church and Cemetery. The plot of ground and a road down to a nearby spring and a cemetery lot was given by Isaac Bogan's I sons, Caswell and Charles Courtney Pinkney Bogan of the land owned by John and later by Isaac Bogan, Sr. Many of Isaac and Esther Farrar Bogan's children are buried there. The United States Government placed a marker in this cemetery for Sergt. Isaac Bogan, Revolutionary soldier.

Many of John and Jane Bogan's posterity still live on the original land drawn in 1772.

"Aunt Fannie Bogan," as she is lovingly called, and her family live in sight of the church. She and her husband are both descended from Isaac Bogan and Esther Farrar, through their son, Charles Bogan. Miss Allie Bogan, daughter of "Aunt Fannie" Bogan, is very patriotic. She furnished much data for this book. She takes great pride in the history of the Bogan family.

BOGAN DATA

By Miss Allie Bogan of Jonesville, S. C., Boganville Township

"John Bogan I found in Stub Entries to Indents, issued in payment of claims against S. C. growing out of the Revolution, Book X, Part I., pg. 140, by Sally. John Bogan furnished supplies for Col. Thomas Brandon's Block House. (Thomas Brandon was his son-in-law.)"

Excerpts from letters by Allie Bogan:

"I have heard my father say he remembered to have seen on a headboard on John Bogan's I wife's grave, Jane Bogan, 'All her relatives in Ireland.' This probably shows she was living in Ireland when married. (Or her relatives may have moved from Scotland to Ulster Ireland as the Bogans did), and some of the Bogans moved to Penn. and then a colony of Bogans moved from Penn. to Union, S. C. McJunkins, Steens and Jollys. (The history of Union County, S. C., says they were the first settlers of Union District, S. C.—Memoir of McJunkin by Rev. James H. Saye. See Bailey's History of Revolutionary Soldiers of S. C."

ISAAC BOGAN'S GRAVE

In 1939 the Government of U. S. furnished a marker for the grave of Isaac Bogan. Mrs. P. L. Hay, of Macon, Georgia, furnished the necessary funds for erecting and the inscription other than what the Government inscribed. Miss Allie Bogan and Furman Bogan supervised the erection of the monument in the cemetery at Bogan Church. The following is the inscription:

"Sergt. Isaac Bogan
Revolutionary Soldier
1750-1805,
M. Easter Farrar, 1775.
Buried on Homeplace nearby"

Miss Allie Bogan is descended from John Bogan I through his son, Isaac Bogan I, through his son, Charles Courtney Pinkney Bogan, through his son, Isaac Bogan II, and through his daughter, Fanny Bogan, and to Allie Bogan of Boganville Township, Union County, S. C. She is also descended through her father to John Bogan. Her father and mother are both Bogans—cousins.

"Charles Cotesworth Pinkney had one son, Paschel Parham (called Pack), who married Christina White. They moved to Arkansas before the Civil War. They are the progenitors of all the Bogans out there. Many of their descendants still live there."

LAND GRANTS OF SOUTH CAROLINA

Name	*County*	*Acres*	*Vol.*	*Page*	*Date*
John Bogan	Colleton	67	2	38	6-7-1736
John Bogan	Berkley	450	30	537	6-23-1774
John Bogan	Berkley	100	28	569	4-2-1773
John Bogan	Sholey Creek	100	28	569	10-7-1772
James Bogan	Pages Creek Stoger R.	150	13	258	7-8-1774
Isaac Bogan	Craven Co. Sholey Creek	200	30	530	6-23-1774
Isaac Bogan	Sholey Creek	200	30	530	5-21-1773

There were only three counties in South Carolina at the time this land was drawn; they covered the state from coast to the mountains. See early map of South Carolina.

John Bogan was born in Edinburgh, Scotland, about 1720. He came with a company of Scots to Ulster County, Ireland, and from there to Pennsylvania, and later moved to upper South Carolina, Union District. He is believed to have married in Ulster County, Ireland, about 1745 to a Jane ——.

He was tool old to give active service but gave much material aid to the patriot army.

WILL OF JOHN BOGAN, SR.

Union, S. C., Vol. A. P. 182
Wills 1777-1814 (University S. C. Library)

Date Nov. 28th, 1803
In the name of God Amen.

I, John Bogan of Union Dist., S. C., a farmer, Being of health of body and sound mind and memory and understanding, thanks to God for his mercy. Calling to mind the mortality of men and knowing that it is appointed once for all men to die. I do make this my will and testament in manner and form following.

First I recommend my soul to God that gave it and my body to the grave to be buried by my executrix in a proper decent Christian burial, and as touching the worldly goods that it has pleased God to bless me with, I give, devise and bequeath in the following manner.

Second, I give unto my grandchild Valentine Bogan one black mare and colt, the mare branded on the rear thigh T2B2, the colt a mare, brown, not branded. Also one feather bed and furniture, it being the same his grandmother gave him.

Third, I give and bequeath to my son, Isaac Bogan, one Shilling Sterling.

Fourth, I give to my granddaughter, Elizabeth Craddock, 100 a. of land adjoining where I formerly lived on the west side.

Fifth, it is my will that all my personal property be sold and an equal division be made between my daughters and my deceased daughter's (Elizabeth Kilpatrick's) part to be equally divided among her children or as they arrive at the proper age to receive it.

Sixth, it is my will that Nevel Halcon and Adam Kilpatrick have one shilling each.

Seventh, I do nominate, constitute and appoint my daughter, Rebecca Brandon (wife of Col. Thomas Brandon), Executrix, and John Bell, Executor of this my last will and testament. I hereby revoking and making void all and every other will or wills at any time heretofore made. I do declare this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I, the said John Bogan, have hereunto set my hand and seal this the 28th day of November, 1803.

Signed, sealed and declared, and published by the above named John Bogan as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us, who at his request and in his presence have subscribed our names as witnesses thereto attest.

L. Solomon Sparn
Wm. Rountree

John Bogan
Rec. Will Book A. P. 170
Union Court House S. C.

JOHN BOGAN

Stub entries to indents issued in payment of claims against South Carolina growing out of service in the Revolutionary War, Book X, Part 1 shows John Bogan furnished supplies for the troops of the patriot army of South Carolina, pg. 140.

Copy of letters:

Gentlemen:

Please send to me my Indents that may appear due, with interest by the bearer, Isaac Bogan, if you may.

And oblige your humble servant,

John Bogan

Thos. Brandon Oct. 26, 1787.

April 1, 1782

Received of John Bogan for use of Col. Brandon's Block house, 3 hogs, paid to.................., also one beef weight 250 lbs. per me.

James Woodson

Aug., 1781

Rec'd of John Bogan two large beeves for the use of my regiment. Pr,—me. Thomas Brandon

No weight attested.

Indents from the Archives of South Carolina Book 1, Page 140. By Sally.

Bogan

Land Grants of South Carolina, Vol. 30, pg. 530.

Isaac Bogan drew 200 a. in Craven County, S. C., May 21st, 1773. Vol. 30, pg. 530.

Isaac Bogan drew 200 a. in Craven County, S. C., May 21st, 1733.

Certified by Wm. Gist.

John Bogan

Vol. 2, plat pg. 38

John Bogan drew 67 A., 7th day of June 1736 in Colleton County, S. C. Certified by John Andrews, D. S.

John Bogan drew land in Berkley County, S. C., 100 A. Oct. 7, 1772.

Certified by Enoch Pearson, D. S.

GEORGE TRUITT I

"Virginia Immigrants, Old Vol. No. 5—State Land Office 20." Immigrants 1652—George Truitt—Alice Watson—John Omarware, Machion Owens—John Huntly—James Oger—Thomas Jones.

George Truitt I, Northampton County, Virginia, year 1655 headrights—

Land grants 500 acres page 52 and 300 acres—Northampton (Trans. 500 to 405) in 1660.

This taken from—

"The Descendants of Col. John Wise"—Page 46—July 3rd, 1663, deed where George Truitt I and Alice, his wife, were witnesses.

After the death of Alice Watson Truitt, his first wife, George Truitt I married Frances Graves, daughter of Capt. Thomas Graves of Accomac County, Virginia. (I believe we have proof that she was the daughter of Capt. Thomas Graves II instead of Capt. Thomas Graves I.)

George Truitt's will made on July 10th, 1670, and probated October 16, 1670, mentions no wife. Will made in Accomac County, Virginia.

Cavaliers & Pioneers of Virginia 1623-1800

Patent Book No. 4—Page 405

George Trewett 500 acres N. Hampton County—Nov. 3, 1660, Page 454—Land Grants.

At Annantock, Tran. of 10 persons, Charles Barcroft, Alexander Mollrick, William Branch, Theo. Moore, Theo. Musgrove, Robt. Huntly, John Young, Walter Lane, John Watson (Alice Watson's father).

1623-1800—VI

Pioneers & Cavaliers—Page 405.

Geo. Trewett—200 acres—N. Hampton Co., 24th of July, 1651—Page 237.

Pat. Book No. 2—P. 217 and Cav. Vol.

TRUITT

Immigrant

I Ancestor, Geo. Truitt (or Trewitt) I. The emigrant to North Hampton County, Virginia, about 1652. Later Accomack. Geo. Truitt was the only immigrant by the name of Truitt to the eastern shore of Virginia. He was a Quaker and a leading spirit among the people of that faith on the eastern shore of Virginia and Maryland. He was a prominent citizen of considerable means. He was persecuted for his religious beliefs and his descendents moved into Maryland about 1670 to escape persecution, but they were molested here and moved to Somerset, Worcester County, Maryland (by Scarborough), and others moved into Delaware, Georgia, Illinois, Texas, Colorado.

See Virginia immigrants, Old Vol. No. 5, State Land office. Geo. Truitt (or Trewitt), North Hampton County, Virginia. Land Grant—Head rights: Alice Watson, John Omarware, Machion Owens, John Auntley, James Ager, Thomas Jones.

Again under "The Descendants of Col. John Wise," Page 46 —July 3, 1663—Deed where Geo. Truitt and Alice, his wife, were witnesses. Genealogist Mrs. Matilda Spicer Hart.

Married (1st) Alice Watson (immigrant), (2nd) Frances Graves, daughter Thomas Graves, Jr.

TRUITT

Wills and Administrations in Accomac County, Virginia.

TREWETT, GEORGE I.—10 July, 1670—16 Oct., 1670.

To son Henry, land at Onancock.

To son James, 200 acres at "Mudey" Creek and 50 acres marsh.

To son George II, land adjoining the land of son James, and 50 acres marsh.

To son John, land at "Mudey" Creek and 50 acres of marsh.

To son Job, 100 acres called Peninsula, or Hill's Choyce, 50 ac. adjoining son John's land, and 100 ac. in marsh.

To children, Jane, Dorothy, James, Susannah, John, Elizabeth and Job Trewett, cattle, household goods, etc., to remain in control of sons Henry and George, they to give each of said children their equal portion as they come to age of 18.

To my servant, Robert Spencer.

Executors, sons Henry and George. (Deeds & Wills, Vol. 1664-1671, page 168.)

The name is spelled Truitt, Trewett, Truett.

II Ancestor—James Truitt, son of Geo. Truitt I.

James Truitt conveyed the land left to him by his father to his brother, Geo. Truitt II, before 1684 or 1685, for in that year Geo. Truitt II and his brother James Truitt I sold this land to Daniel Jenifer. Both Geo. II and James Truitt I moved to Somerset County, Maryland. James Truitt I married first Mary Riley, daughter of Thomas Riley, Senior. The will of John Arew, Accomack County, Virginia, date January 18, 1669, shows that James Truitt, executor, was still in Accomack County, Virginia.

These records are taken by Mrs. Matilda Spicer Hart from Snowhill, Worcester County, records. Also following:

Will of Thomas Riley—Accomack Co., Va. Aug. 1, 1696, Proved 6-1-1697.

To my wife, Sarah; son, Thomas Riley, plantation 300 A., where I now live. Son, Lawrence Riley, plantation 200 A., Back Creek. Daughter, Mary Truitt, wife of James Truitt I and grandson James Truitt II. Daughters, Elizabeth, Sarah, Margarett, G. Son, Thomas Lilliston—Ex sons, Thomas and Lawrence Riley, and John Lewis of Huntington Creek—Sarah Riley, widow of Thomas, Sr., qualified.

James Truitt I will. After the death of Mary Riley he married Sarah. He made his will in Somreset County, Maryland, date 3-18-1715—Proved May 30, 1718. Wife, Sarah, two eldest daughters, Sarah Munford and Mary Collings. Daughter, Tobitha Kellum . . . the remainder among my five sons. Ex. son James and to bring up youngest sons on plantation until age 18 years.

III Ancestor. James Truitt II. Son of James Truitt I and Mary Riley. Born before Aug. 1, 1696. The date of Thomas Riley, Sr., will. Deed Book Worcester County, Maryland. P. 102-105. James Truitt II and son, Riley I, bought land in this County November 2, 1756. Charles Parsons sold land same county to James Truitt II, planter land, "Chestnut Oak Ridge," S. E. side Nanticoke River head of Winderscomb neck at head of Edward Heights branch. Also sold land at same location to Riley Truitt I. Deed P. 105.

Will Book B, page 556, Sussex County, Delaware

Will of James Truitt II of Worcester County, Maryland. Dated Oct. 17, 1770, proved July 25, 1775.

To my son Peter Truitt . . land called "Late at Night" north end of land called "Truitt's Adventure."

To my grandson, James Truitt, son of my son Ryly Truitt, land where his mother now dwells and a hand mill now at Major Truitt's.

To grandson Ryly Truitt, son of my son Ryly Truitt, 80 acres of land. "Truitt's Adventure," and if he dies without issue then to his brother Purnell Truitt. . . Daughter Mary Brittingham . . . Daughter Tabitha Crippin a debt her husband John Crippen now owes me . . . Daughter Casa Jerman . . . Daughter Rachel Donohoe . . . Granddaughters Elizabeth and Lovey Kelly, daughters of James Kelly . . . The balance of estate between Peter Truitt . . . heirs of Riley Truitt . . . Elizabeth Sharpe, wife of William Sharpe . . . Casa Jerman and Rachel Donohoe, wife of Thomas Donohoe. Executors, son Peter Truitt and grandson James Truitt, son of Ryly Truitt. Witness: John Collings . . . John Linch . . . Philip Higgans.

IV Ancestor—Riley Truitt I, son of James II and wife. Does not have a will. No deed to show wife. Riley died about 1770, as on this date the administration papers for Riley Truitt were filed in Worcester County, Maryland. Mrs. Margaret Newbold Truitt, admx.; John and Thomas Newbold gave bond. The inventory was filed June 7, 1770, and find acct. passed 3-25-1771. Taken from inxed of papers.

V Ancestor—Purnal Truitt, as per will James Truitt II mentions his grandson, Purnal Truitt, son of his son, Riley Truitt (deceased).

Sussex County, Delaware. Deed Book P—page 451, dated August 2, 1791. Purnell Truitt of Montgomery County, North Carolina, to Jacob Coverdale of Sussex County, Delaware, land in Sussex County, Delaware. Whereas a certain James Truitt, now deceased, had a patent dated June 2, 1749, a tract of land called "Truitt's Adventure," which said James Truitt devised by will to his grandson, Ryly Truitt, and if he died no issue then to his brother Purnell Truitt. Whereas Ryly Truitt (son of Ryly Truitt), of Wilkes County, Georgia, by a certain writing dated April 15, 1791, did authorize the said Purnell Truitt to bargain and sell the land left him by his grandfather, James Truitt, which is eighty acres. This paper duly proved July 19, 1791. . . Now the said Purnell Truitt appoints Philip Killock Esq., of Sussex County, Delaware, his attorney to sell the land to Jacob Coverdale.

Land Grants of Georgia

Wilkes Co., Ga. Lottery of 1803. Purnell Truitt drew 2 draws of land in 1806.

Purnell Truitt drew two draws in 1821.

Purnall Truitt, two draws.

Page 216 Land Lottery 1827. Purnall Truitt—Residence Washington district, Wilkes Co., drew land lot 177 in 21 dist., Muscogee Co., Georgia.

1827 Land Lottery, P 146, Riley Truitt's orphans, residence Trussell's district, Jasper Co., Ga., drew lot 91, 19th dist. Lee Co., Georgia.

VI Ancestor—Riley Truitt III, son of Purnall Truitt. He left no will. His wife, Bonetta Smith Truitt, and brother, John Truitt of Jasper County, Georgia, administered his estate until her second marriage to Lewis McKey. He was then made administrator and his report is found in the Ordinary's Office, Monticello, Georgia, Jasper County. This report shows Riley Truitt's heirs, Martha and Polly Truitt.

VII Ancestor—Martha Truitt married Rev. John Martin of Randolph County, Ga. Excerpt from a legal advertisement in newspaper, Washington, Ga., of the Wilkes County Superior Court, July term, 1843. "David Montgomery and wife, Sarah Truitt Montgomery. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin. Isaac Martin and wife, Polly Truitt Martin. Bill in Equity, Nancy Truitt Collins vs. Purnall Truitt, Jr., Executor of Purnall Truitt, Sr., will."

This proves Martha Truitt Martin was daughter of Riley Truitt III and heir of Purnall Truitt, Sr. Minutes of clerk Superior Court.

John H. Dyson, Clerk.

John Martin's will. Probated Randolph County, Georgia. Date probated May, 1917. Children shall share alike. Hester Curry (2), Marion Martin (1), heirs of Mary Jane Pope, deceased (3), Amanda Curry (4), Robt. B. Martin (5), John W. Martin (6), Sarah Watson (7), Tyree Saxon (8), Isaac A. Martin (9), Charles W. Martin (10), Mattie Swann (11), Lilly Grubbs (12). Executors, Isaac and Charles W. Martin, his sons.

Witnesses: Clifford Grubbs, Richmond Ferguson, John Mills.

Purnall Truitt, Sr. Will—C

PURNALL TRUITT, SR. The progenitor of all Truitts of Georgia. State of Georgia, Wilkes County.

In the name of God Amen:

I, Purnall Truitt, of the State and County aforesaid, being of sound disposing mind and memory but knowing that it is appointed for all men to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament revoking all former wills by me made.

Item 1. It is my will and desire to be buried in a decent manner and that all my just debts be paid as soon after my decease as possible.

Item 2. It is my will and desire that my wife Rachael Truitt should have and enjoy her natural life all the plantation and tract of land whereon I now reside together with all other property that I am or may be possessed of at my decease including three negroes, Allegan Harlow and Mahaley and also negro child named Sarah, except the ready money and notes which I may be possessed of at my death, which I wish disposed of as follows.

Item 3. It is my will and desire that the balance of my ready money and notes which I may be possessed of at my death should be equally divided between my other seven children or their lawful heirs, Sally Montgomery and Nancy Collins, the heirs of my son Riley Truitt, Thomas Truitt, Nathan Truitt, Purnall Truitt and John Truitt, and at the death of my wife it is my will and desire that all the property that I have left her with all its increase shall be equally divided between the said Sally Montgomery and Nancy Collins, the heirs of Riley Truitt, Thomas Truitt, Nathan Truitt, Purnall Truitt and John Truitt, and I hereby appoint my sons, Thomas Truitt and Purnall Truitt, my Executors to this my last will and testament revoking all former wills by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 12th day of November in the year of Our Lord Eighteen Hundred and Thirty-three. Signed, sealed and acknowledged in presence of Geo. W. Johnson., I. T. Irvin, Elijah Dearing. Purnall Truitt

* * *

Purnall Truitt and wife, Polly Godfrey (or Godley) are buried on his old home place seven miles from Washington, Ga., on the Scull Shoal Road, on the place owned by Henry R. Brown. The old house is still standing, made of hewn logs, on the place owned by P. D. Hardin. Aug., 1927.

WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, LOTTERY BOOK

Lottery of 1803: Truitt, Parnall, 2 draws.
Lottery of 1806: Trewitt, Purnall, 2 draws; Trewitt, Sary, 1 draw.
Lottery of 1819: Truett, Purnell, 1 draw.
Lottery of 1821: Truitt, Purnall, 2 draws.
Lottery of 1832: Truitt, Purnall, 2 draws.

These men did not always move to these grants of land, more often sold the land or gave it to their children.

PURNALL TRUITT, SR.

Purnal Truitt, Sr., was born in Sussex, Delaware, or Worcester County, Maryland, 2-26-1757, the son of Riley Truitt I of Worcester County, Maryland, and Margaret (Newbold?). He is mentioned in his grandfather's will (James Truitt II) of Sussex County, Delaware, as the son of his son, Riley Truitt I (deceased). This will proved July 25, 1775.

Purnal Truitt, Sr., married in 1783 Polly Godley of New Jersey. After he had served in the Revolutionary War, enlisting in 1778 to end of the war.

After the war he moved to Montgomery County, North Carolina, court records show him there in 1791. It is not known when he moved to Wilkes County, Georgia, but he drew land in the Lottery of 1803, p. 216. He settled seven miles west of Washington, Wilkes County, Georgia, on the Scull Shoals Road. He and Polly Godly Truitt, his first wife, are buried there. His grave has been marked by the U. S. Government through the solicitation of the D. A. R. Chapters Barnard Trail and Noble Wimberly Jones.

Purnell Truitt, Sr.

William Riley Curry of Shellman, Ga., a descendant of Purnall Truitt, paid $5.00 for the work of hauling the headstone out to cemetery and erecting same, paid to W. F. Brown of Washington, Georgia, Route 2.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE

Purnal Truitt, Sr., U. S. War Dept. Revolutionary soldiers of Delaware. He enlisted 2-19-1778 a private in Capt. John Patton's Company, Hall's Delaware Regiment, commanded by Col. David Hall. He was transferred in May, 1779, to Lt. Col. Charles Pope's Company, also designated Capt. John Corse's Company, and the Lt. Col. Company, same regiment. He was also in the muster roll in Hillsboro, N. C., Sept., 1780, of non-commissioned officers, drummers and fifers and rank and file of the last Delaware Regiment. Now the first company of the Second Battalion in Col. Williams' Regiment serving in the Southern Army of U. S.

His 1812 service. In the original record book, Military 1779-1839, on Page 207 shows the following service. "Purnal Truitt was serving as a private in Capt. Elias Crockett's Co. of Ga. Malitia on Nov. 10th through the 16th, 1813."

Nat'l No. 13410 State No. 423.

Truitt Revolutionary War Records of Delaware.

The following from Delaware Archives:

Purnall Truett—Private, Col. David Hall's Regiment Muster Roll, 1778,—Vol 1, Page 120.

Purnal Truit—Private, Col. David Hall's Regiment—1778. Capt. John Patten's Company, Vol. 1, P. 160.

Purnal Truett—Private, Lieut. Col. Charles Pope's Company of Regiment of Foot, commanded by Col. David Hall—1779—1780—Vol. 1, page 454.

Purnal Truitt—In list of soldiers Jan. 1777, Vol. 111, Page 1120.

Purnall Truitt—Missing in action Aug. 16, 1780—wounded. Vol. 111, page 1120.

The following taken from what Georgia is first in. In Georgia history.

"Purnall Truitt, Sr., of Wilkes County, Georgia, was the first man in America to sow cotton in rows and then chop it to a stand." Before this cotton was planted in hills as corn. At one time one of his gr. grandsons was called the Cotton King of Georgia.

PURNAL and POLLY GODLEY TRUITT

Sometimes spelled Trewitt or Truett. Dates of birth taken from Purnall Truitt, Sr.'s, Bible—dates of marriages from Record Book 1804-1834, Wilkes County, Georgia, Court House.

Children:

1. Sarah (Sally), b. 1, 11, 1784; m. David Montgomery.
2. Nancy, b. 3, 18, 1786; m. Eli Collins.
3. Riley, b. 8, 9, 1788—8, 1821; m. in Wilkes County 12, 30, 1813 to Bonetta Smith, b. N. C. 1793—d. Ga. 1844.
4. Thomas Truitt, b. 3, 16, 1790, d. Troup County, Georgia, 1843, m. 12, 2, 1811 Polly Foster, b. 1794, d. Troup Co., Ga., 1873.
5. Nathan Truitt, b. 12, 19, 1792—1, 6, 1854, m. 2, 23, 1820 Elizabeth Render, b. 8, 28, 1787—8-28-1861, Troup County, Georgia.
6. Purnal Truitt, Jr., b. 12, 24, 1795, in N. C., d. 1, 6, 1854, Wilkes County, Georgia. M. 9, 30, 1818, to Nancy Callaway, b. 8, 17, 1796, in Wilkes County, Georgia.
7. John Truitt, b. 8, 18, 1798, Wilkes County, Georgia; d. 1837, Jasper County, Georgia. M. 11, 20, 1817, Sarah Shorter, b. ——, d. ——, Troup County, Georgia.

After the death of Polly G. Truitt, Purnal, Sr., married in 1812 Rachel Render. See will in this volume.

GEORGIA, WILKES COUNTY.

I, R. O. Barksdale, Ordinary and Ex-officio Clerk of the Court of Ordinary of said State and County, do hereby certify that the marriage records of this office show the following marriages, towit:

Thomas Truitt and Polly Foster were married by Rev. Jonah Robertson on December 2, 1811; Riley Truitt and Bonetta Smith, Dec. 30, 1813. Purnall Truitt and Nancy Callaway were married by John Favor, J. P., on September 30th, 1819. Nathan Truitt and Elizabeth Render were married by John Faver, J. P., on February 23rd, 1820. John Truitt and Sarah Shorter, 1817.

And I further certify that the above marriages are recorded in Marriage Record Book No. 1806 to 1834, pages 600, 151 and 153 respectively.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and official seal, this the 16th day of March, 1931.

(Signed) R. O. Barksdale,
Ordinary and Ex-officio C. C. O.

RILEY TRUITT III

Eldest son of Purnal Truitt, Sr., b. 8-9-1788, in Montgomery County, North Carolina, d. Aug., 1821, in Jasper County, Georgia, m. 12-30-1813, in Wilkes County, Georgia, to Bonnetta Smith, b. 1793, d. 1844, in Jasper County, Georgia.

Three children blessed this home:

1. Polly Truitt, b. 1814, d. 1890, m. 1834 in Jasper County, Georgia, to Rev. Isaac Martin, moved to Texas.
2. Marion Truitt, died in girlhood.
3. Martha Truitt, b. 5-27-1821 in Jasper County, Georgia, d 7-15-1908 in Shellman, Georgia, m. 11-18-1838 to Rev. John Martin in Jasper County, Georgia.

After the death of Riley Truitt, his wife, Bonnetta Smith Truitt, married 1826 to Lewis McKey. She had five children by Lewis McKey:

1. Sarah McKey, b. 1829 in Jasper County, Georgia, d. 1898 in Putnam County, Ga., m. Wiley Jordan, b. 1821, d. Putnam County, Ga., near Godfrey.
2. Amanda McKey (McKee), m. (1st) Tyree Findley, (2nd) Col. Diamond (by whom she had one child, Cora), of U. S. Army; lived in Texas at Whitesboro, m. (3rd) a Mr. Davis, lived at Sherman, Texas.
3. Dr. Arthur McKey died in Atlanta, Georgia.
4. Frances died unmarried.
5. Annette, died young.

Bonnetta Smith Truitt McKey was the child of Elijah Smith, Revolutionary soldier. Many have gone into the National D. A. R. on his record. See Nos. 235-394.

Bonnetta Smith Truitt McKey has many descendants in Randolph County, Georgia, through her daughters, Martha Truitt Martin and Sara McKey Jordan. See Martin Family. Sara McKey Jordan and Wiley Jordan had only one daughter, Addie Jordan. She married Dr. T. H. Andrews of Randolph County, Georgia. She had — children. Many of her descendants live near Carnegie, Georgia.

Copy of newspaper advertisement found by Mrs. Sarah Q. Smith of Washington, Ga., and sent to Mrs. John L. Davidson, Quitman, Ga.

Wilkes Superior Court, July Term, 1843

David Montgomery and wife, John Marten and wife, Isaac Marten and wife, and Nancy Collins vs. Purnell Truitt, Executor of Purnell Truitt, Senior, deceased. BILL IN EQUITY.

It appearing to the Court that Sarah Truitt, relict of John Truitt, Watson Shaw, admr. of John Truitt, Frances Shaw and her husband, Watson Shaw; James W. Truitt, Delphia Spears and her husband, Joshua Spears; Sarah Spears and her husband, Jefferson Spears; Elizabeth Truitt, Alfred Truitt, Nathan Truitt, Martha Truitt, Purnal Collins, admr. of Eli Collins, defendants to the amended Bill of Complaint, reside out of the county of Wilkes, and have not been served. It is on motion of Complainant's Solicitor, Ordered that the aforesaid persons named not served do appear at the next term of this Court and plead, answer or demur to said Bill, and that notice of this Order be perfected on said Defendants by publication thereof once a month for four months in the Washington News and Gazette.

Copy from the Minutes, this 21st day of October, 1843.

John H. Dyson, Clerk.

Note: This proves that Martha and Polly Truitt were the granddaughters of Purnal Truitt, Sr., the Revolutionary soldier.

Legacy to Polly Godley Truitt

Copy of minutes of Inferior Court Records—found in book dates 1798 to 1871 on page 426—in Wilkes County, Georgia.

"Uriel Truitt appointed guardian of Sally Montgomery, Nancy Collins, Thomas, Nathan, Purnal, Jr., and John Truitt—children of Purnal, Sr., and Polly Godley Truitt—for the purpose of receiving a legacy left them by Thomas Godley, late of Burke County, deceased.

(Note) It seems that Riley Truitt's orphans, Mesdames Polly and Martha Truitt Martin, were left out of this legacy. They lived in South Georgia and it was a time of poor communication. It is probable that they did not know how to reach them.

THE FOURTH CHILD OF PURNALL AND POLLY GODLEY TRUITT

IV Thomas Truitt—b. N. C. 4-26-1790—died before 1873, Troup County, Georgia—married 12-2-1811 Wilkes County, Georgia, to Polly Foster, b. 1794, Wilkes County, Georgia, died 1875, Troup County, Georgia.

Issue: Nancy Godley Truitt and Elizabeth Truitt. There were other children.

I Nancy Godley Truitt, b. 9-14-1814, Wilkes County, Georgia. Died 4-5-1901, Marion County, Georgia; married 1-6-1831, Telliaferro County, Georgia, to Nathan Pennington Short, b. 12-26-1810, Greene County, Georgia; died 3-18-1888.

Taken from Pennington Short's Bible Record. Children of Nathan Pennington Short and wife, Nancy Godley Truitt, from the old Bible records:

1. Thomas P. Short, b. 9-7-1831, married Mary ——.
2. Wm. Joseph Short, b. 10-20-1834, d. 11-24-1924, m. 12-25-1860 to Nancy Wallis.
3. John Robert, b. 1-14-1837, d. 9-26-1920, m. (1st) 10-28-1888 to Martha Rush, m. (2nd) to Eliza Jane Zuber.
4. Mary S. Short, b. 1-5-1839, d. 11-16-1840.
5. Amanda Short, b. 4-10-1841, d. 10-26-1915. Never married.
6. Nettie E. Short, b. 1-25-1843, m. Wm. Guy.
7. Mary V. Short (twin), b. 11-15-1845, m. Warren Anthony.
8. James D. Short (twin), b. 11-15-1845. Killed in the Confederate War.
9. Benjamin F. Short, b. 7-23-1848. Died from wound April 13, 1904.
10. W. L. Short, b. 3-23-1851.
11. Addie F. Short, b. 11-23-1853, d. 11-9-1886, m. —— Benson.
12. Leonard P. Short, b. 5-28-1858, d. 4-5-1936, m. Laura Helms.

REV. WILLIAM JOSEPH SHORT

Rev. William Joseph Short was born in the part of Talbot County which was later ceded to Taylor, October 20, 1834, the son of Nathan P. Short and Nancy Truitt Short, both of whom were born and reared in Taliaferro County, Georgia. His parents moved to Marion in 1851 and settled in the Red Bone district, now Brantley, on a plantation which they owned until their deaths.

In April, 1862, he enlisted in the Confederate army as a member of Company G, 2nd Georgia Regiment of cavalry, which was made a part of the Army of Tennessee. He was a brave soldier and served valiantly until the close of the war, when he surrendered with his command at Greensboro, North Carolina.

After the war, Mr. Short entered the merchantile business, operating stores at Brantley and Buena Vista. He also had an extensive farming interest, owning productive plantations in the Brantley community.

In 1865, W. J. Short became a Methodist minister and for fifty-nine years was a true servant of God, always responding willingly to every call to conduct funerals, or perform marriage ceremonies, and to preach. He gave his time and energy to the service of others without any thought of stipend. He took an active interest in the educational and political affairs of the state and couny, serving as Marion's representative in the legislature in 1894-95. For many years he was prominent in Masonic circles and was a loyal member of the Buena Vista lodge until his death, November 24, 1924.

Excerpts.

The above article taken from the History of Marion County, Georgia, 1827-1930, by Nettie Powell.

WM. JOSEPH SHORT'S CHILDREN

Below we give Family records as appears in Wm. Joseph Short's old Bible. This old Bible now in possession of Wm. Bascom Short, of Buena Vista, Georgia.

Wm. Joseph Short, b. 11-30-1834, d. 11-24-1924, married 12-25-1860, 1st, Nancy Wallis, b. 11-12-1840, d. 7-14-1874. 1-31-1884 2nd Mrs. Sara E. Melton, b. ——, d. 3-27-1934.

Children were all by first wife, Nancy Wallis:

1. Wm. Bascom Short, b. 10-29-1861. Living, m. 11-16-1890 Mrs. Mollie Fletcher Brown Harvey, b. ——. Living Buena Vista.
2. Joseph Bedford Short, b. 11-8-1865, d. 2-17,1934, m. 2-1-1894 to Jennie Matthews. Buena Vista, Ga.
3. Lilla Agnes Short died in infancy.
4. Dr. Bland Pennington Short, b. 6-5-1869, Res. Newton, Ga., m. 2-18-1894 to Annie L. Odum.
5. Herbert Sidney Short, b. 5-18-187—.
6. Washington Stewart Short, b. 3-11-1873, d. 1-17-1936; m. Jeannie Tinsley.
7. Francis Lovic Short, b. 3-6-1875, living at Shellman, Ga., m. (1st) Anna Mae Allen, 9-14-1898, m. (2nd) Mrs. Leila Fulton Etheridge, April 7, 1915.

The children of Wm. Bascom Short and wife, Mollie F. Harvey, of Buena Vista, Ga.:

1. Esther Short, m. Robert Putnam Stevens, 4-27-1921. Son b. 5-5-1922.
2. William Brown Short, b. 5-12-1897, died in the service 5-23-1942. A hero of Corregidor in the Philippine Islands.
3. Ruth Short, m. Freeman Cheyne McClure, 12-21-1925. He is a lieutenant in World War II.

Children of Washington Stewart Short:

LIEUT. COLONEL WM. BROWN SHORT

Lieut. Colonel Wm. Brown Short, the only son of Col. Wm. Bascom Short and wife, Mrs. Mollie Fletcher Short, was one of the heroes that lost his life at Corregidor, P. I.

(3) John Robt. Short, b. 1-4-1837, Taylor County, Georgia. Died 9-26-1920, Marion County, Georgia. Married (1st) 10-28-1888 Martha C. Rush, b. 4-25-1838, died 6-30-1862. He married (2nd) Eliza Jane Zuber, b. 1-25-1835, died 9-29-1906.

JOHN ROBERT SHORT

Issue, by first wife:
Lu Dora Short
By second wife:
Omar Jackson Short, b. Jan. 15, 1867; died 3-22-1906. Married Mattie Durham, b. 1-10-1874.
Zuber Nathan Short, b. 8-8-1873, m. Julia Goodyear.
Lu Dora Short, b. 12-9-1860, d. Buena Vista, Jan. 1, 1898, married 1-12-1881 Fletcher Gideon Nelson, b. 12-14-1853, d. 3-4-1901, Buena Vista.
Issue:
Martha Nelson, married Wm. Thomas Christian.
Fletcher Nelson, m. Wm. Hollinger Lowe.
John Edwin Nelson, m. Jackie Arnold.
J. Walton Nelson, m. Lillian Green.

II Elizabeth Truitt—daughter of Thomas Truitt. She married her first cousin, Nathan Truitt, son of John Truitt. Below we give copy of a letter by Col. Wm. Bascom Short that gives all the author has been able to get about this family. This letter written to Mrs. Davidson of Quitman, Ga., published by courtesy of Mrs. Davidson.

"My good wife has just requested me to answer your letter relating what I know of my grandmother, Nancy G. (Truett) Short's mother, to whom you refer as 'Polly' Foster, etc.

"Answering, I will say that along about the year 1875—that is somewhere between 1873 to 1876—the exact year I do not remember that my grandmother, Nancy G. (Truett) Short, together with my father, W. J. Short, and an uncle, Jno. R. Short went to Troup County near LaGrange—probably some four or five miles out from LaGrange, to either the funeral of grandmother's mother, Polly Foster Truitt, or shortly after her mother's death, in the settling up of the matters of what property her mother left on her death, which, as I recall, only consisted of some family belongings. At that time I recall that my grandmother, Nancy Godley (Truett) Short, had one sister living, some years younger than my grandmother, who of course was my great-aunt, and who married one Nathan Truett, who as I recall was a cousin of my grandmother and her sister, whose name was Elizabeth Truett. My best recollection is that my grandmother, Nancy G. (Truett) Short's mother, probably lived with her daughter, Elizabeth Truett, at the time of her death, and evidently she died in Troup County, probably some four miles from LaGrange, and was buried out there.

"In 1885 I personally visited old Aunt Elizabeth Truett and her family, who at that time resided on a farm some five or six miles in a northeasterly direction from LaGrange. At that time her husband, Uncle Nathan Truett, was living, and they had one son—then a young man about 23 or 24 years old, whose name was Alec Truett, who then resided a few hundred yards from his mother, and at that time Aunt 'Lizzie' had two or three girls, ranging in age from about 14 to 18 years of age. I do not now recall their names. Some years after this visit, I recall that Aunt Lizzie Truett died, but the date I do not now recall—however, it is very probable that some of her children are still living, because all of them were younger than myself by several years; however, having lost connection with them completely after the death of their mother, my great-aunt, I am not able to put you in touch with either of them.

"I regret that I am not able to give you more definite information, but such is the case, due of course to the theory which people generally adopt, i.e., never realize the importance of such matters until it is too late.

"Yours cordially,

(Copy) (Signed) "W. B. Short"

PURNAL TRUITT, JR.

Purnal Truitt, Jr., was the executor of his father's (Purnal Truitt, Sr.'s) will. He lived in Wilkes County, Georgia. The following dates were furnished by his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Jennie Barber Truitt, wife of his son, Nathan Wylie Truitt, of Commerce.

Purnal Truitt, Jr., born in N. C., 12-24-1795, married 9-30-1818 to Nancy Callaway, born 8-17-1795.

Children:

Thaddeus Constantine Truitt, born 11-1-1820.
James Riley, born 12-22-1822.
William Purnal, born 12-31-1824.
Francis Marion, born 3-7-1827.
Jabez Garner, born 4-21-1829.
Mary Callaway, born 6-17-1831.
Nathan Wylie, born 11-23-1833.

Richard Willis, born 12-28-1836.
Robert Render, born 3-18-1839.
Nancy Elizabeth, born 11-2-1840.

Many of his descendants still live in Wilkes County, Georgia, some in and around Tignall, Ga.

WILLIAM PURNAL TRUITT

William Purnal Truitt, son of Purnal Truitt, Jr., of Wilkes County, Georgia, born 12-31-1824, married Lucy Ann Derring.

The census of 1850, Meriwether County, Georgia, gives one William Purnal Truitt, age 37 years, wife, Lucy Ann, 37 years.

Children:
Mary, 16 years
John, 12 years
Tilman, 9 years
Emiline, 6 years
Benjamin G., 5 years
Josephine, 2 years

Benjamin Gates Truitt, their son, married Sally McLendon. Their son, William Benjamin Truitt, married in Troup County, Georgia, to Etta Sims. Their daughter is Miss Bennie Jo Truitt. The last couple live in Troup County, Hogansville, Ga., Rt. 1—Miss Bennie Jo Truitt, a teacher in 1936. She gave the above dates.

NATHAN WYLIE TRUITT
—Wife, JENNIE BARBER TRUITT

Nathan Wylie Truitt, the son of Purnal Truitt, Jr., born in Wilkes County, Georgia, 11-23-1833, married Jennie Barber of Washington, Wilkes County, Georgia. They made their home in Commerce, Ga. He was a Confederate soldier. They are buried in Commerce, Ga.

The following is an excerpt from her funeral notice March 11, 1932—Mrs. Jennie Barber Truitt, 79, died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. J. T. Holbrook, in Cornelia, Ga. The funeral held in Commerce, Ga., with burial beside the body of her late husband, Nathan Wylie Truitt, a Confederate soldier.

Mrs. Truitt was the oldest living graduate of the LaGrange College at LaGrange, Ga. She taught school at Commerce, Royston and Maysville. Many prominent Georgians received their early education under her splendid tutelage. She was always active in educational affairs, was a devout member of the Commerce Methodist Church from young womanhood. She was active in the State U. D. C. work.

The last five years of her life she had made her home with her daughter, Mrs. Louise Holbrook.

Surviving Mrs. Truitt were three daughters, Mrs. O. H. Hardin and Mrs. J. T. Holbrook of Cornelia, Ga., and Mrs. J. L. McDonald of Commerce. Three sons, Charlie W. Truitt of Commerce, H. L. Truitt of Atlanta, Ga., and F. N. Truitt of Orlando, Fla.

She was born in Washington, Ga., of a prominent family, January, 1853—died Feb. 11, 1932.

She gave much valuable information to the author about the Truitts of Georgia.

EXCERPT FROM LETTER OF MRS JENNIE TRUITT

The following is an excerpt from a letter written to the author by Mrs. Jennie Barbara Truitt in 1925:

"My husband was Nathan Wylie Truitt, born Nov. 23, 1833. He was the son of Purnal Truitt, Jr., and his wife, Nancy Callaway. I believe grandpa Purnal Truitt, Sr., was married twice, his first wife and mother of his children was Polly Godfrey or Godley. She was of New Jersey and I have often heard Pa Truitt talk of her.

"The second wife was Rachel Render. I am sending you copy of the Records found in Purnall Truitt, Sr.'s, old Bible and then owned by Purnal Truitt, Jr., now in my possession. This Bible is now 105 years old. George Truett, the great Baptist preacher of Dallas, Texas, belonged to the North Carolina branch of the Truitt family and is related although he spells his name Truett and we spell it Truitt. He says that we are related.

"There is in this old Truitt Bible the record of Mary Render, born in 1742. She is supposed to be the mother of Rachel Render, his second wife."

JOHN TRUITT

John Truitt, youngest son of Purnal Truitt, Sr., was born 8-18-1798, probably in Wilkes County, Georgia. He died in Jasper County, Georgia, 1837. He married in Wilkes County, Georgia, 11-20-1817, to Sarah Shorter. His will is recorded in

Jasper County, Georgia, Court House. He is buried near Shady Dale, Jasper County, Georgia. After his death his wife married (second) to James Beeland. After his death she lived in Troup County, Georgia, with her children, three of whom moved there, James M. Truitt, Nathan Truitt and a daughter, Mrs. Priddy.

The children of John and Sarah Shorter Truitt are:

Frances Truitt, married Watson Shaw.
James M. Truitt, married (1st) Sarah Gates, (2nd) Louisa Hall.
Delphia Truitt, married Joshua Spears.
Sarah Truitt, married Jefferson Spears.
Elizabeth L. Truitt married ——.
Alfred Truitt, died in Columbus, Ga.
Nathan Truitt, married Elizabeth Truitt, daughter of Thomas Truitt.
Martha Truitt.

Last Will and Testament of John Truitt. Taken from the records in Ordinary's Office, Jasper County.

In the name of God, Amen, I, John Truitt, of the State of Georgia and County of Jasper, being possessed of my sound and disposing mind and memory, though weak in body, do make, constitute and appoint this my last will and testament: Item, 1st. My soul I will to the hands of God who gave it, my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent and Christian like manner, and all my lawful debts paid.

Item, 2nd. I wish for all my estate both real and personal to be kept together for the use and benefit of my wife and children during the lifetime of my beloved wife, or her widowhood.

Item, 3rd. I will that my beloved wife Sarah Truitt be and she is hereby appointed my Executrix to carry into effect this my last will and testament. I wish her to keep all my estate together and give off to my children as they may come of age, just what she can spare to them. At her death, I wish the remainder to be sold and equally divided amongst all my then living children. I wish for my wife to keep for her benefit during her lifetime the two following negroes: Henry, a boy, and Edney, a girl. I wish my wife to have the entire control of everything as fully as I would have were I alive and to transact the future business myself.

In witness whereof, I, the said John Truitt, have hereunto set my hand to my seal appeased by making my mark this 25th day of March, 1837, in presence of

E. Dodson John (his x mark) Truitt (Seal)
James Lane
Mark (his x mark) Williams

Georgia, Jasper County.

Personally appeared in open court, James Lane and Elijah Dodson, two of the subscribing witnesses to the within will, who depose and say that they saw John Truitt sign, seal, publish and declare the within instrument to be his true last will and testament and at the time of signing the same he was of sound, disposing mind and memory, and that Mark Williams likewise signed the same as a witness.

July the 3rd, 1837 James Lane
Sworn to in open court. Elijah Dodson
Edward Hicks, C.C.O.
Registered May 7, 1841
C. W. C. Wright, C. C. O.

This Sarah Truitt later married James Beeland. Born Sept. 10, 1800; died May 7th, 1879; buried Priddy Cemetery, Troup County.

Received of Watson Shaw, administrator of the estate of John Truitt of Jasper County, deceased, two negroes, viz: Edney, a girl, and Henry, a boy, being the full amount of a legacy bequeathed to Sarah Truitt, now Sarah Beeland, in and by the last will and testament of John Truitt, deceased, for her own use and benefit during her natural life, at her death to revert again to the estate of the said John Truitt, deceased.

This 13th day of November, 1841.

James Beeland

Registered Nov. 30th, 1841
C. W. C. Wright, C. C. O.

COL. JAMES MUNROE TRUITT, son of John and Sarah Shorter Truitt, was born in Jasper County, Georgia. Col. James M. Truitt served through the Civil War in Confederate Army as 1st Lieutenant in Capt. C. B. Terrell's battery of artillery. He was born 6-9-1820. He lived and died in Troup County, Georgia. He was one of the originators of the old LaGrange Mills Co. and from the start was made one of the directors, which place he filled until his death in 1891. He died 4-10-1891. He married (1st) Sarah L. Gates, b. 9-18-1826, d. 11-6-1845. He married (2nd) Louisa Hall, b. 11-8-1829, d. 1907.

Children:

1. Geo. W. Truitt, married (1st) Miss Pittman, (2nd) Miss Cartwright. They had four children. He was called the "Cotton King" of Georgia. His home was in LaGrange. He died in 1923.
2. James G. Truitt married Miss Hall. They lived in Troup County, Georgia. He died in 1928.
3. Mollie, married a Mr. Leslie; they had four children. She died in 1924.
4. Elizabeth, married C. D. Hudson. She died in 1928. They had two children, a son, J. D. Hudson of LaGrange; a daughter,

Louise Hudson, married D. A. Lemon of LaGrange, Ga.

5. Anna Truitt, unmarried, died 1930.
6. A. F. Truitt, married a Miss Harwell. They are both dead—he died in 1911.
7. Shorter H., never married.
8. Cornelia V., married Miss Abraham. They had three children. Forest is living in LaGrange.
9. Alfred, married Miss Price. No children. He is head of Coal & Iron Co., Atlanta, Ga.
10. Zippie Willie, married Peter J. Nelson. They have six children. She died 1928. He died 1930.
11. Kate married Mr. Young. He died in 1929. They have four children.

The above given by Alfred Truitt, of Atlanta, Ga., of Coal and Iron Co.

August 19, 1936

Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs

Box 35

Sylvester, Ga.

My dear Mrs. Grubbs:

I have your letter of the 17th, and I note with a great deal of interest the names of Truitts whom I have heard my father and my grandmother speak of, since I was a boy until they died. My grandmother, I think, was Sarah Shorter, wife of John Truitt, and he died and was buried in Jasper County. I looked up his grave two or three years ago and found where he was buried, in an old field near where the home was at the time; but that has all been removed or fallen down. My grandmother, Sarah Shorter, after my grandfather's death, lived with our family and her daughter, Mrs. Priddy of Troup County. I do not know just when my grandmother died, although I was a great big boy at the time.

There were three Truitts who lived in Troup County of the older ones. My father, J. M. Truitt: he was born, I think, in 1820 and died in 1891. My aunt, Mrs. Priddy; died some years after that, possibly fifteen or twenty. I had an uncle named Nathan Truitt. He lived in Troup County. My father's brother. He was a few years younger than my father. I do not recall anything about his age or when he died.

There are some few Truitts in Troup County, but not close relatives of ours. In fact, some are no kin. The first time I am in Moultrie, I will look you up.

With kind regards, I am,

Yours truly,

Alfred Truitt.

LAND WARRANTS, NORTH CAROLINA

Extracts from "Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution," published by North Carolina D. A. R., 1932.

Roster of North Carolina Continental Line.

2nd Regt., Col. Alexander Martin. Franklin Truit, Pvt., Hall's Co. Enlisted '77, Period of service, W. Stephen Truit, Pvt. Armstrong's Co. Enlistment July 1, '77. Period of service, 3 yrs.

10th Regt., Col. Abraham Shepard. Wm. Truett, Pvt., Evan's Co. Enlistment Aug., '82. Period of service, 18 months.

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY ARMY ACCOUNTS

1488. Stephen Truitt

Military Land Warrants, Continental Line, for lands granted the Officers and Soldiers in the Continental Line out of the Secretary's Office.

508. Stephen Truit, Pvt., 640 acres svc. 84 mo. Apl. '84. A. Herring.

672. Franklin Truitt, Jno. Ecklund, his heir, 640 acres svc. 84 mo., Apl. '84. Capt. Perebee.

3258. Solomon Truitt, Pvt. heirs of, 640 acres (pvt), svc. 84 mo., Dec. '85. Capt Ferebee.

3669. Peter Truit, Pvt., heirs of, 640 acres, svc. 84 mo., Dec. '88. Simon Tolwine.

VOUCHERS

Continental, Franklin Truit, No. 960, Warrenton Dist.

Comptroller's Office Certificates

1780-1782

No. 5459, Purnall Truet, Wilmington Dist. Enlisted in Delaware, Col. John Patten's Co., Hall's Delaware Regiment.

State Records of North Carolina

Army Accounts—Halifax and Warrenton

1781-1785

Abstracts of the Army Accounts, of the N. C. Line. Settled by the Commissioners at Halifax, from Sept. 1, 1784, to the 1st Feb., 1785, and at Warrenton in the year 1786, designating by whom the claims were receipted for respectively.

(Warrenton)

No. 2029 Franklin Truitt, received by B. McCullough, for S. Henry.
No. 2049 Solomon Truitt, received by B. McCullough, for S. Henry.
No. 1488 Stephen Truitt, Jr., received by John McNees.

Roll of Capt. Clement Hall's Co., in 2nd Battalion, commanded by Col. John Patten, White Plains, Sept. 9, 1778.

No. 10 Franklin Truit, no enlistment date shown. Enlisted for war.

Heitman's Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army—1775-1783.

Joseph Truitt—Delaware—1st Lieut. Delaware Regiment, January 16th, 1776, to Jan. 21st, 1777.

Muster roll of the 3rd Maryland Independent Company, Aug. 20, 1776. Worcester County.

John Watkins, Capt.—Moses Chaille, 1st Lieut.; Solomon Long, 2nd Lieut.; Ely Dorsey, 3rd Lieut.

George Truitt, Private. Feb. 2nd, date of enlistment. Sick at his mother's.

James Truitt, Private. Feb. 18th, date of enlistment. Sick at his mother's.

Samuel Truitt, Private. April 1st, date of enlistment.

Muster roll of Woster County Militia—Sinepuxen Battalion. Matthew Purnell, Capt.—July 25, 1780.

Class 1—William Powell Truett. Class 5—Patty Truitt.

Capt. William Purnell's Company. Class 2—William Truitt Junr., Eli Truitt. Class 6—William Truitt Senr. Benjamin Truitt. Class 7—Rounds Truitt.

Capt. E. Purnell's Company. Class 3—Cutten Truitt.

Wicomice Militia

Capt. Davis' Company. Class 1—Samuel Truitt of G. Class 2—Eben Truitt. Class 5—George Truitt. Class 7—Jedekiah Truitt.

Capt. Perdue's Company. Class 2—George Truitt. Class 4—Thomas Truitt.

Capt. Hardy's Company. Class 6—Henry Truitt.

J. CARROLL STOW, 4001 N. Charles Street, Baltimore, Md. Descendant of James Truitt II and Mary Riley Truitt, gives the following data:

1. Andrew Collins, ?-1729, married Mary Truitt, daughter of James Truitt and Mary Riley Truitt.
2. Andrew Collins, Jr., 1710-1773, married Elizabeth ?.
3. John Collins, 1738-1804, married Sarah Houston, 1757-1844.
4. John Collins, Jr., 1776-1822, married Jane Hall, 1779-1837.
5. Theophilus Collins, 1807-1857, married Mary Ann Elliott, 1819-1902.
6. Margaret Jane Collins, 1843-1919, married Charles Stow, 1834-1914.
7. John Carroll Stow, 1876.

John Collins, 1776-1822, was Governor of Delaware; married Jane Hall, who was daughter of Col. David Hall of Delaware. He also was Governor of Delaware.

II Line of Mrs. Cora Utter Woodbridge. Andrew Collins had a daughter, Mary Collins, married Samuel Truitt. (John Collins, 1738-1804, son of Andrew Collins II, was evidently the one mentioned as one of the witnesses of will of James Truitt II.) Samuel Truitt was the son of George Truitt III, son of George Truitt II, son of George Truitt I, the immigrant. Samuel Truitt, after serving in the Revolutionary War, moved to Kentucky.

On a recent visit to Dover, Delaware, at the Hall of Records, I found the following data that Mr. Leon deValinger said he had recently received from someone in Kentucky:

Samuel Truitt, of English descent, married 1750. Wife was Mary Collins, daughter of Andrew Collins. He was born 1730. She in 1734, and died Jan. 25, 1836, in Kentucky. Had 13 children:

John Truitt, born Oct. 12, 1753.
Sally, Truitt, born June 21, 1755.
Collins Truitt, born Feb. 19, 1757.
Jesse Truitt, born March 3, 1759.
George Truitt, born April 18, 1761.
Betsy Truitt, born May 13, 1763.
William Truitt, born Oct. 21, 1765.
Mary Truitt, born Oct. 26, 1767.
Samuel Truitt, born Oct. 23, 1769.
Joseph Truitt, born Jan. 12, 1772.
Jennie (James) Truitt, born Jan. 24, 1774.
Saxagotha Truitt, born Oct. 17, 1776.
Rachel Truitt, born Jan. 15, 1796.

Samuel Truitt, Jr., 11-23-1769, married Sarah ——. He moved to Ohio and is mentioned in the history of Clermont County, Ohio. His daughter, Mahala Truitt, married Wm. Burke Utter in that county. After this, Samuel Truitt and his entire family moved to Vermillion County, Indiana, and lived there until his death. Dowty Utter, the son of Wm. Burke Utter and Mahala Truitt, married Louisa Hall and moved to California. He died there. His daughter, Cora Utter, married Dr. Governor Bradford Woodbridge, of Roseville, California.

PRUNAL TRUITT

The line of Purnal Truitt of Wilkes Co., Ga., has been verified in National D. A. R. as a soldier of American Revolutionary War. A soldier of Delaware. See Knight's Roster of Rev. Soldiers of Ga., pp. 324 and 370. See National numbers 97451 and 252794. He has been verified as a soldier of 1812. See record in this volume. 1812 papers approved National No. 13410, State No. 423. Also through Purnal Truitt, Sr., to Geo. Truitt I, the immigrant. Membership in the Colonial Dames of 17th Century National No. 1267, State Georgia No. 423. Also same line the Sons and Daughters of the Pilgrims, National No. 6233, State of Georgia No. 108.

We put the following chart of Mrs. P. L. Hay showing eligibility to the foregoing organizations, also National Colonial Dames' organization included.

Name of Ancestor from whom I claim eligibility to membership George Truitt—the immigrant
Born Where — England
Who came to America George Truitt (of Accomac) from England
Settled in Old Accomac County, Virginia When — 1652

Direct Descendant from Ancestor to Self.	Date & Place of Birth	Marriage Date and Year	Name of Husband or Wife
1 Mrs. Maude Saxon Hay Died Where	Randolph Co., Ga., 10-17-1877	Macon, Ga. 4-17-1919	Parks Lee Hay Born July 16, 1873, Spalding Co., Ga.
2 Mrs. Tyree Martin Saxon, 1932 Died Columbus, Ga. 9-18-1932	Randolph Co. Born 8-17-1855	Randolph Co., Ga. 12-18-1776	Robert Banky Saxon Born Jan. 18, 1845, Died 9-19-1912 Calhoun Co., Ga.
3 Mrs. Martha Truitt Martin Died 7-15-1908 Shellman, Ga.	Jasper Co., Ga. 5-27-1821	Jasper Co., Ga. Nov. 18, 1838	Rev. John Martin Union Co., S. C., 1-3-1921 Died Shellman, Ga., 4-22-1917
4 Mr. Riley Truitt III, son of Purnall Died Aug. 1821, Jasper Co., Ga.	Montgomery Co., N. C., 8-9-1788	Wilkes Co., Ga. 12-30-1813	Bonetta Smith Born 1793, Wilkes Co. Died Jasper Co., Ga., 1844
5 Purnell Truitt Died 1841, Wilkes Co., Ga. ALH record 4	Sussex Co., Del. 2-26-1757	New Jersey 1783	Polly Godly Born 1-26-1758, New Jersey Died 1810, Wilkes Co.
6 Riley Truitt I Died 3-16-1770, Worcester Co., Md.	Worcester Co., Md.	Worcester Co., Md., about 1754	Margaret, Admx of estate of Riley Truitt in 1771. Adm. will.
7 James Truitt II Died (will Pro.) 7-13-1775 Where—Sussex Co., Del.	Somerset Co., Md., before 1697 as per Riley will		
8 James Truitt I Will Pro 5-30-1718	Accomac Co. N. Hampton, about 1663	Accomac Co., Va., between 1690-95	Mary Riley II. Sarah mentioned in will dated 1715.
9 George Truitt or Trewett I Death Will Pro. 1670 Accomac Co., Va.	England—came to America 1652	Accomac Co., Va., 1652	I Alice Watson, II Francis Graves, Eng., came over with grandfather on same boat with Geo. Truitt or Trewett

ELIJAH SMITH

Revolutionary soldier of Maryland. Elijah Smith—facts about the life of Elijah Smith as secured from U. S. War Dept., Inferior Court Records of Wilkes County, Georgia. Family details from genealogy of Martin, Truitt and Smith families.

Revolutionary War record, by certificate from the Adjutant General's office, War Department, Washington, D. C., Conti-

"Elijah Smith, rank not stated, served in the Revolutionary War in Capt. Samuel Goodman's Company, 4th Maryland Regiment, commanded by Col. Josias Carvel Hall. His name appears on an undated roll which shows that he enlisted April 22, 1778 for the war.

The records show further that Elijah Smith, rank not stated, served in that regiment. His name appears on an undated return and roll of men recruited since the first of February under the Recruiting Acts of the State of Maryland, which shows the following concerning him: Enlisted February 23, 1782 for three years, County and residence, Baltimore County, Md. Age 21 years, height 5 ft., 8 in., proportion stout, complexion brown, form erect and color of hair black."

The Maryland and Delaware Regiments were merged into the same toward the close of this war and served in the Southern Army. He and Purnal Truitt of Delaware, were in the same regiment at the close of the war and after the war they moved with their families first to Montgomery County, N. C., and in 1803 they moved to Wilkes County, Ga., where they each drew land for service in the Revolutionary War.

* * * *

Copied from Inferior Court Records of Wilkes County, Ga.:

"Elijah Smith in 1803 drew 2 draws of land in Capt. John Hendricks District and again he drew 2 draws of land in Capt. John Hendricks District."

He drew land in 1827 in Jefferson County, Ga. He moved to Alabama about 1830. He died there in 1857. He was 90 years old. The first death in his family.

FAMILY DETAILS

These family details were given by his granddaughter, Mrs. Martha (Truitt) Martin to his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs.

Elijah Smith and Purnall Truitt, two Revolutionary soldiers. The former from Maryland and the latter from Delaware, moved with their families to Wilkes County, Ga. The daughter of Elijah Smith, Bonnetta Smith, was married to Riley Truitt, son of Purnall Truitt, on December 30, 1813. This marriage certificate is found in the Wilkes County courthouse records. (See Truitt Family.)

The marriage of Elijah Smith and Martha Jenkins is found in manuscript of early marriages in Historical Society of Maryland. They were married in Anne Arundel County, Md., by Rev. Nelson Read on July 26, 1788.

Elijah Smith, born in Baltimore County, Md., in 1761.

The children of Elijah and Martha (Jenkins) Smith, 1771:

William Smith, b. July 14, 1789.
Jerry Smith, b. 1791.
Bonnetta, b. November 18, 1793.
John.
And other children who went with him to Alabama. (See Truitt Family in this Volume.)

Elijah Smith's Revolutionary record has been certified by Natl. D. A. R. See Natl. No. 235394 and 252794.

An old purse of folder style handed down through the family as an heirloom to Mrs. Martha Truitt Martin, belonged to Elijah Smith, and was carried by him through the Revolutionary War, had some of the above facts of War Service in it.

Martha Truitt Martin remembered to have visited in the home of her Uncle, William Smith, who lived in Wikles County, Georgia.

Georgia, Worth County.

Personally appeared Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, who on oath says, that to the best of her knowledge and belief, the foregoing facts as stated, are true.

(Mrs.) Lillie Martin Grubbs.

Sworn to and subscribed to
before me this May 2nd, 1933.

J. W. Warren,
(seal) Clerk S. C., Worth County, Ga.

SMITH RECORDS—WM. SMITH

The records of Wm. Smith and Selah Matthews furnished by Mrs. Inez Frances Smith Warthen, State Regent of Georgia D. A. R. in 1945.

William Smith, b. July 14, 1789, m. Selah Matthews, b. 1789. William Smith d. July 21, 1853, Selah Matthews Smith d. March 17, 1840. The children of William Smith and Selah Matthews were:

Mahala Smith, b. Sept. 29, 1811.
Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1814.
Elijah M., b October 29, 1816 (my grandfather)
Catharine, b. October 9, 1819.
Martha G., b. September 14, 1822.
Frances M., b. August 8, 1829.
Franklin A., b. September 8, 1832.
(These are all listed in his Bible, but there probably were others.)

Elijah M. Smith and Martha Ann Garner (first wife) were m. January 27, 1845. Elijah M. Smith and Elizabeth Scofil (second wife) were m. March 18, 1856. Elizabeth Scofil Smith was b. May 25, 1829, d. June 8, 1915. Elijah M. Smith d. June 28, 1884.

The children of Elijah M. Smith and Martha Ann Garner were:

James M., b. November 3, 1845; married ———.
Henry Francis, b. June 1, 1847; m. Josephine Hatcher.
William Dallis, b. March 17, 1849; m. Martha Ann Scofil.

The children of Elijah M. Smith and Elizabeth Scofil were:

Arian Victoria, b. February 17, 1857; m. George W. Theus.
Alexander Franklin, b. June 3, 1858; m. Eugenia Rushing (1st).
Benjamin Blucher, b. June 28, 1860; m. Mattie E. Howard.
Philip Wellington, b. October 21, 1861 (bachelor).
Napoleon Bonaparte, b. March 21, 1863.
Ann Eliza, b. April 18, 1864; d. September 13, 1868.
Fariel Pitt, b. August 21, 1865; m. Luna Gates.
Bazel Morris, b. January 20, 1867; d. October 26, 1867.
Lefevia Witzel, b. March 31, 1868; m. Eula Gates.
Elijah Demetrius, b. May 3, 1871 (my father) Allie F. Ingram.
Charity Elizabeth, b. August 22, 1872; d. September 10, 1894.

Elijah D. Smith and Allie Frances Ingram m. January 27, 1898. Allie Frances Ingram was b. July 16, 1874.

The children of Elijah D. Smith and Allie Frances Ingram are:

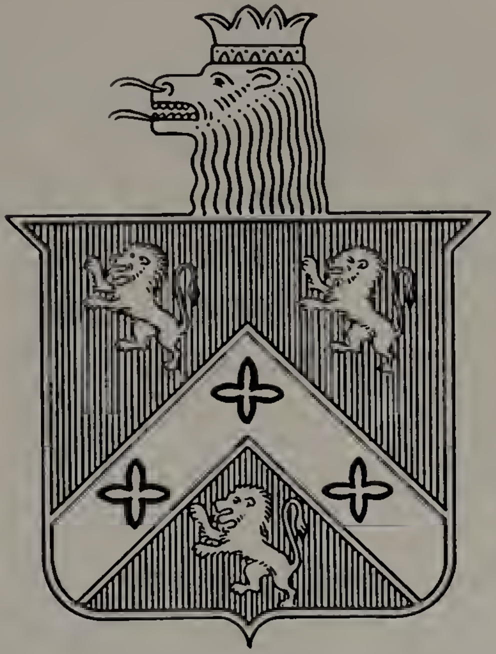
Inez Frances, b. July 24, 1899; m. Ober Dewitt Warthen.
Nettie Elizabeth, b. August 24, 1904; m. Chas. H. Thompson.

Grace Aurelia, b. June 2, 1906.
Allie Ruth, b. January 9, 1909.

We have Smith relatives now in Gray, Georgia, and Jones County that say that their father was John Smith and that he was a brother of Elijah M. Smith, my grandfather. Luke, Joe and William Smith also are relatives and live there and there is an old cemetery that I shall visit this summer. I think from the age of the children that the father was probably a brother of William, b. 1789. And the children are as follows:

Elizabeth, married a James.
Joe, married a Thompson.
Elbina, married a Drew.
Luke, married a Small (daughter of Geo. Small of Macon).
John (has daughter, Mrs. Belle Baker, of Griswoldville, Ga.).
Clarke.
Peyton.

(*Signed*) INEZ SMITH WARTHEN.



Coat of Arms

This family is of German or Danish origin. The name Grubbe, Grubb, or Grubbs means "Pit."

From the Grubbs family of Potterne, County Wilts, England, originally comes the coat of arms here depicted and now used by the allied American family of the name. It is described thus: Vert, on a chevron argent, between three demi-lions rampant or, as many crosses crosslet sable. The crest is a lion's head azure, ducally crowned.

GRUBBS FAMILY

A family genealogist secured these facts from the Genealogical Department, Congressional Library, Washington, D. C.

Among the earliest settlers along the Delaware River before the coming of William Penn to America, was John Grubbs and his wife, Frances Vane Grubbs. He is the founder of the Grubbs Family of America.

He was one of the Cavaliers, who had to come to America because he sided with Charles I of England against Oliver Cromwell. When Charles I was beheaded in 1649, John Grubbs, with many other Cavaliers, fled to America.

He settled in New Jersey and established a tannery and a pier for the landing of boats, called Grubbs' Landing.

He was a friend of Wm. Penn, though not a Quaker. He was one of the signers with Wm. Penn and his son-in-law, Richard

Buffington, and others of the "Plan for the Government of the Province of West Jersey."

This John Grubbs belonged to the Grubbs family of Potterne, County of Wilts, England. Their estate was Eastwell. They were Dukes of Wiltshire, England. The coat of arms now, by right, used by the allied Grubbs families of America, shows the crest is a lion's head, azure, ducally crowned.

John Grubbs and wife, Frances Vane Grubbs, had nine children: Emanuel, b. 1682; Charity, Phebe, Joseph, Henry, Samuel, Nathaniel and Peter.

His posterity will be found in every part of America. We do not know from which of these sons the Georgia line is descended. Tradition says from Gen. Grubbs of Virginia, of the Revolution.

The ancestors of Clifford Grubbs, who married Lillie Martin, and the ancestor of Wm. Henry Grubbs, who married Tetie Curry, are the same, in New Jersey and Virginia.

Charles Elisha Grubbs, father of Clifford, was the son of Silas Grubbs of Talbot and Webster counties of Georgia and wife Martha Susan Birch Grubbs. Silas Grubbs was president of LaVert College at Talbotton. (Note: This old college long since disbanded.) His wife, Martha Susan Birch, was music teacher in that college. He was the son of Elisha Grubbs of Talbot County, who drew one of the Gold Land Lots of the Cherokee Land in Georgia in 1836.

Silas Grubbs, b. Jan. 20, 1820, d. 10-4-186~~9~~3, buried on his home place near Preston, Georgia. He married in 1844 Martha Susan Birch, b. 6-30-1826, Georgia, died in Gonzales, Tex., 4-1-1893. After the death of her husband, she moved in 1880 with all her children with the exception of her oldest son, Charles Elisha Grubbs, to Gonzales, Texas.

Their children:

1. Anna Grubbs, m. Benj. Passmore; lived at Corpus Christi, Texas.
2. Charles Elisha Grubbs, m. Unie Toole King; lived and died at Sylvester, Georgia.
3. Mary Grubbs, m. Wm. Rufus King; after his death she moved to Gonzales, Texas; died there.
4. Wood Grubbs, m. Emma Coley, moved to Texas.
5. Silas Grubbs, m. Mamie ——, lived in Dallas, Texas.
6. Julia Grubbs, m. T. L. Toland, lived in Dallas, Texas.
7. Ella Grubbs, m. Charlie Rother, lived in Austin, Texas.

Martha Susan Birch Grubbs was the daughter of Charles Clay Birch and wife, Martha Dilworth Birch. They were both born in Virginia. There were three Dilworth Sisters of Petersburg, Virginia, that married and moved to Georgia. Martha Dilworth, m. Charles Clay Birch; Ann Dilworth, m. John Neville Birch; they were brothers, born in Prince Edward County, Virginia. Susan Hatton Dilworth, m. Jacob Thompson Choats, b. in Salisbury, Mass. Land grants of 1827 of Georgia by Houston gives Charles Clay Birch drew land in Vinsons District; his brother, John Neville Birch, drew land in Clarke County, Georgia, in Birch's district.

These Birch brothers were architects by profession. Charles Clay Birch moved to Oglethorpe County, Georgia, and lived there until his death. John Neville Birch and wife, Ann Dilworth, moved to Talbotton, Georgia, and they are buried there.

Charles Clay and Martha D. Birch had six children. We only know two of them: Rev. Edmund Pendleton Birch, b. Aug. 24, 1824, and Martha Susan Birch, b. 1-30-1826, who m. Silas Grubbs.

Rev. Edmund Pendleton Birch became a member of the Georgia Conference in 1853. Served many important stations in the Methodist Ministry. At one time he was President of LaGrange Female College. He married 1-10-1844 to Margaret Douglas. To their marriage were born eight children:

1. Mary F., m. Wilbur J. Harrell, Stockton, Georgia.
2. and 3. Mattie and Kitty, twins. Kittie m. Edward Crissey, retired Army Officer of U. S. Navy of Fairburn, Georgia. Son: Geo. P. Crissey of Atlanta.
4. George A. Birch of Montgomery, Ala.
5. Alexander P., Blount Springs, Ala.
6. Edwin W.
7. Lizzie T.
8. Julia.

Rev. Edmund Pendleton Birch died at Warrington, Florida, Sept. 2, 1883. This taken from Sec. "Memoirs of Georgia," Vol. I, Pg. 397, under "Rev. Edmund Pendleton Birch," published by the Southern Historical Association, Atlanta, Georgia. 1895.

CHARLES ELISHA GRUBBS and wife, UNIE TOOLE KING

Charles Elisha Grubbs, b. 8-7-1847 in Talbotton, Georgia, d. 7-31-1909, in Sylvester, Georgia, m. 1866 in Preston, Georgia, to Unie Toole King, b. 6-12-1846, Preston, Ga., d. 9-4-1903. Sumner, Worth County, Georgia. Both are buried in Sylvester, Georgia.

Children:

1. Clifford Grubbs, b. 4-20-1870 in Buena Vista, Ga , d. 1-9-1942, buried in Sylvester, Ga., m. 7-6-1897 in Randolph County, Ga., to Lillie Martin, b. 11-2-1866 in Randolph County Georgia; living in Columbus, Ga.
2. Mary Grubbs, 1872, in Buena Vista, Ga., d. 1908, m. Oct. 1900 in Sumner, Ga., to Dr. Richmond Statham, b. Webster County, Ga., d. in Americus, Ga. Both are buried there.
3. Susie Grubbs, b. 1873. Living at Ty Ty, Georgia, m. 1898 in Sumner, Ga., to Dr. Reuben Roy Pickett, b. Webster County, Ga., d. at Ty Ty, Ga.
4. Charles Elisha Grubbs, Jr., b. 1875, d. 3-3-1936 at Tifton, Ga., m. 1912, Globe, Ariz., to Lydia Parkes, b. Old Mexico, d. in Globe, Arizona, in 1918.
5. Wm. Eugene Grubbs, b. 1877, d. 11-9-1944 in Cordele, Ga., m. 1908 in Sylvester, Georgia, to Pearl Ridley, b. Warwick, Ga.
6. Dr. Louie Frank Grubbs, b. in Shellman, Ga. Living in Abilene, Texas, m. 1915 to Anna May Reynolds, b. Georgia. No issue.

It is our purpose to follow only one of these, Clifford Grubbs, who m. Lillie Martin, the daughter of Rev. John Martin and his wife, Martha Truitt Martin.

Mr. Clifford Grubbs, Sylvester, Ga.

CLIFFORD GRUBBS and wife, LILLIE MARTIN GRUBBS

Clifford Grubbs, son of Charles Elisha Grubbs and wife, Unie King Grubbs, was born 4-20-1870 in Buena Vista, Ga., died Jan. 9, 1942, in Columbus, Georgia. Buried in Sylvester, Georgia. He married July 6, 1897, to Lillie Martin, b. 11-2-1866 in Randolph County, Georgia, the daughter of Rev. John Martin and wife, Martha Truitt Martin.

Clifford Grubbs moved with his parents to Shellman, Georgia, when a boy. His father being the superintendent of a large school there for nine years. There he completed his high school education. He had a keen mind and was throughout his life a deep student. He taught school for eight years then went into journalism. He was editor of the Irwin County News for several years, then of the Worth County Local for sixteen years. He moved with his family to Sylvester, Worth County, in 1903 and lived there until his death. When the office of Probate Judge was created in Worth County in 1912 he was sought out for that office because of his fair dealing with his fellowman, fearlessness in the discharge of his duty, and because of the great humanitarian that he was, in dealing with the underprivileged that came into his court. Many boys were reformed and made fine men under his influence. He was affectionately called "Judge Grubbs." This office he held until his passing to a better world. His motto in life was "Live while you live." He did a full life's work. He was chairman of the Worth County Chapter of Red Cross for most of the years since World War I. He not only accepted the office but made it a means of doing a great good to his fellowman, not only in time of war, but in time of peace. He secured thousands of dollars that was spent for hospital service for the sick and afflicted. His faith in God and humanity was strong and assured. He lived on the sunny side of life. His lofty soul breathed a high pure atmosphere. In such high esteem was he held and as a token of respect to him, the American Flag that waves from the U. S. postoffice stood at half mast the day of his funeral.

His pastor said of him, he had never known a man who more clearly demonstrated the reality of Christian living than the life of Clifford Grubbs.

Children:

1. Louie Martin Grubbs, b. 10-17-1898, d. 12-11-1907, buried in Sylvester, Ga. His name is enrolled on Stone Mountain Memorial Tablet.
2. Catherine Hester, b. 9-2-1900, living in Columbus, m. 2-7-1925 to Lawrence Walter Cheney. See Cheney Family. She is a Missionary Baptist, a D. A. R. through many Rev. Sires, Sergt. Robert Martin and Sergt. Isaac Bogan of South Carolina, Purnal Truitt of Delaware, Edward Toole of North Carolina, Elijah Smith of Maryland.

Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, wife of Clifford Grubbs, was educated in the common schools of Randolph County, Georgia. She received her Normal diploma from Georgia State University. Held a Professional Teacher's license. She was a teacher in the public schools of Georgia for more than forty years. Thirty-seven years of that time was in Worth County, Georgia, four years at Sumner, 33 years at Sylvester. She was appointed official historian of Worth County, Georgia, by Hon. R. Eve, Superior Court Judge of Tifton Circuit. She compiled and published that history in 1934.

OLD LETTERS

Below we give letters found in a lot of papers of Unie King Grubbs' possession at the time of her death, 1903. One of these a letter to her from her father, Rufus King, another letter written by her grandfather, Rev. John Way, to her mother, Catherine (Kitty) Way King, and a letter written by her half-brother, John King, to her.

Georgia, Worth County.

I, P. B. Ford, do certify that I am a Notary Public in and for the State of Georgia at Large, and that the attached are correct, compared copies of original letters dated October 5th, 1867, addressed "Dear Unie," and siged "Rufus King," and of original letters, dated Woodburn, "Jefferson County, Ga , March 22nd, 1849," addressed to "Mrs. Catherine E. King, Lannahassee, Stewart County, Ga.," and signed "John Way."

I further certify that said original letters were presented to me by Mrs. Clifford Grubbs, Sylvester, Ga., and from their general appearance, ink and paper, are, in my opinion, genuine ancient documents. Mrs. Grubbs also had in her custody other ancient letters not copied.

(SEAL) (Sgd.) P. B. Ford

Notary Public, State at Large, Ga.
P. O. Address—Sylvester, Ga.

Stewart County, October 5th, 1867

Dear Unie:

I now undertake to write you a few lines as I have been promising myself to do for some time. I have thought often about you since I heard you had lost your sweet little Eddie. I was very sorry to hear of your misfortune. I have sympathized with you in your troubles, but, my dear child, we all have to die and there is no better time than when we are ready. Your baby is far better off than you or me. He is safe in Heaven. There to remain forever. What is providential we ought not to grieve over too much. When I left you on the bed with your sweet little boy in your arms, I wanted to take him in my arms and kiss and hug him, but on account of your condition I refrained from doing so. I had anticipated much pleasure in some future day in meeting you and the little boy, but it was the will of God that I should never see him again in this life, therefore I submit to His Will. He cannot come to you, but you can go to him. Try to be reconciled.

I have a few more words of advise to you and then I am done for the present. I learned that you and Charlie get along well, which gives me much pleasure, when I hear that you love one another as man and wife should do. It gives me happy feelings in my great trouble. I pray you, my dear child, to do all you can for the happiness of your husband, for he is worthy. Times are hard and are very trying, and it may get worse. We all may have to undergo what we have never done. Let us try to bear it all with as much fortitude as we possibly can. I have no news that will interest you that I know of.

We have a Methodist church not very far off and two Baptist. A great many persons attend them. Our community is much better than yours, I think. From what I can see we have the best neighborhood that I have lived in for many years. They are plain, common sense people, but little aristocracy among them.

Tell John Terry that if he wants to come to this country that I have found a place that will suit him. A much better place than John Merrell's, at eight dollars an acre, with a good little grist mill on it. Forty acres of new ground, first year, that will make between thirty and forty bushels of corn. It is a good investment. *I carried Allie (Alice) to Clarkes two weeks ago. Clarke and Sarah are well.* Clarke is doing well and is likely to do still better. He is offered one third interest in the concern and will wait with him until he makes the money. He says he can make the money in eighteen months which will be four thousand dollars. And offered to let him have six hundred dollars for the support of his family each year until he makes the money.

I have no more news that will interest you. Your father,

Rufus King.

LETTER FROM UNIE KING'S GRANDFATHER TO HER MOTHER

Jefferson County, Georgia, March 22, 1849

Dear Daughter Kittie:

I sit down now to write you a few lines. Not for you only but for Caroline and each of both families, this letter to embrace all, for I cannot write separately to you all as often as I desire. I received your kind letter last Friday evening, the contents thereof was well calculated to enable me to realize some degree of thanks to the Almighty for his great goodness and mercy to us all.

Through mercy we are all yet living and can be on foot, but several of the family have been under some complaint of late. As for myself, I am never right well, swimming of my head is quite frequent, but has not thrown me down for several months. My hearing gets worse. I can walk about when I am at my best about the fields and plantation, and see how the business is going on, and give some direction, but am hardly able to look after the plows.

John King enjoys fine health and is quite well satisfied with his school. *I have not forgotten little Cathrine's letter.* Tell her to write again. It was very acceptable, her verse is a good one. If you should see Amos and Rebecca include them in my letter too, and tell Amos to stay with his dad this year. I will write him before long if I can. Tell all the children that Gran-pa said howdy. Lucretia sends howdy to all and says she will give the Baby a new dress.

Dear children, what shall I say more than farewell, yes farewell. Come when you can. Write often. When I try to pray I think of you all, and want you to be true citizens of this great country which our forefathers have made for us. My father and grandfather helped to establish the independence of this country, but we must all remember that we are very needy and dependent creatures. Let us all go to the Lord and tell him our wants, and ask His forgiveness. His words tell us that if we confess our sins He is faithful and just to forgive. Only a righteous people can be a great people. When it goes well with you, remember us. Your afflicted, but affectionate father,

John Way.

Miami, Fla., May 11th, 1862

Sister Uny:

It is Monday morning, the sun is shining beautifully, birds are singing all around me, rejoicing in the melody of their own tongues, and but for the War, all nature, even man, might be thankful. He is the principal sufferer, and justly so, for he drew it upon himself. I received your letter Saturday, but I had heard from Billy (Wm. Rufus King II, half-brother) himself, telling of his location; he requested me to write to him at Docotaligo, S. C., 40th Regiment, which I did immediately and have since learned that he is of the 31st. So he may not get my letter. You must let me know where he is continually, for he may wait for an answer from me. I am still unwell and not able to work half my time. . . I received the letter you attached from Billy, but six weeks after it was written. He was in S. C. before I knew of his joining. I did not know that Charley had gone only by guessing from Billy's letter. . .

I love all my relatives that are clever; occasionally I find some of them here. One Henry King, who died here very recently, a very intelligent and wealthy man. The name I have heard Pa (Rufus King) mention. It has enabled me to find several. I heard him say we had relatives named McDonald. I have found one of them. I heard a man called "Connega." I asked him where he was from. He said, "North Carolina, Sampson County." "Are you any kin to Wm. Rufus King?" "One of my relatives, an uncle, married his near kin, a sister, perhaps."

Mary Armstrong in Henry County, whose maiden name was King, claimed me a relative and would not receive my money for staying with her at night. She said she knew Garry, Rufus and Michael King.

I have a book entitled "Obituary Speeches of the Judge of the Supreme Court" and both houses of Congress on the occasion of the death of Hon. Wm. Rufus King, Vice President of the U. S. I have saved it a long time for Pa. They say he went to Heaven from his home among his numerous friends. His last words were, "Be still and let me die quietly."

Give my love to Pa, and all the family and when you pray, do you pray? Do not forget your unhappy brother,

John D. King.

BIRCH FAMILY

These facts about the Birch Family were furnished by the courtesy of Hon. Walter Clay Hill and Hon. Herbert E. Choate of Atlanta, the former is a great-grandson of John Nevill Birch and Ann Dilworth. The latter the great-grandson of Jacob Thomson Choate and Susan Dilworth Choate.

Col. Thomas Birch of Birch Hall of Manchester, England, b. 1606, d. 1678, m. Alice Brooke, daughter of Thomas Brooke of Norton County, Chester, England.

Their son:

1. Rev. Peter Birch, Prebendary of Westminster, b. 1645, d. 7-2-1710, m. three times. No issue by first two. m. 3rd after 1703 to Sibyl Wyrley, daughter of Humphrey Wyrley of Stanford, England, d. 8-9-1708.

Their son:

1. Dr. Charles Birch, b. 1707, of St. Kitts, West Indies, d. 1756, m. Elizabeth Erskine, sister of Sir Thomas Erskine.

Their son:

1. Rev. Thomas Erskine Birch, b. on the Island of St. Christopher (St. Kitts) of West Indies, 1-15-1756, d. 1-3-1821, Harrison County, Kentucky. He came to America before the Revolution. He served in that war from Bristol Parish, Va. After his second marriage he moved to Kentucky and died there in 1808. He married 1st in 1792 to Mary Clay Murry, daughter of Alexander Murry and Eliza Marvell (Betty) Clay, of Virginia, the daughter of Charles Clay of Virginia, great-uncle of Henry Clay of Kentucky (refer to Clay chart).

   He m. 2nd Mary Magdalene Miller in 1800. She b. 1782, d. 1845. They had three sons, seven daughters. These Birches are the Birches of Missouri. Rev. Thomas Erskine Birch had two sons by his first wife, Charles Clay Birch, b. 1793 in Prince Edward County, Virginia, m. about 1816 to Martha Dilworth of Petersburg, Virginia.

   They had six children. We only have names of two. Rev. Edmund Pendleton Birch, a Methodist Minister, and Martha Susan Birch, who married Silas Grubbs (See Grubbs Family). Thomas Erskin Birch's second son was John Nevill Birch, b. 6-6-1795 in Prince Edward County, Virginia, d. 5-12-1835 in Talbotton, Georgia. He was a colonel in the Georgia Militia in the Indian Wars. He m. 2-27-1817 to Ann Dilworth, b. 2-21-1801 in Petersburg, Virginia, d. 8-28-1897 in Talbotton, Georgia. Both brothers were architects. They both drew land in the Land Lottery of Georgia in 1827.

   The mother of Charles Clay and brother, John Neville Birch, was Mary Clay Murray Birch. She was the daughter of Alexander Murray and wife, Eliza Marvell (Bettie) Clay, b. 4-20-1752. The daughter of Charles Clay, b. 1-31-1716, d. 2-25-1789 and wife, Martha Green, b. 11-25-1719, d. 9-6-1793. Charles Clay was the great-uncle of Henry Clay, the great Pacificater of Kentucky.

MN:jjw
ORD Washington, December 23, 1937

Respectfully returned to
Mrs. Lillie M. Grubbs,
Sylvester, Georgia.

The name Thomas Erskine Birch has not been found on the records on file in this office of Virginia soldiers in the Revolutionary War.

The records show, however, that one Thomas Burch (surname also borne as Birch) served in the Revolutionary War as a private in Captain John Winton's Company, 14th Virginia Regiment, also designated the 10th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel William Davies. He enlisted February 17, 1778, for one year and his name last appears on the company muster roll for January, 1779, dated Camp Middlebrook, February 5.

The collection of Revolutionary War records in this office is far from complete, and it is suggested as a possibility that additional information may be obtained from the Librarian, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia, or from the Veterans' Administration, Washington, D. C., which has custody of the United States pension records.

E. T. Conley, Major General,
The Adjutant General of U. S. War Dept.
By: MN

This letter from the great-grandson of Charles Clay Birch.

Atlanta, Ga., December 3, 1936

Dear Mrs. Grubbs:

Your inquiry on the Birch family received some days ago, and can say you have the exact facts in regards to my family. Will be more than glad to help you in any way I can to get the information you wish about Charles Clay Birch and his wife, Martha Dilworth. If my mother was living I am sure all the dates and everything could be cleared up at once, but what I can tell you may help you some.

I have heard my mother speak of her, Aunt Sue Grubbs, who was your husband's grandmother, and that Charles Clay Birch, who was her grandfather and his brother, John Nevill Birch, married sisters. Charles Clay married Martha Dilworth, and John Nevill married Ann Dilworth. She said they were married, I think, at Petersburg, Va., and came to Georgia about 1827. They located at Milledgeville and were active in construction work in connection with buildings of the state.

Charles Clay Birch was an architect and builder, and also contracted at Macon and Athens. My mother told my wife that he died of a heart attack in Milledgeville at the Old State Capitol, while in conference with some political affairs and was taken home in his carriage by his old servant, who was with him most of the time.

The names of Murry, Clay and Green are mentioned in a lot of very old letters we have.

The first and second set of children of Thomas Erskin Birch and of a daughter that lost her life in the Richmond Theatre fire of 1811. This was also mentioned in the letters.

Sincerely,
Geo. P. Crissey

James Newsom and wife, Carrie Fendall Daniel Newsom, of Columbus, Ga. They are authority on the genealogy of the King Family, of which Mrs. Newsom is a member.

KING LINEAGE

Excerpts. Copy of information relative to the King family ot Nansemond County, Virginia, and elsewhere, also Coopers and Watkins.

Compiled by W. E. MacClenny, Suffolk, Virginia, May, 1925.
Copied August 19, 1941, by Mrs. Carrie Fendall Daniel Newsom (Mrs. James), 1031 Third Avenue, Columbus, Georgia.

By courtesy of Mr. and Mrs. James Newsom, Columbus, Georgia, Genealogist of the King Family. They have spent years in searching for data in Virginia, North Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, and Tennessee on the King families.

Michael King I was the first to immigrate to America. He was granted 900 acres of land in the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, Virginia, 24th of February, 1675. See Virginia Patent Book No. 25, pg. 177, under John Paulk:

"Greer's Emigrants, where he gives John Wright's date of patenting land in Nansemond County as 1630 to 1640, and the grant mentioned in the John Paulk patent would indicate that

Michael King, the elder, came to Virginia earlier than 1686 as given in Col. Solomon King's Bible. As the "8" is a bad figure in the 1686, we believe that it was intended for a "4," making the date of his arrival 1646, which would make everything work out together and in harmony.

Memorandum of Solomon King's predecessors, etc., of Gates County, N. C.

"Michael King was born in Old England and came out of the city of Norviwch to Virginia, and there served his time with John Wright in Nansemond County; after that he married with Elizabeth Hiry (indistinct) and lived in the Upper Parish of Nansemond County on the Southern Branch of Nansemond River, etc., and he had by his wife six children; viz, Nathan, William, Michael, Henry, John and Elizabeth, and there he bought a plantation with land in the year 1686, and built a large dwelling house with brick and bought several negro slaves and also a large copper still, etc. Written by me, Solomon King, son of Charles King, the said Charles King was son of William King, which was the son of Michael, the older.

It might be said in passing that about 1740 there began a migration from the southern part of Virginia to North Carolina, as the old wills of North Carolina show. The Kings were no exception to this rule, and, owing to the law of primogeniture which was in force in Virginia until the Revolution, the younger sons always went to the frontier where lands were cheap and the opportunities of the poor man were best. Col. King's Bible shows that he was from the Nansemond Kings. If the copy of the first deed to a King in Sampson County, N. C., could be had, very likely it would show from whence he came, as most old deeds do. Sampson County was formed from Duplin County in 1784, and it might be that you would have to go to Duplin County to get the chain, Duplin having been formed in 1749 from New Hanover.

As our county records were all destroyed in 1863, it is impossible to get anything but a very fragmentary account of any family. From my study of this, I am very doubtful about the Nansemond Coopers being the same as your family. No doubt your family was the one that produced the Coopers of southeastern

North Carolina, who have been prominent people, one having recently been Lt. Governor of the state. We have been unable to get any record of any Coopers going from Nansemond.

Henry King I, son of Michael King I, is believed to be the next in the King line of Clifford Grubbs late of Sylvester, Georgia, and Mrs. James Newsom of Columbus, Georgia. He having descended from Charles King and Mrs. Newsom from Joseph King, sons of Michael King, who came to Georgia with their families from Sampson County, N. C.

Will of Henry King

Chowan County, N. C., Feb. 24, 1714. Probated 1716.

Henry King, b. abt. 1650 to '55, d. 1716, Chowan County, N. C.

Sons—Michael, Henry and Charles King, land in Virginia, Nansemond County. Daughters—Elizabeth, Catherine, Ann and Mary.

No wife mentioned in will. His wife's name was Catherine; found in N. C. Historical M. Vol. 1, No. 1, pg. 56.

Michael King (2), son of Henry King I, taken from N. C. Wills by Grimes, pg. 203-204.

Abst.—Michael King's will, Bertie Co., B. 1690, Nansemond County, Virginia. Will dated May 20, 1741. Probated Oct. 29, 1741. Sons: Michael, Henry and John. Daughters: Catherine, Isabel, Penelope and Mary King. Wife: Isabel, Executrix; Executors, Col. Robt. West and his son, Robert West. Witnesses: Roger Snell (II), John Hill, J. Holbrook. Proven before J. Montgomery, County Clerk.

ery, County Clerk.

Note: The name Isabel is found in every family of their descendants down to the present day.

Michael King (3) son of Michael (2) (See Note), son of Henry King, son of Michael King (1). This will was found by Mrs. Carrie F. Daniel Newsom in Cumberland County, Fayetteville Court House in 1940:

"In the Cumberland County Court House, Fayeteville, Cumberland County, N. C., we found the original will of one Michael King, dated Cumberland County, N. C., 11-27-1783. This will is not recorded nor probated, but is indexed in 'Index to Wills, Devisee A to Z,' page 45, file 643, in the office of Clerk of the Superior Court. An abstract of this will is as follows: Beneficiaries, wife Mary, daughter Sophiah, daughter Sally, son Henry, son Joseph, daughter Zilphy, son Charles, daughter Isabell, one unborn child. Sons Michael, William and Nathan, daughter Keziah, and grandchild, Michael Matthews. Executors: wife Mary and worthy friend John Armstrong. Witnesses: Thos. Armstrong and Jacob Matthews. In writing the will, sons Michael, William and Nathan, and daughter Keziah are mentioned together but separately from the other beneficiaries, and appear to be the older children, and Michael the oldest. I have listed them in the above abstract in the order and groups as listed in the will. It is thought that the unborn child was named John. Michael III, b. about 1715. (See note.*)

"In the Genealogical Records, Alexander Martin Chapter, D.A.R., in the Genealogical Department, basement floor of the library of the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C., we found a copy of the will of William King, Sr., assumed to be the son of the above Michael King, and the William King listed in his will as his son and one of the beneficiaries. This will of William King, Sr., is not recorded, nor is there a record of probate, in Clinton, N. C., the county seat of Sampson County, N. C. I give below an abstract of the Will of William King, Sr., dated Sampson County, N. C., 8-28-1816: Beneficiaries: wife Margaret King, son Thomas D. King, daughter Margaret Beck, son William R. King, daughter Tabitha Kornegay, daughter Helen King, daughter Ann King (under 21 years of age), son DeVane King (under 21 years of age), granddaughter Catherine M. Parrish (under 21 years of age). Executors: son Thomas D. King, son William R. King and son-in-law John Beck. Witnesses: Isam Wilson and Shadrack Wilson.

William King, Sr., married Margaret DeVane. The son, William R. (Rufus) is William Rufus King, Vice President of United States under Franklin Pearce, President."

Michael III King, b. 1715, d. 1783, is thought to have married twice because of the way the children are grouped in his will, and the difference in the ages of the children. It is proven that one of his wives was the daughter of Roger Snell by the will of

Roger Snell given below. Mr. and Mrs. Newsom are convinced that Mary Snell was the first wife. N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. 6, pg. 999, year 1765.

Direct descendants say the last wife was a Boone. She had to be Mary Boone because his wife is Mary in his will.

In his will dated 11-27-1783, Michael King, Sr., mentioned his "wife Mary" as one of the beneficiaries and one of the executors of his will. I am in doubt as to who his "wife Mary" was. I believe she was Mary Snell, daughter of Roger Snell and his wife, Ann. In support of this opinion I give below, an abstract of the will of Roger Snell copied from page 349 of "Grimes Abstracts of N. C. Wills, 1690-1760," as follows: Roger Snell, dated 10-27-1758. Probated 4-11-1759. Beneficiaries, James, land and 2 negroes; Roger, my plantation and 2 negroes; daughters, Partheny Snell, Mary King, Rebecca Herring, negroes to each; Sons-in-law, Abraham Herring and Michael King. Wife's name was Ann. Executors, Michael King and George Bell. Witnesses: John King, John Canady, Jessie Bell. Clerk of Court, John Dickson, Duplin County, N. C."

You will note that Roger Snell mentions his son-in-law Michael King and his daughter Mary King. I believe this Michael King is the one who made the will dated 11-27-1783, and that Mary Snell was his wife. It is probable that his son-in-law, Abraham Herring (husband of Rebecca Snell Herring, daughter of Roger Snell) is connected with your Herrings.

Miss Kate Rogers, of Cusseta, Ga., who is a descendant of my line of Kings, says that tradition is that Mary Snell, daughter of Roger Snell, was the wife of Michael King, and that Michael King and Mary Snell King, his wife, were the parents of William King, who was the father of William Rufus King, Vice President of the United States.

Miss Kate Rogers also states that she remembers her Aunt Betty Wilkinson telling her that her line of Kings have Snell ancestry. The cause of her Aunt Betty Wilkinson telling her this was, there was a preacher by the name of Snell in Cusseta, Ga., at the time, and a discussion of him prompted the remark.

Line of Mrs. Carrie Daniel Newsom:

My connection with the King line is as follows:

I am a daughter of Asa Booker Daniel and Emma Tallulah King Daniel, his wife.

Emma Tallulah King Daniel was the daughter of Joseph King and Harriett Rebecca Bell King, his wife.

Joseph King was the son of Charles King and Pheribee Moore Rogers King, his wife.

Charles King was the son of Joseph King and Zilpha Powell King, his wife.

Joseph King was the son of Michael King and Mary King. It is an established fact that Michael King III married Mary Snell, but whether she was his first or second wife is a matter of controversy. Mr. and Mrs. Newsom, who are authority on the King family, believe that Michael was married twice and tradition is strong evidence that he married Mary Snell first and Mary Boone last. Certainly his last wife was Mary, as shown by his will. If his last wife was Mary Boone, she was the mother of the last children, Joseph and Charles are the ones we are interested in most.

EXCERPT

On page 33 of "Campaign Life of Pearce and King" in Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Ala., is an article in reference to William Rufus King, Vice President of the United States, from which the following excerpt is quoted: "At the time of the Revolution, the grandfather was too aged and infirm to participate in that arduous struggle, but he, with his three sons, were zealous and devoted Whigs (when that term meant something), and the latter did good and effective service in the glorious cause. The oldest brother commanded a company of State troops, the youngest held a Captain's commission in the Continental Army, and William, the father of Col. King (Vice Pres.), took his position in the State lines as a common soldier, by the side of some of the best and most patriotic men in the State. During the whole Revolutionary War, North Carolina was fighting ground, and whether grappling with the Tories or engaged with the Myrmidon of Britain, none made greater sacrifices or met more dangers than did the gallant family of Kings." "The war over and independence secured, the father of the subject of

Grandfather above Michael King
of Sampson & Cumberland Co. N.C.

our sketch, a planter in independent circumstances, devoted himself to the rearing and education of his children," etc.

The Revolutionary War began 4-19-1775, and ended with the signing of the Treaty of Peace in Paris, 9-3-1783.

In Michael King, Sr.'s will (dated 11-27-1783), it appears that the three oldest sons were Michael, Jr., William and Nathan King, and I believe that these three are the sons who fought in the Revolutionary War mentioned in the above excerpt, Michael, Sr., being the one who commanded a company of State troops, William being the one who was a common soldier, and Nathan being the one who held a Captain's commission in the Continental Army and is buried in the Nathan King, Sr., cemetery, on whose grave is the U. S. Government Revolutionary War marker described on page 2 of this letter.

The balance of the sons of Michael King, Sr., evidently were too young to participate in the Revolutionary War.

We visited what was the site of the Capt. Nathan King home, and what was said to be the Nathan King cemetery nearby, both about 10 miles from Fayetteville, N. C., near the road from Fayetteville to Slocumb. The old Nathan King residence was probably burned, as there is no residence there now, only the site. We made a memorandum of the inscription on every tombstone in the Nathan King cemetery. There are several graves with granite head and foot stones, but no inscriptions on them, one of which, we believe, is the grave of Michael King, Sr., as we found no tombstone with his name on it. One tombstone in this cemetery is a U. S. Government Revolutionary Soldier marker, with the following inscription on it:

NATHAN KING

NORTH CARODINA

CAPT.

ARMSTRONG N.C. REGT.

REV. WAR

DECEMBER 31, 1833

WM. RUFUS KING
VICE PRESIDENT U. S. UNDER FRANKLIN PIERCE, PRESIDENT

There have been many mistakes made in the genealogy of Wm. Rufus King. We give below excerpt from letter of Miss Kate Rogers, who is also authority on the King family, from whom she is descended through Joseph King, who was the brother of Wm. King, father of Wm. Rufus King.

Copy of Miss Rogers' letter:

"A friend of mine sent me a copy of a paper printed in North Carolina at the time of the marker to Wm. Rufus King, Vice President of the U. S., was unveiled in Clinton, N. C. Wm. King, who married Mary Woodson, was given as the grandparents of the Vice President, Wm. Rufus King. This is wrong, for Wm. Rufus King was born in 1786 and Wm. King and Mary Woodson were married in 1784 in Cumberland County, Va. This given by D. A. R. Magazine. A lady published an article somewhere, saying that it is a grave error to say Wm. and Mary Woodson King were his grandparents for they were her forebears and they never left Virginia."

Book

Obituary addresses on the occasion of the death of Hon. Wm. Rufus King, of Alabama, Vice President of the United States.

Delivered in the Senate and House of Representatives and in the Supreme Court of the U. S. on 8th and 9th of December, 1853, pg. 52—The following:

By Mr. Ashe, Congressman of N. C. (excerpt):

"Col. William Rufus King was born in Sampson County, N. C., April 7th, 1786. His father, William King, was a gentleman of fortune and character. During the Revolutionary War he rendered important services to his country's cause, both by personal services and the generous use of his fortune. After the conclusion of the war, he was a member of the convention which was called to adopt the Federal Constitution and was repeatedly elected a delegate to the General Assembly from his county. His situation in life enabled him to bestow on his children all the advantages of education which our country afforded."

This book was sent to Mrs. Grubbs by Congressman E. E. Cox of 10th District.

These books are very scarce. She was asked to return it to Congressional Library, Washington, which she did. She copied just the part relating to his father.

CHARLES KING

Charles King (Michael^4, Michael^3, Henry^2, Michael^1, Immigrant), b. in Cumberland County, N. C., d. 10-10-1811, Jefferson County, Georgia, m. Unity Toole, b. Duplin County, N. C., moved to Jefferson County, Ga., daughter of Edward Toole and wife, Mary Toole. Issue: Rufus King, Michael King, Isabel King and Geraldus King.

WILL OF CHARLES KING

Great-grandfather of Clifford Grubbs and Mrs. Lillie Clarke Harrison, and many others.

Know all men by these presents that I, Charles King of Jefferson County in the State of Georgia, being in my right mind, though afflicted in my body, considering the shortness and uncertainty of life and the certainty of death, do by this my Last Will and Testament, do commit my soul unto God my Creator, Redeemer and Sanctifier, in hope and trust that God will have mercy upon me, and save my soul for Christ's sake, Amen. I bequeath and will all my land in Jefferson County to be equally divided between my wife and two sons, Rufus and Michael King, to be divided when the oldest of them, namely Rufus, is of age. I will and bequeath to my beloved wife, my Negro man Ben and to my son Geraldus, my Negro wench Hannah. I will and bequeath to my Daughter Isabel, my negro boy Larry, and bed and furniture whenever she is of age, or gets married. To my son Rufus I bequeath my Negro boy, Shepherd, and to my son Michael I bequeath my Negro boy Lewis; and I bequeath to my three sons already named on the face of this Will a bed a piece when they become of age.

There is one hundred and twenty-nine dollars owing to me in the hands of Thomas D. King of North Carolina, Sampson County, also, in the hands of James Broadhusk eighty dollars, for which I have his note, both of which sums are to pay in part a debt which I owe to Mr. John Bostick, Jefferson County, Georgia, a Negro wench named Nan, a waggon, and gears and a sorrel mare called Peg, and a bay horse named Dolan to be sold in order to pay the aforesaid debt of four hundred dollars which I owe to John Bostick, and the overplus to be equally divided between my son Geraldus, and my daughter Isabel.

All other property belonging to me, and not mentioned in this Will, I leave and bequeath to my beloved wife, namely, all cattle, hogs, plantation tools and so forth. I will and desire that this is my last Will and Testament may be in full force and my meaning understood, without respect to the form.

I leave and bequeath one gun to my son Geraldus.

I appoint my beloved brother, Joseph King, and my beloved wife, Unity Toole King, executors of this my last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof, I do hereunto set my hand and seal this second day of August, in the year of our Lord, and the 36th year of America's independence.

In the presence of the undernamed Witnesses: Charles King.

E. L. Young
Jno. Puesley

Georgia, Jefferson County

At the Court of Ordinary held in and for the County aforesaid on the 4th day of November, 1811. Personally appeared Elam Young, one of the subscribers witness to the annexed Last Will and Testament of Charles King, deceased, and being duly sworn and deposeth and saith that he was present and did see the Testator sign and acknowledge the same to be and contain his Last Will and Testament and that he was of sound and disposing mind and memory to the best of his knowledge and belief, and that John Puesley with this deponant did subscribe their names as witnesses thereto in the presence of the Testator and in each other's presence.

Sworn to in open court Elam Young.
this 4th day November, 1811.
A Wright.

The wife of Charles King above was Unity Toole, daughter of Edward Toole and wife Mary, of Sampson County, North Carolina. See Edward Toole's will made Feb. 15th, 1772, probated 1785, in Sampson County, North Carolina. Wife, Mary; sons, Geraldus and John, Executors. Abstract of wills by Grimes, N. C., and Wheeler, N. C., Historical records. Charles King was the son of Michael King and Mary Snell.

Unity Toole King, after the death of her husband, Charles King, married second to Thomas Matthews, of Jefferson County, Georgia, on 9-3-1814. She had several children by this marriage. (See courthouse, Jefferson County, Georgia.)

Isabel, the daughter of Charles and Unity King, died just before she was to have been married.

DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE OF DUPLIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

The Declaration of Independence of Duplin County, N. C. Page 138-139—Wheeler's History—Sketches of North Carolina, Duplin County, North Carolina.

"This ancient document preserves the names of those in whose breasts glowed the true spirit of liberty."

By Act of Assembly passed at Newbern, the 15th of November, 1777.

I, A. B., do solemnly and sincerely promise and swear that I will be faithful and bear true allegiance to the State of North Carolina, to the powers and authorities which are and may be established for the government thereof not inconsistent with the constitution.

And I do solemnly and sincerely declare that I do believe in my conscience that neither the King of Great Britain, nor the parliament thereof, jointly with the said King or separately, or any foreign prince or person, state or potentate, have or ought to have any right or title to the dominion or sovereignty of this State or to any part of the government thereof. And I do renounce, refuse and abjure any allegience, or obedience to them or any of them, or to any person or persons put in authority by, or under them, or any known to the legislative or executive powers of said state, all treason or traitorous conspiracies and attempts whatsoever, which I shall know to be made or intended against said State.

And I do faithfully promise that I will endeavor to support, maintain and defend the independence of the said State against him, the said King, and all other persons whatsoever. And all these things I do plainly and sincerely acknowledge and swear, according to these express words by me spoken, and according to the plain common sense, and understanding of the same words, without any equivocation, mental evasion or secret reservation whatsoever. And I do make this acknowledgement, abjuration, renunciation and promise, heartily, willingly, and truly, so help me God.

Signed.

Henry Cannon
Michael Kenan
Robert Dickson
George Smith
Alexander Gray
Darcy Fowler
Richard Clinton
J. Spiller
John Molton
Samuel Houston
James Sampson
Thos. Routledge
Richard Herring
Joseph Dicke
Edward Toole
Fleet Cooper
William Dickson
J. Rand
John Wright
James Kenan
William Taylor
William Ball
J. P. Ballard
James Lockart

EDWARD TOOLE

Edward Toole witnessed the will of John Harrell in Bertie County, North Carolina, 1759.

In 1773 Bertie County, North Carolina. Ex. Josiah Harrell of Abram Harrell's will; Edward Toole, witness; see page 62.

Edward Toole's will (by Grimes), made February 15th, 1772, probated in Sampson County, North Carolina, 1785. Sons Geraldus and John, executors; wife, Mary.

One of the signers of Duplin County's Declaration of Independence, Edward Toole and the line of Fleet Cooper has been verified by National D. A. R.

The line of Edward Toole has been accepted by the Daughters of the American Revolution. The lines of Mrs. Lillie Clark Harrison of Columbus, Ga., and Mrs. Lawrence Walter Cheney (nee Miss Catherine Grubbs) (National No. 191459) of Columbus, Ga.—Button Gwinnette Chapter, Columbus, Ga.

NOTE: Clifford Grubbs and Elton Pope, who married into the Martin family of this volume, are descended from signers of the Duplin County, North Carolina, Declaration of Independence.

Edward Toole—Clifford Grubbs
Fleet Cooper—Andrew Elton Pope

RUFUS KING

Rufus King, son of Charles and Unity Toole King, born 1804, Jefferson County, Georgia, d. Preston, Webster County, Georgia, 1874. Married three times.

Rufus King, born 1804, died 1874. Married, 1st, Susannah McWatty, 1824; married, 2nd, Sara Way, 1826; 3rd, Catherine Way, 1838.

Children by second:
Charles, John D., Ed, and sister Betty m. Clark.
Children by third:
Mary, married John Terry, Shellman, Ga.
Unie, married Charles E. Grubbs, Sylvester, Ga.
Sarah, married Benj. C. Clarke, Columbus, Ga.
Alice, married Gary Wood King, Cusseta, Ga.
William Rufus, married Mary Grubbs, Gonzales, Texas.
Henry Clay, married (second) Mrs. Ella York, Atlanta, Ga.
Samuel Way, married Miss Lula ——, Atlanta, Ga.

Rufus King moved after his third marriage to Webster County, Georgia. His third wife, Catherine Way King, died 1860. He and she are buried at Preston, Ga., Webster County.

Tradition says after the death of their father, Charles King, and the marriage of their mother, Unity Toole King, to Thomas Matthews, Rufus, Michael and Geraldus King chose for their guardian Gen. Thomas DeVane King, who they called "Uncle," though he was a cousin. Thomas DeVane King is mentioned in their father's will.

Below we give affidavit of Mrs. Mary King Terry, daughter of Rufus King:

> Personally appears Mrs. Mary King Terry, who upon oath makes the following statement. "I am 81 years old and remember distinctly my father, Rufus King, telling me that he and his two brothers, Geraldus and Michael, were the sons of Charlie King and his wife, Unie Toole King, of Sampson County, N. C. That their father died while they were young, and they were reared in the home of their (cousin—they called) Uncle, Gen. Thomas DeVane King. That Charles was uncle of Thomas D. and William Rufus King, who were the sons of William King and wife, Margurite DeVane King.
>
> Mrs. Mary King Terry
>
> Sworn to and signed in my presence
> this 12th day of March, 1926.
> R. W. Dean, J. P., Shellman, Ga.

GEN. THOMAS DeVANE KING

Gen. Thomas DeVane King, with his family, his brother, Wm. Rufus King, Vice President of United States, with their mother, moved to Dallas County, Alabama, in 1818. Wm. Rufus was first U. S. Senator from Alabama, 1819-1844. He was elected Vice President 1852.

Rufus King and brothers were closely associated with them. These brothers went back to Jefferson County when they reached manhood to take possession of their inheritance. All of these brothers married in Jefferson County, Georgia. Rufus King married two of the daughters of Rev. John Way of Jefferson County, Georgia.

WILLIAM RUFUS KING

William Rufus King, son of Rufus King and wife, Catherine Way, b. Webster County, Georgia, m. Mary Grubbs, the daughter of Silas Grubbs and wife, Martha Susan Birch Grubbs.

He was a Confederate soldier. He returned from the war and married, had several children and died in Webster County, Georgia. After his death his wife, Mary Grubbs King, moved to Gonzales, Texas, where she died and is buried.

William Rufus King, born 1840 in Webster County, Georgia, died in 1881 in Webster County, Georgia.

Children:

1. Annie King, m. Dr. J. W. Nixon, of Texas. (1st wife.)
2. Mary King, m. Dr. J. W. Nixon, of Hondo, Texas. (2nd wife.)
3. Ella King, m. Robert Harris of Austin, Texas.
4. Willie King, m. J. D. Jones, Austin, Texas.
5. Belle King, m. J. F. Combs, San Antonio, Texas.

The posterity of Wm. Rufus King and wife, Mary Grubbs King, are descended from the Kings and Tooles in his line and from the Grubbs and Birches on her line, all of which are given in this volume.

The children of J. D. Jones and wife, Willie King Jones of Austin, Texas; are:

1. Wilobel (called Bell), m. U. N. Johnson.
2. John Paul Jones.
3. Eva King Jones, m. J. Darrell Jones, have one son, J. Darrell Jones, Jr. They live in Austin, Texas.

REV. JOHN WAY, Baptist Minister, and Wife, ELIZABETH ANN COLLINS

Marriage certificate found in Richmond County, Georgia.

Rev. John Way, b. 7-7-1779, Liberty County, Georgia, d. 6-28-1855 in Stellaville, Jefferson County, Georgia, m. 1-10-1807 to Elizabeth Ann Collins, b. 5-7-1783, d. 3-19-1825 in Stellaville, Georgia. They are buried at Stellaville, Georgia. These dates found on tombstones.

He was the largest contributor to the building of the Baptist Church at Stellaville and it has always been called the "Way Church." It is still used in 1945.

Their children:

1. Amos Way, born 1808, married Rebecca
2. Sarah Way, born about 1811, married Rufus King (second wife)
3. Caroline Way, born 1813, married John Stapleton
4. John, born 1815, married Winnifred Hudson
5. Catherine (Kitty), born 1817, married Rufus King (third wife)
6. Samuel Way, born 1819

Second marriage, Rev. John Way to Lucretia Goodowns, 1828.

CHENEY FAMILY

This data secured by Miss Maude Cheney sometime before her death in 1924.

The first Cheney of this particular line was Richard Cheney, who came to America about 1650 and was one of the founders of Ann Arundale County, Maryland.

He received a patent for land South River Hundred in Maryland in 1660 known as "Cheney's Rest"—F-23-Md. Historical Society.

His will found in Maryland Historical Society, Probated 1686.

His will A-F-311.

Richard Cheney, Sr., Ann Arundale County, Maryland—Written May 6th, 1675—Probated 1685 or 1686.

To eldest son, Richard Cheney, "Cheney's Rest" on South River, 250 acres. Balance to two sons—Thomas and Charles plantation "Resolution," 10 acres of aforesaid to my wife in her widowhood, unless she marries again. Then these 10 acres return to my two sons and to my three daughters, Elizabeth, Mary, and Ann each 5 acres—to wife and two sons, Charles and Thomas, residue. Legatees to be of age at 16 years. Eldest son, Richard Cheney, Executor.

Witnesses: Wm. Rogers, Wm. Cook.

Added also: John, son; Richard, son; Sarah, daughter; Katherine, daughter; Charity, daughter.

This will was written 6th of May, 1675, certified 1726, by oath of his son-in-law, but was probated 1685. That is why five of his younger children were not mentioned in his will but were added on at bottom. The will is so dim it is possible that John is Richard II son. Elinor evidently was his second wife.

These children with ages are given:

Richard Cheney, born 1653, married Mary
Elizabeth, born 1651, married Wm. Ijams
Mary, ——
Ann, born 1660, married John Jacobs, born 1632, died 1726.

Children of Richard Cheney, Sr., and Elinor:

Thomas, born March 6, 1669.
Charles, born June 6, 1673.
Sarah, born October 15, 1677.
Katherine, born March 12, 1679.
Charity, born March 16, 1681.

John evidently was Richard II son, as he had a John born same date. The following are given as the children of Richard Cheney II and wife, Mary:

Mary, born August 3, 1681.
John, born May 8, 1684.
Joseph, born May 25, 1686.
Benjamin, born October 16, 1687.
Elizabeth, born May 25, 1688.

Ann, born May 18, 1691, married Richard Ijams.
Samuel, born September 25, 1694.
Hannah, born May 8, 1697.

JOHN CHENEY OF BALTIMORE, MARYLAND

One John Cheney and wife, Mary Williams Cheney, of the city of Baltimore, are mentioned in her father's (Benjamin Williams) will in 1732.

From now on the line is known as the Georgia line.

John Cheney, of Maryland and Georgia, born in Baltimore on August 30, 1765. Married first a Virginia lady, name not known (believed to be Benson). Married (second) Wilkes County, Georgia, to Lucy Catherine Owen. See will of her father, Uriah Owen. John Cheney, above, died October 19, 1838, in Wilkes County, Georgia.

Issue by first wife; no mention of first wife's name in Bible.

1. Aquilla Cheney, born October 26, 1785.
2. Thomas Benson Cheney, born January 25, 1788, married Lucy Middlebrooks.
3. Julia Cheney, born April 4, 1790.
4. Margaret Cheney, born May 2, 1794, married James Chambers.
5. John Cheney, Jr., born April 20, 1796, died in Maryland.
6. Samuel Cheney, born May 1, 1798, died in Maryland.
7. Joseph Cheney, born January 30, 1801, in Georgia, died in infancy.

Issue by second wife, Lucy Catherine Owen:

Drucilla Echols, married (first) Mr. Strozier, (second) Mr. Sturdevant.
Sallie Harris, married ——
William Owen Cheney, married Elizabeth Callaway
Elizabeth Evans Cheney, married Johnson Boswell
Harriet Holcomb, married —— Fomby
Mallissa Baldwin Cheney, married Joe Chivers
Rhoda Ann Cheney, married W. R. Callaway
Miriam Catherine Cheney, married ——

The above copied from his Bible, which he says in Bible, "Bought by me, 1771."

We are interested in only one of John Cheney's children, Thomas Benson Cheney.

Note: The names of Richard, Samuel and Joseph are also found in Richard Cheney II family.

We give below the service of a John Cheney in the War of the Revolution.

From the United States War Department, Adjutant General's Office:

John Cheney enlisted for the Revolutionary War in Maryland. He served in Captain Levin Winder's Company in the First Maryland Regiment of foot. Commanded by Colonel John H. Stone. He enlisted in 1776 to serve three years. His name last appears on a roll dated March 3, 1779. Commanded on detail service at the last.

John Cheney came to Georgia in 1800. He drew land in Georgia in 1803. He said his parents died when he was quite young, and as the custom of that day was, he was bound out, the man proved to be a very cruel man, and when John was old enough he ran away and went to Virginia. There he married and returned to Baltimore and lived there until 1800. He is said to have owned much property in Baltimore, Maryland.

THOMAS BENSON CHENEY

Thomas Benson Cheney, second son of John Cheney of Wilkes County, born in Maryland, January 25, 1788, moved with his father to Georgia in 1800. Married (record found in Clarke County, Georgia, Book A) to Lucy Middlebrooks in 1805. She was born about 1789, daughter of Isaac Middlebrooks of Virginia, a Revolutionary soldier of Virginia. He settled in Georgia in 1800.

Thomas Benson and family moved to Oglethorpe County and then Morgan County, Georgia, 1808, and settled nine miles west of Madison, Georgia, on Indian Creek. He was one of the first settlers of Morgan County.

Of the descendants of Thomas Benson there were known to be sixteen doctors, twenty Baptist preachers in Georgia in 1892. He and his wife died on their plantation in Morgan County, Georgia.

Issue:

1. Dr. Franklin Wm. Cheney, born October 29, 1808.
2. William Martin Cheney, lived in Newton County, Georgia.
3. Elizabeth J. Cheney
4. Andrew Jackson Cheney, lived in Marietta, Georgia.
5. Luford A. Cheney, lived in Newton County, Georgia.

6. Linton L. Cheney, lived in Morgan County, Georgia.
7. Aquilla Cheney, lived in Newton County, Georgia.
8. Angeline Cheney
9. Lucy P. Cheney
10. Dr. Isaac Newton Cheney, lived near Villa Rica
11. Thomas Benson Cheney, Jr.
12. John P. Cheney, lived in Morgan County, Georgia.
13. Henry A. Cheney

We are following the life history of only one of the above children, Dr. Franklin Wm. Cheney, born October 29, 1808, in Oglethorpe County, Georgia, and reared in Morgan County, Georgia. He married first January 27, 1831, in Wilkes County, Georgia, to Martha Ann Favor, born January 15, 1815, died April 19, 1849. She was the daughter of John Favor (or Favour) and wife, Sarah Winn. (See notes on Favors.)

Franklin William Cheney was an M.D. and a Baptist preacher. He served churches in Chattooga, Wilkes County. He lived at old Penfield. After this he moved to Floyd County, lived at Dirt Town near Rome, Georgia. He is buried at Armuchee, Georgia. (The above given by late Mrs. Anna Cheney Pipkins of Shellman, Georgia.) He died December 5, 1882.

Issue by first wife:

1. Sarah Elizabeth Cheney, born July 27, 1833. Married Dr. Briscoe, lived in Morgan, Calhoun County, Georgia.
2. Dr. Winslow Dudley Cheney, born June 8, 1838, lived and died in Morgan, Calhoun County, Georgia.
3. William Walcott Cheney, born February 25, 1840, married twice, first to Mary Dumas, second to Sallie Dennis.
4. Mary Cheney, born January 8, 1843, married Jeff Dumas, lived in Forsyth, Georgia. She died February 19, 1885.
5. John

Issue by second wife, Mary Louise West, whom he married April 10, 1851:

1. Judson, born April 29, 1852, lived in Oneonta, Alabama.
2. Martha Beulah, born September 5, 1854, married Joe Carter, of Rome, Georgia.
3. Frank William, Jr., born November 9, 1856, lived in Athens, Georgia.
4. Walter Thomas, born January 20, 1859, lived in Rome, Georgia.
5. Gilbert Cheney, born August 15, 1861, lived in Arkansas.
6. Paul Cheney, born September 22, 1864, died in Shellman, Ga.
7. Alvin Cheney, born August 21, 1867, lived in Lake Worth, Florida.
8. Lilly Love, born August 25, 1870, married Mr. Moore.

9. Daisy Dove, born November 27, 1873.

Notes on Favors or Favours.

See early records of Wilkes County, Georgia, by Davidson, Volume II.

John Favor I came from South Carolina with wife and son, two years old. Drew land 200 acres at mouth of Rocky Creek, Wilkes County, Georgia. John Favor I died 1820. His wife's name was Mary (pg. 224). John Favor II was adms. of John Favor I will. John Favor I was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He was one of those who fought at Wars Hill near Washington, Georgia. John Favor II married Sara Elizabeth Winn. His will made August 17, 1829, was signed by John Cheney. Will was probated 1830 in Wilkes County, Georgia. Sarah Favor, his wife, received her dower in 1830. Issue of John Favor II and wife, Sarah Winn:

1. Martha Ann married Dr. Franklin Wm. Cheney.
2. Elizabeth, married Robert Daniel of Woodstock, Georgia.
3. John III, married Annette Lumpkin.

John Favor I draws two draws of land and his son draws one draw of land in Wilkes County, Georgia, in 1803.

Page 25 of "Early Record" of Wilkes County, Georgia, by Davidson.

Moses Arnold's Estate—returns for 1810-1811—Stephen Arnold, Exec. Receipt in full of Stephen Arnold his legacy except his part of a slave, Ned, the property of John Favor I during the life of his wife, who was the wife of Moses Arnold (dead) page 216.

John Favor II, one of the administrators of the estate of Joseph Smith, October, 1825, Wilkes County, Georgia.

Pages 110-118—John Favor I one of the appraisers of the property of Burwell Johnson, February 4, 1794.

Top—Mrs. Sallie Dennis Cheney of Shellman and Atlanta, Ga. Left center—Daughter, Mrs. Sara Cheney Odum, Atlanta, Ga. Right center—Daughter, Miss Maude Cheney, Atlanta, Ga. Bottom—Grandson, Pfc. James Hobbs Odum, Radioman in Anti-Aircraft Battery, Patton's Army. This picture was taken in Luxembourg, Europe, 1945.

WILLIAM WALCOTT CHENEY, son of Dr. Franklin Wm. Cheney and first wife, Martha Ann Lynton Favor.

William Walcott Cheney, born December 25, 1840, died April 4, 1897, at Shellman, Georgia. Buried at Shellman, Ga.

He enlisted in the Confederate Army as a member of the Dawson Grays Company C, Third Georgia Regiment, at Bairdstown, Greene County, Georgia.

He was married twice, first to Mary Dumas.

Issue:

1. Dr. Lee Cheney (dead), married Sallie Arthur, lives at Shellman, Georgia.
2. Annie Cheney married Rev. Sullivan, lived at Thomasville, Georgia.
3. "Red" Cheney died unmarried at Shellman, Georgia.
4. Inez (dead) married Hamon Anthony (dead), of Shellman, Georgia.
5. Ernest Cheney (dead), married May Slappy. He died at Shellman, Georgia.

William Walcott Cheney, after the death of his first wife in Floyd County, Georgia, married in 1884 Miss Sallie Dennis, of Randolph County, Georgia. He then moved with his family to Shellman, Georgia. He was a farmer and merchant.

Mrs. Sallie Dennis Cheney, born June, 1860, in Randolph County, Georgia, died in Atlanta, Georgia, March 2, 1935. She is buried there. She was the daughter of Horace M. Dennis and wife, Elizabeth Hay.

Issue of Wm. Walcott Cheney and Sally Dennis Cheney:

1. Sallie Belle Cheney married James H. Odum. Lives in Atlanta, Georgia.
2. Maude, died in young ladyhood.
3. Lawrence Walter Cheney, married Catherine Grubbs.
4. Thomas Arthur Cheney, married Dorothy Trouth, lives in New Orleans, Louisiana.

LAWRENCE WALTER CHENEY, SR.

Lawrence Walter Cheney, Sr., born August 16, 1892, in Shellman, Georgia, married February 7, 1925, to Hettie Catherine Grubbs, born September 2, 1900, in Randolph County, Georgia, the only daughter of Clifford Grubbs and wife, Lillie Martin Grubbs. Lawrence W. Cheney for many years has been a cotton grader and buyer of Columbus, Georgia. He owns and operates a stock farm in Russell County, Alabama.

Issue of Lawrence Walter Cheney and wife, Hettie Catherine Grubbs Cheney:

1. Lawrence Walter Cheney, Jr., born September 17, 1927.
2. Louie Tom Cheney, born December 15, 1929.

Mrs. Catherine Grubbs Cheney (Mrs. L. W.) and her children. Left—Lawrence Walter Cheney, Jr. Right—Louie Tom Cheney, Columbus, Ga.

Mrs. Hester Catherine Grubbs Cheney on her paternal side is descended from the Grubbs-Birch-Dilworth and Clay of Virginia. The King-Toole of North Carolina and her maternal side from the Martin-Bogan-Farrar of South Carolina. The Smiths of Maryland and Truitts of Delaware and Maryland. See these families in this volume.

MARYLAND RENT ROLLS—1651-1718.—A. A. COUNTY.

Page 34—INDIAN RANGE—Surveyed 15 Nov. 1664, for Robt. Franklin and Richard Beard, near Beard's Habitation—Possessors, John Nicholson 200 A.—*Charles Cheney* 50 A.

Page 39—WATERFORD—800 A. 1.12.0, yrly rent—surveyed 19 Sept. 1673, for Wm. Jones on ye N. Branch of Pattuxent River at a bound tree—Possessed by *John Cheyney*.

Page 29—CHEYNEY HILL—100 A. 0.2.0. yrly rent—surveyed 30 Aug., 1659, for *Richard Cheyney,* on ye S. side South River and on ye S. side Flat Creek—Possessed by Chas. Tilly.

Page 30—Cheyney's Rest—300 A.—0.6.0—Surveyed 16 Oct. 1661, for *Richard Cheyney,* on ye S. side South River—Possessors, 180 A. *Richard Cheyney's widow*—50 A. Benj. Williams—40 A. Robert Hooper and 30 A. Danl. Clark's orphan.

Page 30—Cheyney's Resolution—700 A.—0.8.7½—Surveyed 16 Oct. 1661, for *Robert Cheney,* joining Cheyney's Rest. This land by mistake thus entered—for it contains but 400 A. as appears by the Pat. at ye Ret.
Possessors—50 A. *Chas. Cheney,* 150 A. Jno. Jacob—100 A. *William Ijams*—130 A. Eleanor Pinsal—30 A. over measure.

Page 30—Cheyney's Purchase—100 A.—0.2.0 yrly rent—Surveyed 24 Oct. 1661 for *Richard Cheney* on ye S. side South River on ye E. side Flatt Creek—Possessors Wm. Gray but he is run away.

Page 30—Cheney's Hazard—100 A.—2.0.0—Surveyed 24 Oct. 1661 for *Richard Cheyney* on ye S. side South River—possessed John Durdin.

Page 32—Cheyney's Neck—110 A.—0.2.2½—Surveyed 5 Mar., 1661 for *Richard Cheney* on ye S. side South River—Possessor William Burroughs.

BALDWIN'S MARYLAND WILLS. Ann Arundal County, Md.

Vol. I, page 133—*Jno. Cheney* witness to will of Robert Stanley—Calvert County—Feb. 20, 1683, June 20, 1684.

Vol. II, page 27—*Richard Cheney,* A. A. Co.—March 6, 1685/6
——————— (no date)
Son Richard & hrs. 250 A. Cheiney's Rest, on South R. 2 sons, Thomas and Charles at 16 yrs. "Resolution," sd. sons to be in charge of eld. son, Richard afsd. and son-in-law, John Jacobs

and his wife. 3 daus. Mary, Elizabeth and Ann personalty. Wife—unnamed—Dower rights. Test. Wm. Burgess and Wm. Cocks.

Vol. VI, page 239—Will of Benjamin Williams, Planter—A. A. Co. Mar. 30, 1730—Nov. 16, 1732. To son, Benj. 5s. To son, Joseph and hrs. 200 A., William Range, Prince George County, where he now lives—5 £. To daughters, *Mary Cheney,* wife of *John Cheney,* 5 £.

Vol. VII, page 115—*Mary Cheney* witness to will of Richard Moore, A. A. Co.—Apr. 6, 1734—Sept. 3, 1734.

Vol. VII, page ?—Will *Thomas Cheney*—Planter—Aug. 24, 1737, June 13, 1738.

Dau. Elizabeth Joyce, Dau. Ruth Cheney, Dau. Elinor Inloe, Dau. Sarah Hatton, Dau. Rachel Cheney, Son Thomas, Son Richard, Son Louis (Lewis), Dau. Susannah, Dau. Rebecca, Wife, Susannah, Extrx.

Thomas Cheney—Witness to will of Anthony Bedderfield—A. A. Co.—Prob. May 15, 1740.

Thomas Cheney—witness to will John Jacobs, Jr., A. A. Co.,—Aug. 16, 1726—May 12, 1740.

By Miss Maude Cheney

WORLD WAR II

List of soldiers of these families in World War II as far as we have been able to secure are included in the dedication of this book.

1. Robert Andrew Martin Baldwin, Sergt. in Infantry Co. F 119.
2. John Colley George, Infantry, Overseas.
3. Jim George, serving in South Pacific.
4. Francis F. Prothro, in Navy overseas.
5. Dr. Robert Bogan Martin III, Major in hospital in New Guinea.
6. Dr. Walter Dozier Martin, Lieut. in England.
7. Hubbard Wm. Lancaster, Radioman in the Navy.
8. John Alfred Martin, an Ensign U.S.N.R.
9. Elmer Spurgeon Martin. He served in the Navy in World War I. He is serving overseas as Engineer in World War II.
10. Capt. George Florrie Watson, Commanding Officer of U. S. Naval Air Station at Moffet Field, Calif.
11. Lieut. Wm. Jesse Watson, U. S. Navy Air Station, Moffet Field, Calif.

12a. Walter Taylor, Jr., overseas.

12. Charles Laslie Hatcher is in the Army Air Corps.
13. John Leroy Shepherd is Ensign in U. S. Navy, overseas.
14. Corp. H. Brooks Hixon, serving overseas.
15. Wallace Reid Andrews, Ensign in U. S. Navy, South Pacific.
16. Edgar Watson Weathers, U. S. Army.
17. Dr. John Elliot Martin, a Major serving overseas.
18. James Coley Martin.
19. John Gleaton Martin. } overseas (brothers)
20. Arthur Lee Martin.
21. Chief Harold Saxon Birdsong, Radioman and Radar, overseas.
22. Capt. Kenneth Martin Worthy, service in Transportation.
23. Capt. Charles Spencer Worthy of Coast Guards.
24. Capt Charles Truitt Martin, Coast Artillery overseas.

25, 26, 27. Three grandsons of Thomas Bogan Martin of Texas in the Army; unable to get their names.

28. Buren Taylor, in Armed Service.
29. Lieut. Wedford Jackson Liddell, aviator.
30. Donald Bruce Saxon (W. O.), Communication, Marine Corps.
31. Parks Lee Hay, Jr., Boatswain Second Class, Coast Guard.
32. Major Halstead Tindal Anderson, served in India. Intelligence officer of Air Corps.
33. Lieut. Col. Howard Persons, in France.
34. Lieut. Wister Jay Curry, in the Medical Corps.
35. Wm. Lewis Hay, Headquarters Dept.
36. Sam Hay, overseas in the Army.
37. James Peyton Hay II, overseas Army.
38. Larkin Cathcart, served in Headquarters Department.

39. Frank Hay, Jr., in the Army.
40. Wm. Curry Arthur, served in the Navy in the South Pacific. Honorable discharge.
41. Wm. Riley Dennis, served in the Army. Had honorable discharge.
42. John Robert Saxon, T. Sergt. Marines, overseas—Radio Gunner.
43. Charles Lemuel Curry, Ground Force of Air Corps.
44. Major Charles Wm. Curry, Army Engineers, active sevice.
45. David Pope Enloe of Texas, in the Navy.
46. Major Lemuel J. Clark, in the Air Corps.
47. Dr. Joe L. Boyd, served in World War I. Served in Philippines and in World War II, of Texas, as Colonel.
48. Joe L. Boyd, Jr., of Texas, in Pacilc, graduate of Annapolis.
49. Morris Clements, Jr., Aviation, of Texas.
50. Jeff Russell, Aviator, of Texas.
51. Willis Bryon Eugene Pope, sergeant, overseas.
52. George Carl Pope, overseas.
53. Major Claude Fortenberry, in the Army, of Texas.
54. John Curry, in the Army.
55. Wm. Brown Short, Jr., died in the service 5-23-1942, a hero of Corregidor in the Philippine Islands. He was Lieut. Colonel
56. Major Carl Sutton, in Army.
57. James H. Odum, radioman in Air Corps.
58. Ernest Short, in Air Service.
59. James Truitt Bullard, overseas.
60. Richard Borden Martin, overseas.
61. Capt. W. Bates White, Houston, Texas, overseas.
62. Charles Blake Jones, killed in action June 5, 1945, in Okinawa.
63. Manry Stewart and two brothers.

FINALE

As we come to the end of our work in research and compiling, we are so impressed with the fact that these people were and are a righteous, a cultured host, marching under the banner of Christ, carrying the Gospel from coast to coast in America.

1 ____________________
2 ____________________
3 ____________________
4 ____________________
5 ____________________
6 ____________________
7 ____________________
8 ____________________
9 ____________________
10 ____________________
11 ____________________
12 ____________________
13 ____________________
14 ____________________
15 ____________________
16 ____________________
17 ____________________
18 ____________________
19 ____________________
20 ____________________
21 ____________________
22 ____________________
23 ____________________
24 ____________________
25 ____________________
26 ____________________
27 ____________________
28 ____________________
29 ____________________
30 ____________________
31 ____________________

32 ____________________
33 ____________________ 65
34 ____________________ 66
35 ____________________ 67
36 ____________________ 68
37 ____________________ 69
38 ____________________ 70
39 ____________________ 71
40 ____________________ 72
41 ____________________ 73
42 ____________________ 74
43 ____________________ 75
44 ____________________ 76
45 ____________________ 77
46 ____________________ 78
47 ____________________ 79
48 ____________________ 80
49 ____________________ 81
50 ____________________ 82
51 ____________________ 83
52 ____________________ 84
53 ____________________ 85
54 ____________________ 86
55 ____________________ 87
56 ____________________ 88
57 ____________________ 89
58 ____________________ 90
59 ____________________ 91
60 ____________________ 92
61 ____________________ 93
62 ____________________ 94
63 ____________________ 95
64 ____________________

39. Frank Hay, Jr., in the Army.
40. Wm. Curry Arthur, served in the Navy in the South Pacific. Honorable discharge.
41. Wm. Riley Dennis, served in the Army. Had honorable discharge.
42. John Robert Saxon, T. Sergt. Marines, overseas—Radio Gunner.
43. Charles Lemuel Curry, Ground Force of Air Corps.
44. Major Charles Wm. Curry, Army Engineers, active sevice.
45. David Pope Enloe of Texas, in the Navy.
46. Major Lemuel J. Clark, in the Air Corps.
47. Dr. Joe L. Boyd, served in World War I. Served in Philippines and in World War II, of Texas, as Colonel.
48. Joe L. Boyd, Jr., of Texas, in Pacilc, graduate of Annapolis.
49. Morris Clements, Jr., Aviation, of Texas.
50. Jeff Russell, Aviator, of Texas.
51. Willis Bryon Eugene Pope, sergeant, overseas.
52. George Carl Pope, overseas.
53. Major Claude Fortenberry, in the Army, of Texas.
54. John Curry, in the Army.
55. Wm. Brown Short, Jr., died in the service 5-23-1942, a hero of Cor regidor in the Philippine Islands. He was Lieut. Colonel
56. Major Carl Sutton, in Army.
57. James H. Odum, radioman in Air Corps.
58. Ernest Short, in Air Service.
59. James Truitt Bullard, overseas.
60. Richard Borden Martin, overseas.
61. Capt. W. Bates White, Houston, Texas, overseas.
62. Charles Blake Jones, killed in action June 5, 1945, in Okinawa.
63. Manry Stewart and two brothers.

FINALE

As we come to the end of our work in research and compiling, we are so impressed with the fact that these people were and are a righteous, a cultured host, marching under the banner of Christ, carrying the Gospel from coast to coast in America.

D.A.R. CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN *1 Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, I - CONTINUED
ADDRESS Box 1013
Columbus, Georgia

COL. THOMAS FARRAR

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 Geo. Farrar
FATHER
B 1690
D 1772
M
W Virginia

3 Judith Jefferson
MOTHER
B 1698
D 1782
Mecklenburg County, Virginia

4 Maj. Wm. Farrar
G.F.
B 1657
D 1721
M
W Virginia. See Farrar Family in Va. Hist and Genealogy Mag
Vol. 7, 8, 9, 10
Burgess, 1700 - 1802
Justice
Sheriff

5 Priscilla Baugh
G.M.
B
D

6 Thomas Jefferson
G.F.
B 1665
D 1737 P293 Henrico Record
M
W

7 Mary Fields
G.M.
B
D

8 Col. William Farrar
G.G.F
B
D 1677 or 8
M
W Burgesses Henrico Co. in 1659 - 1660

9 Mrs. Mary Ligon
G.G.M
B
D

10 Dr. William Baugh
G.G.F
B
D
M
W

11 Mrs. Jane Bird Branch
G.G.M
B
D Nov. 1700

12 Cap. Thomas Jefferson
G.G.F
B
D
M
W

13 Mary Branch
G.G.M
B
D

14 Col Peter Field
G.G.F
B
D
M
W

15 Judith Soane
G.G.M
B
D

16 William Farrar, Emigrant, came on Neptune
B
D 6-11-1637
M
W Va. On council 1623-1633 or to death

17 Mrs. Cicily Jordan
B
D

18
B
D
M
W

19
B
D

20
B
D
M
W

21
B
D

22 Col. Wm. Bird
B
D
M
W Henrico County, Va.

23
B
D

24 John Jefferson
B Burgess 1619
D
M
W Osborn on the Thames Emigrant of Wales

25
B
D

26 Cristopher Branch
B
D
M
W

27
B
D

28
B
D
M
W

29
B
D

30 Hon. Henry Soane
B
D
M
W

31
B
D

32 Nicholas Farrar
London, England

33 Mary Woodenoth

34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63

64 John Farrar, London, England
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

Copyright
National Society of the Daughters
of the American Revolution
1941

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

Children of Rev. John and Martha Truitt Martin

1 James Marion Martin
2 Mrs. Hester Martin Curry
3 Mrs. Mary Jane Pope, Texas
4 Robert Bogan Martin
5 John Washing Martin
6 Mrs. Sarah Josephine Marin Watson
7 Mrs. Tyree Martin Saxon
8 Isaac Arthur Martin
9 Charles Wylie (Bunk) Martin
10 Mrs. Mattie Martin Swann
11 Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35 Left out
36 Riley Martin
37 Mrs Amanda Curry
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

D.A.R. CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN #1 Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, I
ADDRESS Box 1013
Columbus, Georgia

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 Rev. John Martin
FATHER
B 1-3-1821 , S. Carolina
D 4-22-1917
M 11-18-1838
W Lived Randolph County

3 Martha Truitt
MOTHER
B 5-27-1821
D 7-15-1908

4 James Martin
G.F.
B 11-15-1788
D 11-18-1869
M 1810
W Union, S.C., Jasper Co. and Randolph Co., Ga.

5 Easter (Hester) Bogan
G.M.
B 4-18-1789
D 7-15-1867

6 Riley Truitt
G.F.
B 8-9-1788, N. C.,Montgomery Co.
D 8 -1821, Jasper Co., Ga.
M 11-13-1813 Wilkes Co., Ga.
W Jasper Co., Ga.

7 Bonetta Smith
G.M.
B 1793
D 1844

8 Robert Martin, Col. Sol. Rev. Sol.
G.G.F
B 1747 Ireland
D 1800 Charleston, S. C.
M 1770
W S. C.

9 Nancy Lindsey
G.G.M
B 1748
D abt. 1800

10 Isaac Bogan, Rev. Sol.
G.G.F
B about 1750
D 1805
M 1775
W Union, S. C.

11 Easter (Hester) Farrar
G.G.M
B about 1756 Va.
D 1827 S. C.

12 Purnal Truitt, Rev. Sol.
G.G.F
B 2-26-1757, Sussex Co., Md.
D 1841
M 1st., 1783, 2nd, 1812
W

M. (2), Rachel Render

13 (1) Polly Godly
G.G.M
B 1-26-1758, N. J.
D 1810, Wilkes Co., Ga.

14 Elijah Smith, Rev. Sol.
G.G.F
B 1761, Baltimore, Maryland
D 1851, Alabama
M 7-26-1788, Anarondal Co., Md.
W Georgia d. Ala.

15 Martha Jenkins
G.G.M
B 1771
D After her husband

16
B
D
M
W

17
B
D

18
B
D
M
W

19
B
D

20 John Bogan Emigrant Rev. Sol
B
D 1803
M
W Union, S. C.

21 Jane
B
D Before her husband

22 Col. Thomas Farrar
B 1726, Va.
D 1810, Ga.
M
W Lived Union, S. C.

23 Elizabeth Howard
B
D

24 Riley Truitt
B
D 3-16-1770
M 1754 Worcester Co., Md.
W

25 Margarett, Newbold ?
B
D

26
B
D
M
W

27
B
D

28
B
D
M
W

29
B
D

30
B
D
M
W

31
B
D

32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45 See Thomas Farrar on Farrar Chart, Page 2.
46
47
48 James Truitt II d. 7-15-1775
49 Miss Purnal?
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63

64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96 James Truitt, I
See #96 Reverse Side
97 1, Mary Riley,
98 Parents
99
100 George Truitt
101 Wife
Alice Watson
102
103
104
105 Thos. Riley
106 Wife
107 Sarah ....
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

Copyright
National Society of the Daughters
of the American Revolution
1941

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

Children of Robt. B. and
Tyree Martha Saxon

1 Mrs. Maude S. Hay
2 Mrs. Belle S. Watkins
3 Mrs. Floriede Saxon Jenkins
4 John Samuel Saxon
5 Mrs. Martha Truitt Saxon Liddell
6 Joe Arthur Saxon
7 Mrs. Tennyson Saxon Birdsong
8 Robert Martin Saxon
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95

Children of Rev. John and
Martha Truitt Martin

1 James Marion Martin
2 Mrs. Hester Martin Curry
3 Mrs. Mary Jane Pope, Texas
4 Robert Bogan Martin
5 John Washing Martin
6 Mrs. Sarah Josephine Marin Watson
7 Mrs. Tyree Martin Saxon
8 Isaac Arthur Martin
9 Charles Wylie (Bunk) Martin
10 Mrs. Mattie Martin Swann
11 Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35 Left out
36 Riley Martin
37 Mrs Amanda Curry
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

D.A.R. CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN *1 Robert M. Saxon
ADDRESS
B. 5-20-1900

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 Robert B. Saxon
FATHER
B 1-18-1845
D 9-19-1912
M
W

3 Tryree Martin Saxon
MOTHER
B 8-17-1855
D 9-13-1932
M. Dec. 1876

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

4 Rev. Samuel C. Saxon
G.F.
B 10-8-1806
D 1866
M
W

5 Nancy Shepherd
G.M.
B 4-30-1818
D 12-15-1881

6 Rev. John Martin
G.F.
B 1-3-1821
D 4-22-1917
M
W

7 Martha Truitt
G.M.
B 5-27-1821
D 7-15-1908
M. 7-15-1908

Copyright
National Society of the Daughters
of the American Revolution
1941

8 Rev. Henry Saxon
G.G.F
B 10-24-1775
D 11-2-1856
M
W

9 Judith Smith
G.G.M
B
D 1832

10 Geo. G. Shepherd
G.G.F
B
D
M
W

11 Anna Domino
G.G.M
B
D

12 James Martin
G.G.F
B 11-15-1788
D 11-18-1869
M
W

13 Easter Bogan
G.G.M
B 4-18-1789
D 7-15-1867

14 Riley Truitt
G.G.F
B 8-9-1788, Montgomery Co., N.C
D 8-1-1821, Jasper Co., Ga.
M
W

15 Benetta Smith
G.G.M
B 11-18-1793
D
M. 12-30-1813

16 Benjamin Saxon, Col. Reocrd
B
D
M
W
Lived Halifax Co., N.C.
Died in Burke Co., Ga.

17 Sarah Green
B
D
M. abt. 1757

18 Samuel Smith, Rev. Sol.
B
D
M
W

19 Christina ?
B
D

20
B
D
M
W

21
B
D

22
B
D
M
W

23
B
D

24 Robert Martin (Emigrant)
B 1741 (Col. & Rev. Sol.)
D 1810
M
W

25 Nancy Linsay
B
D 1800

26 Isaac Bogan, Rev. Sol
B
D
M
W

27 Easter Farrar
B
D

28 (See Truitt Chart)
Pernal Truitt, Rev. Sol.
B 2-26-1757 in Delaware
D 1841 Wilkes Co., Ga.
M 1783, N. Y.
W

29 Polly Godley,
B 1-26-1758
D 1810

30 Elijah Smith, Rev. Sol.
B
D abt. 1351 in Ala.
M 1788
W

31 Martha Jenkins
B 1771
D
M. 7-26-1788

32 Samuel Saxon (Emigrant)
B. in Eng., D. 1766

33 Mary ? after 1766

34 William Green

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52 John Bogan (Emigrant)

53 Jane ?

54 Col. Thomas Farrar, Rev. Sol. See Farrar chart

55 Elizabeth Howard

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108 See Farrar Chart
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

1 ______
2 ______
3 ______
4 ______
5 ______
6 ______
7 ______
8 ______
9 ______
10 ______
11 ______
12 ______
13 ______
14 ______
15 ______
16 ______
17 ______
18 ______
19 ______
20 ______
21 ______
22 ______
23 ______
24 ______
25 ______
26 ______
27 ______
28 ______
29 ______
30 ______
31 ______
32 ______
33 ______
34 ______
35 ______
36 ______
37 ______
38 ______
39 ______
40 ______
41 ______
42 ______
43 ______
44 ______
45 ______
46 ______
47 ______
48 ______
49 ______
50 ______
51 ______
52 ______
53 ______
54 ______
55 ______
56 ______
57 ______
58 ______
59 ______
60 ______
61 ______
62 ______
63 ______
64 ______
65 ______
66 ______
67 ______
68 ______
69 ______
70 ______
71 ______
72 ______
73 ______
74 ______
75 ______
76 ______
77 ______
78 ______
79 ______
80 ______
81 ______
82 ______
83 ______
84 ______
85 ______
86 ______
87 ______
88 ______
89 ______
90 ______
91 ______
92 ______
93 ______
94 ______
95 ______

Children of Robt. B. and
Tyree Martha Saxon

1 Mrs. Maude S. Hay
2 Mrs. Belle S. Watkins
3 Mrs. Floriede Saxon Jenkins
4 John Samuel Saxon
5 Mrs. Martha Truitt Saxon Liddell
6 Joe Arthur Saxon
7 Mrs. Tennyson Saxon Birdsong
8 Robert Martin Saxon
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

D.A.R. CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN *1 Vivian Hay Anderson, DAR Nat'l #315631432
ADDRESS 232 Stanislaus Circle
Macon, Georgia

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 Parks Lee Hay
FATHER
B 7-16-83
D
M 1st.1895 2nd 1919
W Dallas, Ga., Macon, Ga.

3 Elizabeth Underwood
MOTHER
B 2-15-1879
D 5-20-1818

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

4 Henry Wooten Hay
G.F.
B
D
M
W Carrollton, Georgia

5 1st. Frances Caldwell
G.M.
B 1-23-1843
D 8-18-1896
2. Mrs. Mary Brock Hay
B
D Feb. 1936
M 11-8-96

6 Dr. Geo. Price Underwood
G.F.
B 3-24-1846
D 5-6-1896
M
W

7 Martha Elizabeth Helms
G.M.
B 6-4-1857
D 2-26-1926

8 James Peyton Hay
G.G.F
B 1811
D Between 1885&90
M 5-14-1835
W Meriweather Co., Ga.

9 1st.Samantha Pearson
G.G.M 2nd Margaret
B
D About 1838

10 Buford Caldwell
G.G Came from S.C.
B About 1809
D 2-28-1883
M
W Lived in Carrollton,Ga

11 Sarah S.
G.G.M
B
D 5-14-1859

12 George Underwood
G.G.F
B
D
M
W South Carolina

13
G.G.M
B
D

14 Joel Helms
G.G.F
B
D
M
W From S. C. to Ga.

15 Martha Brook
G.G.M
B
D

16 Wm.Howell Hay
B 11-24-1781
D 8-28-1860
M About 1806
W B SC came to Ga. 1803

17
B 11-1-1787 in Va.
D 2-4-1863 in Ga.

18 B D M W
19 B D
20 B D M W
21 B D
22 B D M W
23 B D
24 B D M W
25 B D
26 B D M W
27 B D
28 B D M W
29 B D
30 B D M W
31 B D

32 Hardy Hay, Rev. Sol.
(See Wm. Hay Richland Co. S.C.)
33 Elizabeth Goodwin ?
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63

64 William Hay
65 Mary (Howell?)
66
67 Above
68 William Hay was the son
69 of Robt. and Rachel Hay
of Va.
70
71 Robert was the son of
72 John Hay, immigrant and
73 Mary Wade, Va.
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

1 ______________________________

2 ______________________________

3 ______________________________

4 ______________________________

5 ______________________________

6 ______________________________

7 ______________________________

8 ______________________________

9 ______________________________

10 ______________________________

11 ______________________________

12 ______________________________

13 ______________________________

14 ______________________________

15 ______________________________

16 ______________________________

17 ______________________________

18 ______________________________

19 ______________________________

20 ______________________________

21 ______________________________

22 ______________________________

23 ______________________________

24 ______________________________

25 ______________________________

26 ______________________________

27 ______________________________

28 ______________________________

29 ______________________________

30 ______________________________

31 ______________________________

32 ______________________________

33 ______________________________

34 ______________________________

35 ______________________________

36 ______________________________

37 ______________________________

38 ______________________________

39 ______________________________

40 ______________________________

41 ______________________________

42 ______________________________

43 ______________________________

44 ______________________________

45 ______________________________

46 ______________________________

47 ______________________________

48 ______________________________

49 ______________________________

50 ______________________________

51 ______________________________

52 ______________________________

53 ______________________________

54 ______________________________

55 ______________________________

56 ______________________________

57 ______________________________

58 ______________________________

59 ______________________________

60 ______________________________

61 ______________________________

62 ______________________________

63 ______________________________

64 ______________________________

65 ____

66 ____

67 ____

68 ____

69 ____

70 ____

71 ____

72 ____

73 ____

74 ____

75 ____

76 ____

77 ____

78 ____

79 ____

80 ____

81 ____

82 ____

83 ____

84 ____

85 ____

86 ____

87 ____

88 ____

89 ____

90 ____

91 ____

92 ____

93 ____

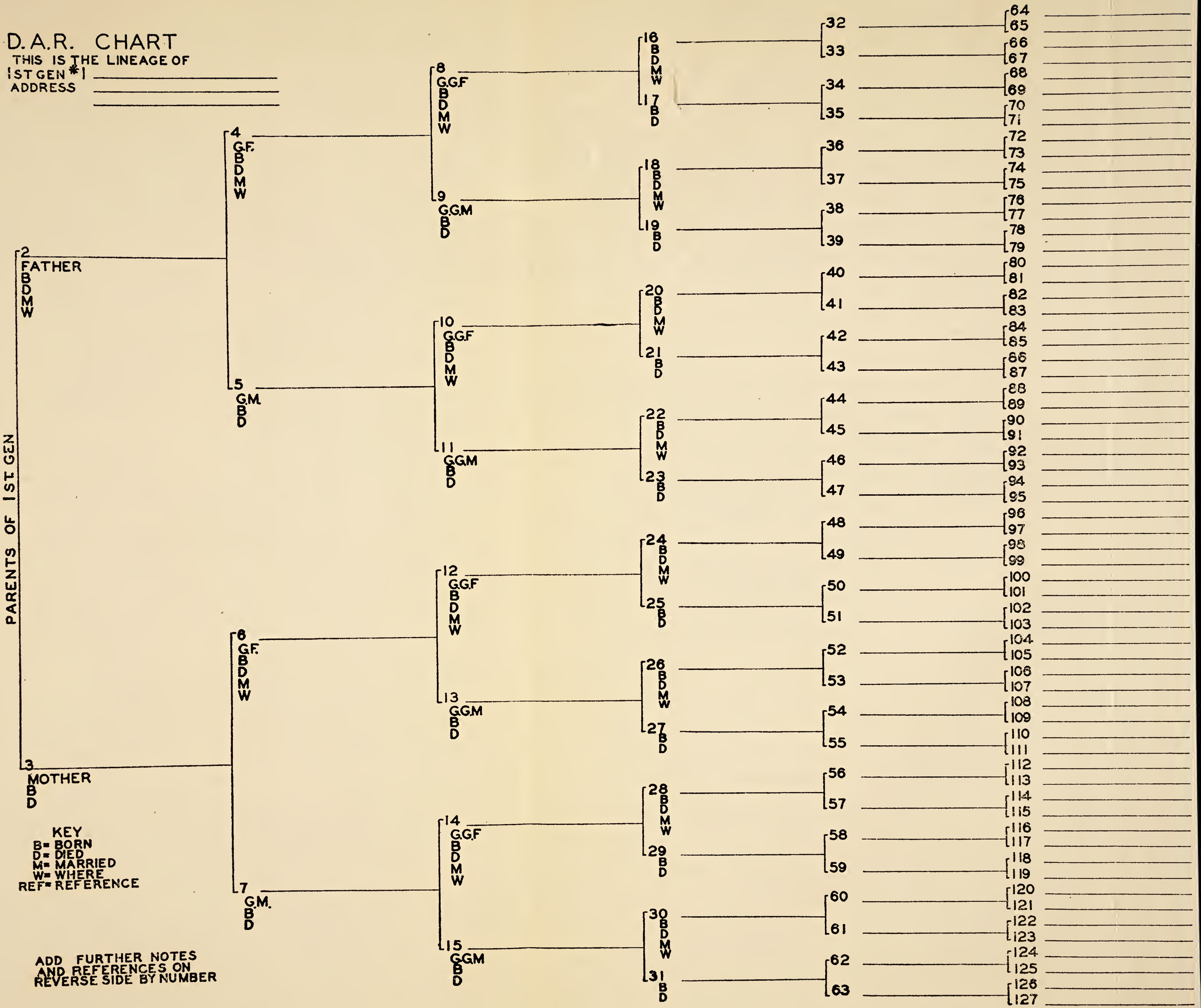
94 ____

95 ____

1 ______________________________
2 ______________________________
3 ______________________________
4 ______________________________
5 ______________________________
6 ______________________________
7 ______________________________
8 ______________________________
9 ______________________________
10 ______________________________
11 ______________________________
12 ______________________________
13 ______________________________
14 ______________________________
15 ______________________________
16 ______________________________
17 ______________________________
18 ______________________________
19 ______________________________
20 ______________________________
21 ______________________________
22 ______________________________
23 ______________________________
24 ______________________________
25 ______________________________
26 ______________________________
27 ______________________________
28 ______________________________
29 ______________________________
30 ______________________________
31 ______________________________
32 ______________________________
33 ______________________________
34 ______________________________
35 ______________________________
36 ______________________________
37 ______________________________
38 ______________________________
39 ______________________________
40 ______________________________
41 ______________________________
42 ______________________________
43 ______________________________
44 ______________________________
45 ______________________________
46 ______________________________
47 ______________________________
48 ______________________________
49 ______________________________
50 ______________________________
51 ______________________________
52 ______________________________
53 ______________________________
54 ______________________________
55 ______________________________
56 ______________________________
57 ______________________________
58 ______________________________
59 ______________________________
60 ______________________________
61 ______________________________
62 ______________________________
63 ______________________________
64 ______________________________
65 ______________________________
66 ______________________________
67 ______________________________
68 ______________________________
69 ______________________________
70 ______________________________
71 ______________________________
72 ______________________________
73 ______________________________
74 ______________________________
75 ______________________________
76 ______________________________
77 ______________________________
78 ______________________________
79 ______________________________
80 ______________________________
81 ______________________________
82 ______________________________
83 ______________________________
84 ______________________________
85 ______________________________
86 ______________________________
87 ______________________________
88 ______________________________
89 ______________________________
90 ______________________________
91 ______________________________
92 ______________________________
93 ______________________________
94 ______________________________
95 ______________________________
96 ______________________________
97 ______________________________
98 ______________________________
99 ______________________________
100 ______________________________
101 ______________________________
102 ______________________________
103 ______________________________
104 ______________________________
105 ______________________________
106 ______________________________
107 ______________________________
108 ______________________________
109 ______________________________
110 ______________________________
111 ______________________________
112 ______________________________
113 ______________________________
114 ______________________________
115 ______________________________
116 ______________________________
117 ______________________________
118 ______________________________
119 ______________________________
120 ______________________________
121 ______________________________
122 ______________________________
123 ______________________________
124 ______________________________
125 ______________________________
126 ______________________________
127 ______________________________

D.A.R. CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN *1 ________________________
ADDRESS ________________________
____


PARENTS OF 1ST GEN
2 FATHER B D M W
3 MOTHER B D
4 G.F. B D M W
5 G.M. B D
6 G.F. B D M W
7 G.M. B D
8 G.G.F B D M W
9 G.G.M B D
10 G.G.F B D M W
11 G.G.M B D
12 G.G.F B D M W
13 G.G.M B D
14 G.G.F B D M W
15 G.G.M B D
16 B D M W
17 B D
18 B D M W
19 B D
20 B D M W
21 B D
22 B D M W
23 B D
24 B D M W
25 B D
26 B D M W
27 B D
28 B D M W
29 B D
30 B D M W
31 B D
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

96 ____________________
97 ____________________
98 ____________________
99 ____________________
100 ____________________
101 ____________________
102 ____________________
103 ____________________
104 ____________________
105 ____________________
106 ____________________
107 ____________________
108 ____________________
109 ____________________
110 ____________________
111 ____________________
112 ____________________
113 ____________________
114 ____________________
115 ____________________
116 ____________________
117 ____________________
118 ____________________
119 ____________________
120 ____________________
121 ____________________
122 ____________________
123 ____________________
124 ____________________
125 ____________________
126 ____________________
127 ____________________

INDEX

Adams, Mrs. Charles, 120.
Adams, Lizzie, 47.
Adkins, John F., 16.
Allen, Annette, 47.
Allen, Charles, 47.
Allen, Josiah, 76.
Allen, Mrs. Lydia Manry, 153.
Allen, Mack, 47.
Allen, Walter, 153.
Anderson, Maj. Halstead Tindal, 182.
Anderson, Mary Jane, 51.
Anderson, Mary Lane, 51.
Anderson, Sue, 51.
Anderson, Mrs. Vivian Hay, 182, 188.
Anderson, William Halstead, 182.
Anderson, Mr. and Mrs. William Tindal, 182.
Anderson, William, 51.
Anderson, William, Jr., 51.
Andrews, Mrs. Addie Jordan, 223.
Andrews, Dorothy, 111.
Andrews, John, 111.
Andrews, Mamie Bell, 111.
Andrews, Martha Bell, 111.
Andrews, Mrs. Mattie Swann, 109, 111.
Andrews, Dr. Tom Hugh, 223.
Andrews, Wallace Reid, 111.
Andrews, Ensign Wallace Reid, Jr., 111, 112.
Anthony, Homer, 275.
Anthony, Mrs. Inez Cheney, 275.
Anthony, Warren.
Appleby, Mrs. Annette Watkins, 135, 136.
Appleby, Gerald Holmes, 135, 136.
Appleby, Herbert Ralph, 135, 136.
Arthur, Carrol, 74.
Arthur, Esther, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Lois Josie, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Loveda Curry, 66, 73, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Loveda Lucille, 74.
Arthur, Robert Lee, 66, 73, 74, 107.
Arthur, Wilella, 74.
Arthur, William Curry, 74.
Ausley, Mrs. Bessie Saxon, 149.
Ausley, Dr. C. M., 149.
Ausley, Judge Charles, 149.
Ausley, Hellen, 149.
Ausley, John, 149.
Ausley, Margaret, 149.
Avant, Leslie, Jr., 31.
Avant, Mrs. Ross Martin, 31.
Averitt, Elizabeth, 127.
Averitt, Mrs. Elizabeth Saxon, 127.
Averitt, Elmira, 127.
Averitt, Sarah Lena, 128.
Averitt, Wm. Hattaway, 127.
Averitt, Lisbon, 127.
Averitt, Lisbon Bert, 127.
Averitt, Martha, 127.
Aycock, Kate, 127.

Baggs, Lou, 14.
Ball, Louis, 173.
Ball, Mrs. Martha Hay, 173, 188.
Ball, Sarah, 119, 149, 150.
Ball. William, 149.
Baldwin, Ernest, Sr., 27, 28.
Baldwin, Ernest, Jr., 28.
Baldwin, Frances, 28.
Bladwin, Mrs. Jewel Martin, 27, 28.
Baldwin, Jewel, 28.
Baldwin, Lester McNeil, 28.
Baldwin, Sgt. Robert Martin Andrew, 28.
Barber, Elizabeth, 102.
Barber, Jennie, 54.
Barnett, Robert Love, 122.
Barnette, Mrs. Laura J. Miller, 122.
Barry, Albert, 54.
Barry, Borden, 54.
Barry, Christine, 54.
Barry, Mrs. Marjorie Martin, 53, 54.
Bass, Ada, 107.
Bass, Arthur, 147.
Bass, Bettie, 107.
Bass, Carol, 43.
Bass, Crawford, 43.
Bass, Emmette, 107.
Bass, Mrs. Enie Philips, 43.
Bass, George W., 143, 147.
Bass, James W., 107.
Bass, Jane.
Bass, Joe.
Bass, John, 107.
Bass, Mrs. Lydie Saxon, 143, 147.
Bass, Lydie, 107.
Bass, Maggie, 147.
Bass, Mary 147.
Bass, Mrs. Mary Anne, 43.
Bass, Mamie, 43.
Bass, Mrs. Mollie Swann.
Bass, Ruth, 43.
Bass, Rachel Saxon, 143, 147.
Bass, Stewart, 43.
Bass, Thomas, 147.
Bass, Uriah, 43.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127

INDEX

Adams, Mrs. Charles, 120.
Adams, Lizzie, 47.
Adkins, John F., 16.
Allen, Annette, 47.
Allen, Charles, 47.
Allen, Josiah, 76.
Allen, Mrs. Lydia Manry, 153.
Allen, Mack, 47.
Allen, Walter, 153.
Anderson, Maj. Halstead Tindal, 182.
Anderson, Mary Jane, 51.
Anderson, Mary Lane, 51.
Anderson, Sue, 51.
Anderson, Mrs. Vivian Hay, 182, 188.
Anderson, William Halstead, 182.
Anderson, Mr. and Mrs. William Tindal, 182.
Anderson, William, 51.
Anderson, William, Jr., 51.
Andrews, Mrs. Addie Jordan, 223.
Andrews, Dorothy, 111.
Andrews, John, 111.
Andrews, Mamie Bell, 111.
Andrews, Martha Bell, 111.
Andrews, Mrs. Mattie Swann, 109, 111.
Andrews, Dr. Tom Hugh, 223.
Andrews, Wallace Reid, 111.
Andrews, Ensign Wallace Reid, Jr., 111, 112.
Anthony, Homer, 275.
Anthony, Mrs. Inez Cheney, 275.
Anthony, Warren.
Appleby, Mrs. Annette Watkins, 135, 136.
Appleby, Gerald Holmes, 135, 136.
Appleby, Herbert Ralph, 135, 136.
Arthur, Carrol, 74.
Arthur, Esther, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Lois Josie, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Loveda Curry, 66, 73, 74.
Arthur, Mrs. Loveda Lucille, 74.
Arthur, Robert Lee, 66, 73, 74, 107.
Arthur, Wilella, 74.
Arthur, William Curry, 74.
Ausley, Mrs. Bessie Saxon, 149.
Ausley, Dr. C. M., 149.
Ausley, Judge Charles, 149.
Ausley, Hellen, 149.
Ausley, John, 149.
Ausley, Margaret, 149.
Avant, Leslie, Jr., 31.
Avant, Mrs. Ross Martin, 31.
Averitt, Elizabeth, 127.
Averitt, Mrs. Elizabeth Saxon, 127.
Averitt, Elmira, 127.
Averitt, Sarah Lena, 128.
Averitt, Wm. Hattaway, 127.
Averitt, Lisbon, 127.
Averitt, Lisbon Bert, 127.
Averitt, Martha, 127.
Aycock, Kate, 127.

Baggs, Lou, 14.
Ball, Louis, 173.
Ball, Mrs. Martha Hay, 173, 188.
Ball, Sarah, 119, 149, 150.
Ball. William, 149.
Baldwin, Ernest, Sr., 27, 28.
Baldwin, Ernest, Jr., 28.
Baldwin, Frances, 28.
Bladwin, Mrs. Jewel Martin, 27, 28.
Baldwin, Jewel, 28.
Baldwin, Lester McNeil, 28.
Baldwin, Sgt. Robert Martin Andrew, 28.
Barber, Elizabeth, 102.
Barber, Jennie, 54.
Barnett, Robert Love, 122.
Barnette, Mrs. Laura J. Miller, 122.
Barry, Albert, 54.
Barry, Borden, 54.
Barry, Christine, 54.
Barry, Mrs. Marjorie Martin, 53, 54.
Bass, Ada, 107.
Bass, Arthur, 147.
Bass, Bettie, 107.
Bass, Carol, 43.
Bass, Crawford, 43.
Bass, Emmette, 107.
Bass, Mrs. Enie Philips, 43.
Bass, George W., 143, 147.
Bass, James W., 107.
Bass, Jane.
Bass, Joe.
Bass, John, 107.
Bass, Mrs. Lydie Saxon, 143, 147.
Bass, Lydie, 107.
Bass, Maggie, 147.
Bass, Mary 147.
Bass, Mrs. Mary Anne, 43.
Bass, Mamie, 43.
Bass, Mrs. Mollie Swann.
Bass, Ruth, 43.
Bass, Rachel Saxon, 143, 147.
Bass, Stewart, 43.
Bass, Thomas, 147.
Bass, Uriah, 43.

Bass, Virgil, 147.
Bass, William, 147.
Baugh, Mrs. Wm. Branch, 203.
Baughn, Col. Bouley, 46.
Baughn, Charlie, 47.
Baughn, Dr. Edgar, 56.
Baughn, Mrs. Mary Jane, 46, 47.
Baughn, Maude, 47.
Baughn, Mrs. Virgie Saunders, 56.
Beattie, Harry, 84.
Beattie, Mrs. Wilella, 84.
Beck, Mrs. Margaret King, 258.
Bell, Roy, 173.
Bell, Mrs. Kate Hay, 173.
Benson, William.
Benton, Beulah E., 142.
Benton, Carl, 143.
Benton, Gladys Maude, 143.
Benton, Joseph B., 143.
Benton, Mrs. Lenora, 127, 142.
Benton, Mamie J., 143.
Benton, Nellie J., 143.
Benton, L. Perry, Sr., 127, 142.
Benton, L. Perry, Jr., 143.
Benton, Susie, 143.
Benton, William, 142.
BIBLIOGRAPHY VIII
Biggs, Billy, 186.
Biggs, Mrs. Jeanette Cathcart, 186, 188.
Biggs, William, 186.
Birch, Mrs. Ann Dilworth, 245, 254.
Birch, Alexander P., 245.
Birch, Charles Clay, 245, 253, 254.
Birch, Edwin W., 245.
Birch, Rev. Edmund Pendleton, 245.
Birch, Family, 252.
Birch, Geo. A., 245.
Birch, Hall, 252.
Birch, Kittie, 245.
Birch, Julia, 245.
Birch, Lizzy T., 245.
Birch, Thomas Erskine, 253, 254.
Birch, John Neville, 245, 253, 254.
Birch, Mrs. Margaret Douglas, 245.
Birch, Mrs. Martha Dilworth, 245, 254.
Birch, Martha Susan, 245, 253, 254.
Birch, Mrs. Mary Clay Murry, 253.
Birch, Mary F., 245.
Birch, Mattie, 245.
Birdsong, Francis Williamson, 132, 139.
Birdsong, Frances Ann, 139, 140.
Birdsong, Chief, Harold Saxon, 139, 140.
Birdsong, Mrs. Juanita Whaley, 139.
Birdsong, Nancy, 139, 140.
Birdsong, Richard, 139.
Birdsong, Sandra, 139, 140.
Birdsong, Mrs. Tennyson Saxon, 129, 132, 139.
Binson, Capt. Frederick W.
Black, Leila.
Bogan, Allie 211, 212.
Bogan, Caswell, 209.
Bogan, Caswell P.
Bogan, Data, 211.
Bogan, Easter, 209.
Bogan, Mrs. Easter (Hester) Farrar, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211.
Bogan, Family, 208.
Bogan, Charles.
Bogan, Charles Courtney Pinkney, 209, 212.
Bogan, Mrs. Christina White, 212.
Bogan, Fannie, 211, 212.
Bogan, Ferman, 211.
Bogan, Hannah, 208.
Bogan, Isaac, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211.
Bogan, James, 208.
Bogan, Jane, 212.
Bogan, John, 208, 212, 213, 214.
Bogan, John Landgrants, 214.
Bogan, John's Will, 213.
Bogan, Landgrants S. C., 212.
Bogan, Mrs. Lucindy, 209.
Bogan, Margarite Jane, 208.
Bogan, Martha Ann.
Bogan, Mrs. Martha Parham, 209.
Bogan, Muckle Berry, 209.
Bogan, Paschal Parham, 212.
Bogan, Mrs. Rebecca, 209.
Bogan, William, 208.
Boganville, 210.
Bohlan, Alfred Wm., Sr., 31.
Bohlan, Alfred Wm., Jr., 31.
Bohlan, Mrs. Jewel Martin, 31.
Boone, Mary, 259.
Bowers, Mrs. Elizabeth, 120.
Bowles, Mrs. Barty Swann, 109, 110.
Bowles, Jessee G., Sr., 109, 110.
Bowles, Jessee G., Jr., 110, 112.
Bowles, Frances, 110.
Boyd, Barbara, 89.
Boyd, Mrs. Gay Enloe, 89.
Boyd, Maj. Joseph L., Sr., 89.
Boyd, Joseph L., Jr., 89.
Boyd, Nancy Caroline, 89.
Boyd, Wm. Curry, 89.
Branch, Christopher, 204.
Branch, Mrs. Jane Branch Baugh, 204.
Branch, John, 204.
Branch, Mary, 204.

Branch, William, 204.
Bradley, Sarah, 9, 12, 51, 52.
Brakin, Donan, 88.
Braken, Mrs. Susan Collier, 88.
Braken, William, 88.
Briscoe, Dr., 272.
Broach, Wilella Curry, 74.
Broach, William Hardy, Sr., 74.
Broach, William Hardy, Jr., 74.
Broach, William Curtis, Sr.
Brock, Mrs. Myrtis Hay, 186, 188.
Brown, Andrew, 14.
Brock, Howell, 186.
Brock, Mary, 168, 170, 186.
Brown, Eugenia, 14.
Brown, Mrs. Geneva Martin, 14.
Brown, Robert, 14.
Brown, Bertie, 14.
Brown, Eber, 14.
Brown, Edgar, 14.
Brown, Stephen, 119.
Brown, Webb, 14.
Brunson, David, 98.
Brunson, Mrs. Francis Stanton, 98.
Brunson, Isaac, 98.
Brunson, Mary, 98.
Brunson, Mrs. Zilphy, 98.
Bryan, Cora, 14.
Bryan, Ruth, 14.
Bryan, Clarence, 14.
Bryan, Genie, 14.
Bryan, Jason, 96.
Bryan, Mrs. Keturah Martin, 13, 14.
Bryan, Mabel, 14.
Bryan, Martha Williams, 96.
Bryan, Mrs. Penelope Gainor, 96.
Bryan, Sydney, 14.
Bryan, S. R., 14.
Bullard, Belle Jean, 84.
Bullard, Chloe, 84.
Bullard, Mrs. Esther Manry.
Bullard, Franklin Manry, 84.
Bullard, Felix Orace, Sr., 84.
Bullard, Felix Orace, Jr., 84.
Bullard, Fred, 84.
Bullard, Harrold Curry, 84.
Bullard, Hazel, 84.
Bullard, Helen, Jane, 84.
Bullard, Hilda, 84.
Bullard, Mrs. India Manry, 84.
Bullard, James Truitt, 84.
Bullard, Jean, 84.
Bullard, Mrs. Laurie Manry, 83, 84.
Bullard, Leila Blossom, 84.
Bullard, Louie, 84.
Bullard, Margarette, 84.
Bullard, Nina Mildred, 84.
Bullard, Walter G., 84.
Bullard, Wm. Webb, Sr., 84.
Bullard, Wm. Webb, Jr., 84.
Bullard, Willella, 84.
Burton, Walter.
Bullock, Alta Lee, 148.
Bullock, Sam, 148.
Busby, Mrs. Eunice Sadie Manry, 148.
Busby, T. T., 148.
Butler, Mrs. Mary Cooper, 96.
Bynum, John, 151.
Bynum, Mrs. Nannie Manry, 152.
Byrd, Jane, 204.
Byrd, Col. William, 204.
Caldwell, Buford, 170.
Caldwell, Frances, 170.
Caldwell, Freeman Andrew, 171.
Caldwell and Embey, 171.
Caldwell, John, 171.
Caldwell, Mrs. Sarah, 170, 171.
Caldwell, Rev. Willis, 171.
Calhoun, Mack, 47.
Calhoun, Robert, 47.
Calhoun, William, 47.
Callaway, Lint H., 152.
Callaway, Nancy.
Callaway, Mrs. Sadie Manry, 152.
Cambell, Fannie Viola, 15.
Cannon, Luella, 78.
Carr, Mary, 57.
Carr, Nena, 44.
Carr, Wyley, 44.
Carter, Emmie Elizabeth, 142.
Carter, Henry, 119.
Carter, Mrs. Matilda Saxon, 119.
Carter, John Floyd, 141, 142.
Carter, Mrs. Tommie McGuirt, 141, 142.
Cathcart, Charles, 186.
Cathcart, Mrs. Dora Hay, 186.
Cathcart, Dorothy, 186, 188.
Cathcart, Ernest Lee, 186.
Cathcart, Mrs. Evely Hutchins, 186.
Cathcart, Mrs. Fannie May, 170, 186.
Cathcart, George H., 170, 186.
Cathcart, Jeanette, 186.
Cathcart, Larkin Decatur, 186, 188.
Cheney, Benjamin, 269.
Cheney, Charity, 269.
Cheney, Mrs. Catherine Grubbs, 249, 266, 274, 275, 276, 277.
Cheney, Family, 268.
Cheney, Frances, 136.
Cheney, Ann, 269.
Cheney, Elizabeth, 269.
Cheney, Hannah, 270.
Cheney, Joseph, 269, 270.

Cheney, John, 269, 270, 271, 272.
Cheney, Katherine, 269.
Cheney, Lawrence Walter, Sr., 249, 275.
Cheney, Samuel, 270.
Cheney, Mary Williams, 270.
Cheney, Lawrence Walter, Jr., 275, 276.
Cheney, Louie Tom, 275, 276.
Cheney, Mary, 269.
Cheney, Maude, 268, 274, 275.
Cheney, Mrs. Lucy Catherine Owen, 270.
Cheney, Mrs. Lucy Middlebrooks, 271.
Cheney, Angeline, 272.
Cheney, Dr. Isaac Newton, 272.
Cheney, Lucy P., 272.
Cheney, Thomas Benson, Jr., 272.
Cheney, John P., 272.
Cheney, Henry A., 272.
Cheney, Dr. Lee, 275.
Cheney, Mrs. Sallie Arthur, 275.
Cheney, Annie, 275.
Cheney, Red, 275.
Cheney, Inez, 275.
Cheney, Ernest, 275.
Cheney, Mrs. May Slappy, 275.
Cheney, Mrs. Martha Ann Favor, 272.
Cheney, Sarah Elizabeth, 272.
Cheney, Dr. Winslow Dudley, 272.
Cheney, Mary, 272.
Cheney, Mrs. Mary Dumas, 272.
Cheney, Mrs. Mary Louise West, 272.
Cheney, Judson, 272.
Cheney, Martha Beula, 272.
Cheney, Frank William, 272.
Cheney, Walter Thomas, 272.
Cheney, Gilbert, 272.
Cheney, Paul, 272.
Cheney, Alvin, 272.
Cheney, Lillie Love, 272.
Cheney, Rent Rolls, 277.
Cheney, Richard, 268.
Cheney, Richards I, Will, 269.
Cheney, Richards II, Will, 269.
Cheney, Mrs. Sallie Dennis, 272, 273, 274, 275.
Cheney, Sarah.
Cheney, Aquila, 270, 272.
Cheney, Andrew Jackson, 271.
Cheney, Marguerite, 270.
Cheney, Elizabeth, 271.
Cheney, Wm. Martin, 271.
Cheney, Luford A., 271.
Cheney, Linton L., 272.
Cheney, Thomas, 269, 278.
Cheney, Thomas Benson, 270.
Cheney, Thomas Benson's Family, 271.
Cheney, Wm. Franklin, 271, 272.
Cheney, Rev. Wm. Franklin's Family, 272.
Cheney, Wm. Owen, 270.
Cheney, Wm. Walcott, 272, 275.
Cheney, Wm. Walcott's Family, 275.
Cheshier, Mary Ann.
Choat, Hon. Herbert E., 245, 252.
Choat, Jacob Thomas, 245, 252.
Choat, Mrs. Susan Wilwoette, 245, 252.
Chochran, Mrs. Helen Saxon, 150.
Chochran, Jane Calhoun, 150.
Chochran, Mrs. Porter, 16.
Coffee, Mrs. J. A.
Christian, Mrs. Anna Belle Ferguson, 145.
Christian, Dr. Paul H., 145.
Christian, Mrs. Martha Nelson, 227.
Christian, Wm. Thomas, 227.
Clark, Mrs. Bettie Jones, 180.
Clark, Beatrice.
Clark, Benjamin C., 266.
Clark, Sarah King, 266.
Clark, Bertha.
Clark, Maj. Lemuel J., Sr., 180.
Clark, Lemuel J., Jr., 180.
Clay, Charles, 253.
Clay, Henry, 253.
Clay, Mrs. Martha Green, 253.
Clements, Annie Ross, 72.
Clements, Mrs. Bonnie Curry, 66, 72.
Clements, Mrs. Escar Pope, 90.
Clements, John Nelson, 72.
Clements, Mary Ann, 72.
Clements, Martha Durwood, 90.
Clements, Mrs. Mary Green, 72.
Clements, Morris, Sr., 90.
Clements, Morris, Jr., 90.
Clements, Theodore Pope, 90.
Clements, Dr. Wm. Jasper, 66, 72.
Chochran, J. Frank, Jr., 150.
Chochran, J. Frank III, 150.
Coley, Nanny.
Colley, Lydia.
Collier, David, 88.
Collier, Earl, 88.
Collier, Ed Stone, 87.
Collier, Edna Pancinera, 88.
Collier, Edward (Togo), 88.
Collier, Elba, 88.
Collier, Escar (Suggs), 88.

Collier, Mrs. Euna Armstead, 87.
Collier, Mrs. Florence Sheffield, 88.
Collier, Mrs. Freba Montgomery, 87.
Collier, Mrs. Gladys Bailey, 88.
Collier, Mrs. Grace Whitfield, 88.
Collier, Hariet, 87.
Collier, Irma Stone, 87.
Collier, Jessee Preston, 86, 87.
Collier, Jessie, 88.
Collier, Joette, 87.
Collier, Julia, 88.
Collier, Mrs. Lois Enloe, 88.
Collier, Mrs. Lucile, Sr., 87.
Collier, Lucile, Jr., 87.
Collier, Margurite Earl, 88.
Collier, Mary Virginia, 88.
Collier, Mrs. Mary Burch, 88.
Collier, Martha, 87.
Collier, Mrs. Mattie Pope, 86, 87.
Collier, Myra, 88.
Collier, Nannie, 88.
Collier, P. Cordell, 88.
Collier, Perry, Sr., 88.
Collier, Perry, Jr., 88.
Collier, Selma, 88.
Collier, Susan, 88.
Collins, Andrew, 235, 236.
Collins, Andrew, Jr., 235, 236.
Collins, Eli, 222, 244.
Collins, Mrs. Elizabeth.
Collins, Elizabeth Ann, 268.
Collins, Mrs. Margaret Jane, 235.
Collins, Mrs. Jane Hall, 235.
Collins, John, Sr., 235, 236.
Collins, John, Jr., 235, 2.
Collins, Mrs. Mary Ann Elliott, 235.
Collins, Mrs. Mary Truitt, 235.
Collins, Mary, 236.
Collins, Mrs. Nancy Truitt, 222, 223, 224.
Collins, Purnal, 222, 224.
Collins, Mrs. Sarah Houston, 235.
Collins, Theophilus, 235.
Compton, G. G., 141.
Compton, Mrs. Mary Lizze Saxon, 141.
Combs, J. F., 268.
Cook, Ed Cook, 128.
Cook, Mrs. Emmie Lee Saxon, 128.
Cooper, Daniel, 96.
Cooper, Dicy, 96.
Cooper, Rev. Fleet Cooper, Jr., 94, 95, 96.
Cooper, Fleet Cooper, Sr., 94, 95, 265, 266.
Cooper, Jacob, 96.
Cooper, John, 96.
Cooper, Lon Hay.
Cooper, Mrs. Margarite Cone, 95.
Cooper, Nancy, 96.
Cooper, Penelope, 96.
Cooper, Rhoda, 96.
Cooper, Mrs. Sarah Scops, 96.
Cooper, Sarah, 96.
Cooper, Wilson, 96.
Cooper, Wm. A., 186.
Cooper, Mrs. Lou Hay, 186.
Cowart, Charles, 50.
Cowart, Charles Elwood, 51.
Cowart, Daniel Laslie, 50.
Cowart, Franics, 51.
Cowart, Horrace Randolph, 50.
Cowart, Hugh, 50.
Cowart, Mrs. Ida Martin, 49, 50.
Cowart, Jackson Stonewall, Sr., 49, 50.
Cowart, Jackson Stonewall, Jr., 50.
Cowart, Jackson Stonewall III, 50.
Cowart, Jane, 50.
Cowart, Col. John Martin, 50.
Cowart, John Martin, Jr., 50.
Cowart, Lawrence Rambo, 50.
Cowart, Mary Joe, 51.
Cowart, Rachel, 50.
Cove, Mrs. Irene, 190.
Craft, Mrs. Caroline Martin, 38.
Craft, Caroline, 38.
Craft, Lt.-Comd. James Pressley, Jr., 38.
Crissey, Charles P., 254.
Crissey, Edward, 245.
Crissy, Mrs. Kittie Birch, 245.
Creech, R. M., 148.
Crittenden, Frank, 28.
Crittenden, Kay, 28.
Crittenden, Mrs. Jewell Baldwin, 28.
Croft, Mrs. Lydie Martin, 22.
Crooley, Betty.
Culbreath, Billy.
Culbreath, Fannie.
Culbreath, Judson, 147.
Culbreath, Mrs. Kathrine Saxon, 147.
Culbreath, L. F.
Cunningham, Angeline, 50.
Cunningham, L. Oree, 50.
Cunningham, Hugh Cowart, 50.
Cunningham, Rachel, 50.
Cunningham, Mrs. Rachel Cowart, 50.
Curry, Mrs. Amanda Martin, 20, 21, 63, 79.

Curry, Anna, 65, 66.
Curry, Bettie Jean, 83.
Curry, Mrs. Belle Manry, 83, 151.
Curry, Bonnetta Jane, 66.
Curry, Charles Franklin, 20, 61, 62, 63, 79.
Curry, Charles Lemuel, 77.
Curry, Charles Willard, 66, 75, 78.
Curry, Maj. Charles William, 66, 78.
Curry, Mrs. Ethel Haddock, 66, 78.
Curry, Flora Jane, 64.
Curry, Mrs. Hester Martin, 20, 21, 63, 64, 65, 66, 206, 207, 208.
Curry, Hettie Virgil, 80, 81.
Curry, James Martin, 66, 75, 76.
Curry, John B., 66.
Curry, John Calvin, 63.
Curry, Johnny, 83.
Curry, Mrs. Jennie Mae Jay, 66, 76.
Curry, Mrs. Lola Gay, 83.
Curry, Loveda, 64.
Curry, Loveda, 66, 73, 74.
Curry, Mrs. Louella Cannon, 66, 78.
Curry, Marguerite Frances, 64.
Curry, Marjorie, 76.
Curry, Martha Jane, 83.
Curry, Mrs. Martha Adams, 78.
Curry, Mrs. Nena Ferguson, 66.
Curry, Patsy, 83.
Curry, Sarah Addiline (Addie) 64.
Curry, Tetee, 79, 81.
Curry, William James, Family, 62, 63.
Curry, James Riley, Sr., 66, 78.
Curry, James Riley, Jr., 78.
Curry, Mrs. Jane Stewart, 62, 63.
Curry, Jeffery, 83.
Curry, Wm. Marion, 75, 83.
Curry, Wm. Riley I, 66, 67, 68, 69, 75, 221.
Curry, Wm. Riley II, 83.
Curry, Lt. Wister Jay, 77.
Curry, Wm. Scott, 20, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66.

DEDICATION IV

Daniel, Asa Booker, 260.
Daniel, Mrs. Emma Talulah King, 260.
Dec. of Duplin Co. N. C., 264.
Dearing, Lucy A. 229.
Dean, Bertie, 34.
Dean, Ollie, 44.
Dennis, Alice, 70.
Dennis, Mrs. Anna Curry, 66, 69.
Dennis, Bonnie Lee, 69.
Dennis, Charlie, 115, 143, 146.
Dennis, Daniel, 146.
Dennis, Horrace, Sr., 70.
Dennis, Harvey Martin, 69.
Dennis, Jim, 64.
Dennis, Mrs. Loveda Curry, 64.
Dennis, John Burney, 66, 69.
Dennis, John, 65, 66.
Dennis, Mrs. Lula Evans, 69.
Dennis, Mamie Futch, 69.
Dennis, Mattie Saxon, 115, 143, 146.
Dennis, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Hay, 70.
Dennis, Nena Mack, 69.
Dennis, Riley Curry, 69.
Diaz, Julie Martha, 139.
Diaz, Mrs. Martha Liddell, 138, 139.
Dennis, Sadie, 143, 146.
Dennis, Wm. James, 69.
Diamond, Mrs. Amanda McKee Findley, 223.
Diamond, Cora, 223.
Diaz, Donald Gilbert, Sr., 138, 139.
Diaz, Donald Gilbert, Jr., 139.
Dillard, John, Sr., 13, 14.
Dillard, John, Jr., 14.
Dobbs, Mary, 190.
Dorsey, J. W., 168.
Dorsey, Eva, 168.
Dozier, Mary, 30.
Dozier, Walter, 29.
Dumas, Mrs. Mary Cheney, 272.
Dumas, Jeff, 272.
Dunwodie, Mary, 118, 119.
Dunwodie, Robert, 118.
Duplin Co. Declaration of Independence, 266.
Durden, Emily, 59.
Durden, Lillie, 59.
Edmondson, Thelma, 94.
Eitherington, J. W., 120.
Enloe, David Pope, 89.
Enloe, Gay, 89.
Enloe, George R., Sr., 88.
Enloe, Dr. George R., Jr., 89.
Enloe, George R. III, 89.
Enloe, Mrs. Georgia Williams, 89.
Enloe, Guy, Sr., 89.
Enloe, Guy Franklin, 89.
Enloe, Mrs. Nannie Pope, 88.
Enloe, Paul T., 89.
Enloe, Mrs. Virginia Kurkindol, 89.
Enloe, Martha, 89.
Enloe, Mary, 88, 89.
Exum, Joe O., 27.
Exum, Mrs. Lillie Martin, 27.
Farrar, Abell, 206.
Farrar, Abner, 206.
Farrar, Absolum, 206.

Farrar, Cicily Jordan, 202, 205.
Farrar, Coat of Arms, 200.
Farrar, Diannah, 206.
Farrar, Mrs. Elizabeth Howard, 206.
Farrar, Elizabeth, 206.
Farrar, Esther (Hester), 206.
Farrar Family, 200.
Farrar, Field, 203.
Farrar, Field, Jr., 203.
Farrar, George, 203, 204, 206.
Farrar, George's Will, 203.
Farrar, George, Jr., 204.
Farrar, George III, 204.
Farrar History, 199.
Farrar, John, 200, 202, 203, 204.
Farrar, Mrs. Judith Jefferson, 203, 204, 205, 206.
Farrar, Mrs. Mary Lignon, 203.
Farrar, Mary Woodenoth, 201.
Farrar, Mollie, 206.
Farrar, Nicholas, 200, 201, 205.
Farrar, Nicholas, 201.
Farrar, Peter, 203.
Farrar, Peter, Jr.
Farrar, Mrs. Priscilla Baugh, 203.
Farrar, Rebecca.
Farrar, Dr. Robert, 200.
Farrar, Sally.
Farrar, Samuel, 204.
Farrar, Col. Thomas, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208.
Farrar, Lt. Thomas, 205, 206.
Farrar, Thurza, 206.
DeFarrier (Farrar), Walkelure, 200.
Farrar, Wm. Immigrant, 202-205.
Farrar, Col. William, 202, 203, 205.
Farrar, Maj. William, 203, 205.
Farrar, William, 203.
Favor, Martha Ann, 272, 273.
Favor, John, Sr., 273.
Favor, John, Jr., 273.
Favor, John III, 273.
Favor, Mrs. Sarah Wynne, 273.
Faust, Florence, 132, 139.
Fellows, Ben T., 110.
Fellows, Mrs. Carolyn Shepherd, 110.
Ferguson, Annie Belle, 145.
Ferguson, Annie Elizabeth, 145.
Ferguson, Mrs. Bertha Clark, 145.
Ferguson, Mrs. Beatrice Clark, 145.
Ferguson, Mrs. Eunice Taylor, 145.
Ferguson, Heath, 145.
Ferguson, James Taylor, 145.
Ferguson, Martha Elizabeth, 145.
Ferguson, Mrs. Mollie Saxon, 68, 143, 144, 145.
Ferguson, Nena, 145.
Ferguson, Mary Kate, 145.
Ferguson, Mrs. Julia Pondexter, 145.
Ferguson, Malcomb, 144.
Ferguson, Marion New, 145.
Ferguson, Paul Christian, 145.
Ferguson, Richmond Heath, 145.
Ferguson, Robert Newton, 145.
Ferguson, Rolna, 144.
Ferguson, Thomas Jefferson I, 68, 143, 144, 145.
Ferguson, Thomas Jefferson II, 145.
Ferguson, Thomas Malcomb, 145.
Ferguson, Washington Heath, 145.
Ferguson, Tom Robinson, 145.
Ferguson, Wm. Carl, 145.
Ferguson, Nettie, 145.
Ferguson, Patrick H., 144.
Ferguson, Richmond, 145.
Ferguson, Richmond, Jr., 145.
Field, Maj. Jeter, 204, 205.
Field, Mrs. Juditte Soane, 204.
Findley, George.
Findley, Tree.
Fisher, Alexis M., 56.
Fisher, Mrs. Francis B. Saunders, 56.
Fisher, Harry C., Sr., 56.
Fisher, Harry C., Jr., 56.
Forrest, Mrs. Bessie Roberts, 80, 81.
Forrest, Joseph Rhoney, 80, 81.
Fortenbery, Maj. Claude (Service) 280.
Fortenbery, Dr. Claude, 93.
Fortenbery, Maj. Claude, 93.
Fortenbery, Essie Mae, 93.
Fortenbery, Grace, 93.
Fortenbery, Mrs. Inez Pope, 93.
Fosters, Alice Marie.
Fosters, Polly.
Frazier, Mrs. Alma Crompler, 87.
Frazier, Frank, 87.
Frazier, Mrs. Olivia Pope, 87.
Frazier, Robert, 87.
Frederick, Mrs. Carolin Rumph.
Frederick, Daniel, 97, 98.
Frederick, Martha, 97, 98.
Frye, Mrs. Ettie Martin, 57, 58.
Frye, Isabel Bert, 58.
Frye, Lawrence Bertine (Bert), 58.
Fulcher, Martha.
Fulcher, Martin.
Funderburk, Beecher, 173.
Funderburk, Lucy Anne, 173.
Funderburk, Mrs. Ola Hay, 173.
Fussell, Catherine Martin, 53, 54.

Fussell, George, 54.
Fussell, J. R., 53, 54.
Fussell, J. R., Jr., 54.
Fussell, Tom, 54.
Gainor, Mrs. Anne, 96.
Gainor, Mrs. Elizabeth, 96.
Gainer, Mrs. Martha William, 96.
Gainer, Wm's. Family, 96, 97.
Gainer, Penelope, 96.
Gainor, Samuel, Sr., 96.
Gainor, Samuel, Jr., 96.
Garrison, Mrs. Frances Baldwin, 28.
Garrison, Lewis Clyde, 28.
Garrison, Mary, 28.
Garrett, Anne, 136.
Garrett, Mrs. Elizabeth Jenkins, 136.
Garrett, Ernest, Sr., 136.
Garrett, Ernest, Jr., 136.
Garrett, John, 136.
George, Mrs. Cleo Martin, 28.
George, Jake C., 28.
George, Jane, 28.
George, Jim, 28.
George, John Colley, 28.
Gibbs, Mrs. Annie Saxon, 141.
Gibson, Nancy, 14.
Giddins, Mrs. Elba Myers, 88.
Giddins, Jane Rose, 88.
Glaze, Alice, 121, 123.
Glaze, Mrs. Mary Cullifer, 121.
Glaze, Minnie Lee, 123.
Glaze, Mrs. Susan Miller, 121, 122.
Glaze, Thomas Wesley, 121, 122.
Glaze, Thomas, 122.
Glaze, Thomas Walter, 123.
Glaze, Mrs. Tunie Dozier, 123.
Glaze, Wesley Young, 123.
Godly, Thomas Estate, 224.
Goethe, Sarah, 31.
Golden, Mrs. Eliese, 190.
Golden, Roscoe, 190.
Gossman, Clyde, 85.
Gossman, Mrs. Mary Manry, 85.
Gossman, Maxine, 85.
Gray, Mr., 124, 125.
Gray, Mrs. Anna Saxon, 124, 125.
Gray, Anna Tobitha Hane, 124.
Gray, Charles G., 125.
Gray, Edward A., 125.
Gray, Joseph Tarpley, 125.
Graham, Minnie V., 147.
Green, John, 114.
Green, Sarah, 114.
Green, Thomas, 114.
Green, William, 94.
Green, William, 113, 115.
Green, William Will, 160.
Greer, Gloria, 94.
Greer, Grace, 94.
Greer, Robert, 94.
Greer, Roberta, 94.
Greer, Ruth, 94.
Greer, Hazel, 94.
Greer, Mrs. Hazel Hodges, 94.
Greer, Irene, 94.
Griffith, Fred, 88.
Griffith, LaNelle Myers, 88.
Griffith, Perry, 88.
Grubbs, Anna, 244.
Grubbs, Mrs. Anna Mae Reyold, 246.
Grubbs, Charles Elisha, Sr., 244, 264, 266.
Grubbs, Charles Elisha. Jr., 246.
Grubbs, Mrs. Emma Colley, 244.
Grubbs, Mrs. Ettie Manry, 152.
Grubbs, George, 152.
Grubbs, Mrs. Frances Vane, 244.
Grubbs, Clifford, 20, 246, 247, 248, 257, 266.
Grubbs, Catherine Hester, 249.
Grubbs, C. G., 244.
Grubbs, Coat of Arms, 243.
Grubbs, Elisha, 244.
Grubbs, Grubbs Family, 243.
Grubbs, India Blossom, 82, 83.
Grubbs, Joe, 48.
Grubbs, John 243, 244.
Grubbs, John W., 48.
Grubbs, John Curry, 83.
Grubbs, Julia, 244.
Grubbs, Katie, 48.
Grubbs, Mrs. Lillie Martin, 20, 21, ii, vii, 206, 240, 244, 246, 248, 249.
Grubbs, Louie Martin, 249.
Grubbs, Dr. Louie Frank, 246.
Grubbs, Mrs. Lydia Parks, 246.
Grubbs, Mrs. Martha S. Birch, 244, 245, 253, 254, 267.
Grubbs, Mary, 246.
Grubbs, Mrs. Pearl Ridley, 246.
Grubbs, Silas, Sr., 244.
Grubbs, Silas, Jr., 244.
Grubbs, Silas' Family, 244.
Grubbs, Susie, 246.
Grubbs, Mrs. Tetee Grace Curry, 79, 81, 82, 83, 244.
Grubbs, Tetee Grace, 83.
Grubbs, Wm. Henry, 244.
Grubbs, Mrs. Willie Watson, 48.
Grubbs, Will M., 48.
Grubbs, Wood, 244.
Grubbs, Mrs. Unie King, 244, 246, 266.

Grubbs, Unie King Old Letters, 249, 250, 251.
Grubbs, Virgil Grubbs.
Grubbs, Wm. Eugene, 246.
Hallmon, Mr., 120.
Hallmon, Mrs. Sarah Anne Saxon, 120.
Hall, Louise, 231, 232.
Hamil, C. A., 88.
Hancock, Byron, 81.
Hancock, Mrs. Alice Drain Roberts, 80, 81.
Hardin, Mrs. O. H., 230.
Hardy, Hugh, 114, 115.
Hardy, Mrs. Bethiah Saxon, 114, 115, 160.
Harris, Carry Foy Yarbrough, 58.
Harris, Leila, 58.
Harris, Leonora, 58.
Harris, Mrs. Nellie Martin, 57, 58.
Hatcher, Catherine, 48.
Hatcher, Charles Lasley, 48.
Hatcher, Enzema, 48.
Harris, Mary Nell, 48.
Hattaway, Lucile, 50.
Haugabook, Jack, 74.
Haugabook, Mrs. Esther Curry, 74.
Haugabook, Jack, Jr., 74.
Haugabook, Joan, 74.
Harris, Charles Stephens, Sr., 58.
Harris, Charles Stephen III, 58.
Harris, Robert, 268.
Harris, Mrs. Ella King, 268.
Harris, Turner Robert, 58.
Harrison, Mrs. Lillie Clark, 266.
Hatcher, Mrs. Alice Watson, 48.
Hay, Ada, 186.
Hay, Augustus, 186.
Hay, Benjamin Hill, 170, 174.
Hay, Charles Peyton, 168.
Hay, Clara A., 167.
Hay, Col. Clifford, 71.
Hay, Annie Bowman, 173.
Hay, Mrs. Agnes Pool, 173.
Hay, Mrs. Avella Wimi, 190.
Hay, Ben M., 168.
Hay, Bernice Reeves, 174.
Hay, Mrs. Bertie Mitchell, 173.
Hay, J. Bird, 170, 172, 186.
Hay, Bettie, 168.
Hay, Billie, 190.
Hay, Catherine, 167, 168.
Hay, Census, 193.
Hay, Charles, 165.
Hay, Clyde, 71.
Hay, Cynthia, 70.
Hay, Daniel, 165.
Hay, David, 70, 165, 169, 172.
Hay, David Parham, 70.
Hay, David Reese, 167, 168.
Hay, Col. David Roy, 71.
Hay, David Green, 168, 186.
Hay, David Green, Jr., 168.
Hay, Dora, 186.
Hay, Dortch, 165, 197.
Hay, Dorothy, 164.
Hay, Deeds, 194.
Hay, Effie, 186.
Hay, Mrs. Effie Harris, 170, 186.
Hay, Elizabeth Allagood, 70.
Hay, Mrs. Elizabeth Underwood, 170, 179.
Hay, Elizabeth, 164.
Hay, Mrs. Elizabeth Goodwin Hay, 165.
Hay, Elizabeth (Bettie), 179, 188.
Hay, Eliese, 190.
Hay, Emilie, 173.
Hay, Mrs. Emily Garrett, 173.
Hay, Etta Hay, 186.
Hay, Family, 162.
Hay, Fannie Beatrice, 173.
Hay, Mrs. Fannie Caldwell, 168, 170.
Hay, Fannie May, 170, 172.
Hay, Frank; 174, 188.
Hay, Frank, Jr., 174.
Hay, Francis Littler, 173.
Hay, Freeman Andrew, 170, 172, 174.
Hay, Florence, 173, 188.
Hay, Gertie, 174.
Hay, Getrude, 179, 188.
Hay, Glenn, 174.
Hay, Mrs. Gorda Green, 170, 174.
Hay, Land Grants, 194.
Hay, Hal, 174.
Hay, Hattie, 186.
Hay, Hazel Cormany, 173.
Hay, Hannah Hines, 164.
Hay, Hardy, 70, 165, 167, 195, 196.
Hay, Harry, 174.
Hay, Henry Powell, 173.
Hay, Henry Wooten, 168, 170.
Hay, Hiram Hardy, 70.
Hay, History in Richland Co., 198.
Hay, Howell, 165.
Hay, Howell R., 165.
Hay, Hulda, 167, 168.
Hay, Hula, 168.
Hay, Isaac, 70.
Hay, Mrs. Isabella Long, 168.
Hay, James, 71, 164.
Hay, James H., 168.

Hay, James Peyton, 167, 168.
Hay, James Willis, 170, 172, 173.
Hay, James Willis, Jr., 173, 188.
Hay, James Peyton II, 173.
Hay, Jean, 174.
Hay, John Estate 1777.
Hay, John, 163, 164.
Hay, John 165.
Hay, John Morgan, 170, 172, 173.
Hay, John Morgan, Jr., 173.
Hay, Joyce, 174.
Hay, John, 70.
Hay, John David, 70.
Hay, John Howell, 168.
Hay, Kate Cooper, 173.
Hay, Land Grants, 195.
Hay, Leonora (Lenny), 168.
Hay, Mrs. Lou Smith, 186.
Hay, Lou, 186.
Hay, Louisa, 168.
Hay, Lucile, 179, 181, 188.
Hay, Lucy Cooper, 170, 173.
Hay, Martin, 70.
Hay, Mrs. Mary Wade, 163, 164.
Hay, Mrs. Mary Dobbs, 190.
Hay, Mary Elizabeth, 70.
Hay, Mary Francis Johnson, 190.
Hay, Mary (Release Claims), 165, 167.
Hay, Mrs. Mary Norton Oxford, 190.
Hay, Mrs. Mary Gammon, 186.
Hay, Mrs. Mary Brock, 168, 170, 186.
Hay, Mrs. Marjorie Wilson, 174.
Hay, Martha Miriam, 173, 188.
Hay, Mrs. Margaret, 168.
Hay, Matt. Hipps, 170, 172, 173.
Hay, Maude Saxon Murphy, 170, 172, 175, 176, 178.
Hay, Maude Wm. Fulford, 71.
Hay, Melba LaVerne, 170.
Hay, Myrtis, 186, 188.
Hay, Nancy. 70.
Hay, Mrs. Nancy, 167.
Hay, Mrs. Nancy Lee Cauthon, 174.
Hay, Nellie May, 186, 188.
Hay, Ola Louise, 173, 188.
Hay, Oscar. 186.
Hay, Mrs. Pauline Harris, 186.
Hay, Pauline, 71.
Hay. Parks Lee, 170, 172, 175, 176, 178, 179.
Hay, Parks Lee Home, 177.
Hay, Parks, Lee, Jr., 179, 183, 188.
Hay, Parks Lee III, 184.
Hay, Polly, 179, 183.
Hay, Mrs. Polly Thrasher, 186.
Hay, Peter, 166, 167.
Hay, Mrs. Rachel, 164.
Hay, Robert, 164.
Hay, Robert, Jr., 164.
Hay, Robert Lee, 174, 188.
Hay, Sarah, 165.
Hay, Mrs. Sally Lee, 170, 172, 174.
Hay, Sally Lee.
Hay, Mrs. Samantha Pearson, 168.
Hay, Samuel, 70.
Hay, Sam and Irene, 173.
Hay, Sam, 71.
Hay, Seaborn, 70.
Hay, Sandra Wadley, 184.
Hay, Sarah, 70.
Hay, Sarah Cook, 70.
Hay, Simeon, 168.
Hay, Stephen I, 167, 190.
Hay, Stephen J. II, 190.
Hay, Stephen J. III, 189, 190.
Hay, Stephen J. IV, 190, 191.
Hay, Stephen J. V, 190.
Hay, Mrs. Susan Cole, 168.
Hay, Thomas Edward, 173, 188.
Hay, Thomas A. and Mary Courtney, 168.
Hay, Mrs. Virginia, 173.
Hay, Vivian, 179, 188.
Hay, Walter Lloyd.
Hay, Willard Caldwell, 173, 188.
Hay, William of S. C., 164, 165, 166, 167, 196.
Hay, Capt. William of Virginia, 163, 164.
Hay, Coat of Arms, 166.
Hay, William, 186.
Hay, William Howell, 165, 167, 194, 195, 196.
Hay, William Lewis, 186, 188.
Hay, William Morrill, 184.
Hay, Wm., 70.
Hay, Wm. Caswell, 70, 71.
Hay, William Robert, 168.
Hay, William S. and Jemima, 167.
Hay, Mrs. Winifred Pope, 169.
Haynes, Bythal, 97.
Haynes, Mrs. Myriam Gainor, 97.
Hays, C. S., 31.
Hays, Mrs. Mildred Martin, 31.
Hicks, Nora, 48.
Hixon, Mrs. Cleo Swann, 109, 110.
Hixon, Christine, 110.
Hixon, H. Brook, 109, 110.
Hixon, H. Brook, Jr., 110, 112.
Hixon, Oliver Swann, 110, 112.
Hixon, Martha Gussie, 110.

Hixon, Marjorie Joy, 110.
Hodges, Mrs. Egan, 16.
Hodges, Elton, 94.
Hodges, Mrs. Grace Pope, 94.
Hodges, Hazel, 94.
Hodges, Helen Miller, 94.
Hodges, John.
Hodges, Mrs. Martha Houston, 18.
Hodges, Herman, 94.
Hodges, Will, 94.
Hogan, Otis, 181.
Hogan, Mrs. Patricia (Pat) Weaver, 181.
Hogan, Patricia, Jr.
Hollbrook, Mrs. Louise Truitt, 229.
Horton, Byrd, 105.
Horton, Hal, 105.
Horton, Mrs. Sadie Weathers, 105.
Houston, Mary Eliza, 15.
Houston, Nancy, 15.
Houston, Samuel F., 8, 11, 15, 16.
Houston, Samuel Family, 15, 16.
Horton, Mrs. Sadie Weathers, 105.
Houston, Dennitt M., 15, 16.
Houston, Mrs. Easter Martin, 8, 11, 13, 15, 116.
Houston, G. O., 16.
Houtson, Henrietta Shuck, 15.
Houston, Isaac D., 15.
Houston, Lonnie, 16.
Houston, Maggie, 14, 15.
Houston, Martha, 15.
Houston, I. N., 16.
Houston, Lazarus (Lat) S., 15.
Houston. Mrs. Fannie Viola, 15.
Houston, Lee, 16.
Houston, Lewis, 59.
Houston, Mrs. Elizabeth.
Houston, Ellen Houston.
Houston, Samuel, Jr., 15.
Houston, Dr. W. M., 16.
Hudson, C. D., 232.
Hudson, Mrs. Joanna, D. D., 124.
Hudson, J. D., 232.
Hudson, Louise, 233.
Hudson, Mrs. Elizabeth Truitt, 232.
Hughs, Addie, 129, 133, 136.
Hutchinson, Dwight Audrey, 29.
Inman, Mrs. Eleanor Rogers, 120.
Inman, Reese, 120.
Inman, Mr. and Mrs. Frank, 120.
Irby, Arthur, 94.
Irby, Mrs. Elton Hodges, 94.
Irby, Jessie, 94.
Irby, Elton. 94.
Irby, Mrs. Elton Hodges.
Ingram, Allie Frances.
Ivy, Mabelle.
Jackson, Andrew, 168.
Jacob, Jules J., 60.
Jacob, Mrs. Anne Martin, 60.
Jay, Jennie Mae, 66, 76.
Jay, Wister Thadeus, 76.
Jay, Mrs. Virginia Phelps, 76.
Jefferson, Field, 205.
Jefferson, Mrs. Jane Randolph, 205.
Jefferson, Jane, 205.
Jefferson, Jane Byrd, 204.
Jefferson, John, 205.
Jefferson, Judith, 205.
Jefferson, Mrs. Judith Soane, 204.
Jefferson, Mary Field, 204, 205.
Jefferson, Mrs. Mary Branch, 204.
Jefferson, Mary, 204.
Jefferson, Peter, 205.
Jefferson, Thomas I., 204.
Jefferson, Thomas, 204, 205.
Jefferson, Capt. Thomas, 204, 205.
Jefferson, Pres. Thomas, 204, 205.
Jenkins, Elizabeth.
Jenkins, Mrs. Anne Garrett, 136.
Jenkins, Mrs. Floriede Saxon, 129, 132, 136.
Jenkins, John Burke, 132, 136.
Jenkins, Kate, 136.
Jenkins, Mrs. Frances Cheney, 136.
Jenkins, Robert Saxon, 136.
Jenkins, Truitt, 136.
Jennings, Mrs. Elizabeth Martin, 41.
Jennings, Dr. Henry Smith, 41.
Johnston, Thomas, 64.
Johnston, Margurite F. (Maggie).
Johnson, Jay T.
Johnson, Mrs. Mary Frances Hay, 189.
Johnson, Irene.
Jones, A., 93.
Jones, Betty, 180.
Jones, Charles Blake.
Jones, Mrs. Eva King, 268.
Jones, Mrs. Essie May Fortenberry, 93.
Jones, Bobby Jean, 148.
Jones, Charly, 148.
Jones, Charly Jones, 148.
Jones, Geo. G., 148.
Jones, Herbert, 148.
Jones, Inez, 148.
Jones, Ollie, 148.
Jones, Mrs. Getrtrude Hay, 179, 180, 188.
Jones, Mrs. Hannah Bogan.
Jones, John Paul, 268.
Jones, J. D., 268.

Jones, J. Darrell, Sr., 268.
Jones, J. Darrell, Jr., 268.
Jones, Mary Grace, 93.
Jones, Peyton W., Sr., 180.
Jones, Peyton W., Jr., 180.
Jones, Richard Elton, 93.
Jones, Stephen, 208.
Jones, Wilobell, 268.
Jones, Mrs. Willie King, 268.
Jones, Dr. Telaferro, 119.
Jones, Mrs. Caroline J. Saxon, 119.
Jordan, Addie, 223.
Jordan, Ben, 223.
Jordan, Mrs. Sarah McKee, 223.
Jordan, Virgil, 223.
Jordan, Wyley, 223.
Keen, Arnaldus Vanderhorst.
Keen, Mrs. Esther Carr.
Keen, Leonora Adella.
Keifer, Dr. T., 13.
Keifer, Mrs. Eugenia Martin, 13.
Kelly, Adolphus Hodges, 15.
King, Mrs. Alice, 266.
King, Annie, 267.
King, Betty, 266.
King, Belle, 268.
King, Campaign Life of Pierce and King, 260.
King, Mrs. Cathrine, 257, 266, 268.
King, Catherine, 257.
King, DeVane, 258.
King, Charles, 256, 257, 258, 262, 263, 264, 266, 267.
King, Mrs. Elizabeth Huey, 256.
King, Elizabeth, 256.
King, Mrs. Ella York, 266, 268.
King, Ed, 266.
King, Gary Wood, 266.
King, Geraldine, 263, 267.
King Helen and Anne, 258.
King, Henry, 256, 257, 258.
King, Henry Will, 257.
King, Henry Clay, 266.
King, Mrs. Isabel, 257.
King, Isabel, 257, 258, 263.
King, John D., 256, 266.
King, John's D. letter, 251, 266.
King, Joseph, 257, 258.
King, Mrs. Mary Boone, 259.
King, Mrs. Mary Grubbs, 266.
King, Michael, The Emigrant, 255, 256, 257.
King, Michael, 256.
King Michael II Will, 257.
King, Michael III, 257, 258, 259.
King, Michael III Will, 257.
King, Michael IV, 258, 261.
King, Michael V, 263, 267.
King Nathan, 256.
King, Capt. Nathan, 258, 261.
King, Oscar.
King, Rufus, 263, 266, 267, 268.
King, Rufus' Letter, 250.
King, Rufus' Family, 266.
King, Wm. Rufus, V. Pres. of U.S.A., 258, 262, 267.
King, Wm. Rufus, 244, 266, 267.
King, Mrs. Zelpha Powell.
King, Jilphy, 258.
King, Keziah, 257.
King, King Family, 255.
King, Mrs. Lula, 266.
King, Mary King, 257.
King, Mrs. Margaret DeVane, 258, 267.
King, Mrs. Mary Grubbs, 267.
King, Margaret, 258.
King, Mrs. Mary Snell, 258, 259.
King, Samuel Way, 266.
King, Sally, 258.
King, Mrs. Sarah Way, 266, 268.
King, Col. Soloman's, Bible Records, 256.
King, Sophiah, 258.
King, Thomas DeVane, 258, 267.
King, Unie, 266.
King, Mrs. Unity Toole, 263.
King, Wm., 256, 258, 261, 267.
King, William's Will, 258.
Kissam, B. E., 148.
Kornegay, Mrs. Tobitha King, 258.
Lacy, Jr., 44.
Lancaster, A. W., 31.
Lancaster, Herbert Wm., Sr., 83.
Lane, Mrs. Ada Martin, 47, 51.
Lane, Andrew, 48.
Lane, Alice, 49.
Lancaster, Herbert Wm., Jr.
Lancaster, Mary Grace, 82, 83.
Lancaster, Mrs. Tetie Grace, 82, 83.
Lane, Mary 51.
Lane, Maurine, 49.
Lane, Rachel, 49.
Lane, Mrs. India Grubbs, 48, 82, 83.
Lane, Mrs. Leila Roberts, 48.
Lane, Marjorie, 49.
Lane, Charlie, 49.
Lane, Claude, 49.
Lane, Robert, 48.
Lane, Robert Earl, Sr., 48, 83.
Lane, Robert Earle, Jr., 49, 83.
Lane, Wm. Marion, 49, 83.

Lane, Wm. Nelson, 51.
Laslie, Rachel Ann, 9, 46.
Lawthorn, Mrs. Alice Roberts, 49.
Lawthorn, Alice Irene, 49.
Lawthorn, Rev. Carl, 49.
Lawrence, Albert, 146.
Lawrence, Mrs. Annie Manry, 146.
Lawrence, Mrs. Anne Manry, 146.
Lawrence, James, 168.
Lee, Carl, 173.
Lee, Florence Hay, 173.
Lee, Martha Claire, 173.
Lemon, D. C., 233.
Lemon, Mrs. Louise Hudson, 233.
Lester, Mrs. Martha Protho, 29.
Lewis, D. C., 146.
LeSuer, Mrs. Eliza Curry, 63.
LeSeur, Mattie, 63.
LeSuer, Preston, 63.
Lewis, Mrs. Barbara Watson, 102.
Lewis, John Robert, Jr., 102.
Lewis, John Robert III, 102.
Lewis, W. W., 146.
Liddell, Julian Gordon, 132, 138, 139.
Liddell, Mrs. Louise Amos, 138, 139.
Liddell, Mrs. Martha Saxon, 132, 138, 139.
Liddell, Martha, 138, 139.
Liddell, Robert Edward, 139.
Liddell, Lt. Wedford Jackson, 138, 139.
Lindsay, Lindsay Family, 4.
Lindsay, Nancy, 3, 5.
Long, Judge John, 168.
Long, Isabella, 168.
Long, Mrs. Nancy D., 168.
Lowery, Mrs. Alice Glace, 119, 121, 123.
Lovern, Mrs. Annette Smith, 192.
Lovern, Mrs. Annie Hamrick, 192.
Lovern, Charles Julian, 192.
Lovern, Mrs. Caroly Morris, 192.
Lovern, Mrs. Effie Hay, 192.
Lovern, Frances, 192.
Lovern, Frank Hay, 192.
Lovern, Henry Oliver, Sr., 192.
Lovern, Henry Oliver, Jr., 192.
Lovern, Mary, 192.
Lovern, Mrs. Minnie Ann Kent, 192.
Lovern, Robert Jephtha, 192.
Lovern, Sarah, 192.
Lovern, Mrs. Willie Blalock, 192.
Lovern, Wm. M., 192.
Lowery, J. Statham, 121.
Lowery, John Statham, Jr., 121.
Lumly, Cally, 146.
Lumly, J. G., 146.
Mayfield, George, 92.
Mayfield, Mrs. Nannie Pope, 92.
Mallard, Earl Sr., 105.
Mallard, Earl, Jr., 105.
Mallard, Mrs. Gladys Weathers, 105.
Manry, Alford.
Manry, Allen, 145.
Manry, Mrs. Ann Collier, 146.
Manry, Anne, 145.
Manry, Annie, 146.
Manry, Annie Laury, 83, 84.
Manry, Belle, 83, 151.
Manry, Mrs. Annice Strickland, 146.
Manry, Benjamin Franklin, 83, 151.
Manry, Bessie, 153.
Manry, Mrs. Carry Turner, 146.
Manry, Dr. Chadoin, 151.
Manry, Charles, 83.
Manry, Mrs. Easter Saxon, 143, 151, 152.
Manry, Easter (Ettie), 152.
Manry, Esther, 151.
Manry, Mrs. Fannie Culbreth, 151.
Manry, Ida, 152.
Manry, India, 83, 84.
Manry, James Henry, Sr., 151, 152.
Manry, James Henry, Jr., 153.
Manry, John 146.
Manry, John Benjamin, 153.
Manry, Katherine (Kate), 83, 84.
Manry, Lula, 152.
Manry, Lydia, 153.
Manry, Mrs. Martha Jane Curry, 83, 84, 151.
Manry, Mrs. Martha Culbreath, 151.
Manry, Mary Ann, 152.
Manry, Mary, 83, 85.
Manry, Max and Madge, 83.
Manry, Max Mills, 85.
Manry, Nancy Jane (Nannie), 152.
Manry, Neppy, 151.
Manry, Richmond.
Manry, Mrs. Sadie Saxon, 151.
Manry, Sarah Lavinia, 152.
Manry, Simeon, 151.
Manry, Mrs. Susan Saxon, 146, 151.
Manry, Theodia Ernest, 152.
Manry, Theodore Byrd, 145, 151.
Manry, Theodore, Thomas, 145.
Manry, Mrs. Virgie Grubbs.
Manry, Walter, 146.
Manry, Wm. Franklin, 83, 85.
Manry, Wm. Richmond, 152.
Manry, William, 150, 151.
Manry, Wm., Jr., 146, 151.

Martin, Mrs. Ada Bass, 31.
Martin, Ada, 46.
Martin, Mrs. Agnes Green, 60.
Martin, Agnes, 60.
Martin, Ann 30, 60.
Martin, Amanda, 12.
Martin, Mrs. Anna Goin, 44.
Martin, Annie Eliza, 44.
Martin, Arthur.
Martin, Mrs. Alma Hickey, 27.
Martin, Alva, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Ive Anne Aycock, 60.
Martin, Albert, 14.
Martin, Alice T., 46, 47.
Martin, Allen, 52, 54.
Martin, Arthur Lee, 24.
Martin, Asher Booth, 13, 14.
Martin, Bartie, 54.
Martin, Benjamin Franklin, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Bertie Dean, 33, 34.
Martin, Bessie, 60.
Martin, Bettie, 29.
Martin, Blanche, 14.
Martin, Burton, 44.
Martin, Canary Peters, 44.
Martin, Carl, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Carolyn Eubanks, 20, 23.
Martin, Mrs. Carolyn Twitty, 37, 38, 42.
Martin, Carolyn, 38.
Martin, Cary, 12.
Martin, Catherine (Kate), 46, 47.
Martin, Cemetery.
Martin, Mrs. Charles Boynton, 60.
Martin, Charles Cheatham.
Martin, Charles Courtney, 6, 9, 10, 45.
Martin, Mrs. Rachel Laslie, 45, 46.
Martin, Charles N., 52.
Martin, Charles Pinkney, 43, 44.
Martin, Capt. Charles Truitt, 38.
Martin, Charles Wyley I, 20, 21, 35, 37, 39.
Martin, Charles, Wyley II, 32.
Martin, Charlie, 44, 59, 60.
Martin, Mrs. Christine Burnette, 29.
Martin, Christopher Columbus, 14.
Martin, Clarence Young, 60.
Martin, Clarence Hendry, 31.
Martin, Claude, 44.
Martin, Mrs. Claude Sutton.
Martin, Clyde.
Martin, Clem Hays, 60.
Martin, Coley, 22.
Martin, Daisy.
Martin, Daniel Laslie, 47.
Martin, Dovie, 31.
Martin, Durwood, 31.
Martin, Mrs. Easter (Hester) Bogan, 3, 5, 6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15.
Martin, Easter, 8.
Martin, Edna, 44.
Martin, Edward, 44.
Martin, Effie Gleaton, 24.
Martin, Eleanor Young, 58.
Martin, Elizabeth Pruett, 38.
Martin, Elizabeth, 59.
Martin, Esther Emma, 44.
Martin, Ettie, 57, 58.
Martin, Mrs. Ethel Smith, 34.
Martin, Eugenia, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Floy, 55.
Martin, Everitt, 44.
Martin, Family, 1.
Martin, Fannie, 12.
Martin, Foster, 44.
Martin, Frances Bartow, 52.
Martin, Mrs. Frances Elliot, 23.
Martin, Frances, 47.
Martin, Elmer Spurgeon, 34, 75.
Martin, Mrs. Emma Hendry, 30.
Martin, Dr. Ernest, 31.
Martin, Mrs. Ethel Smith, 34.
Martin, Ernest, 44.
Martin, Ernest Bradley, 32.
Martin, Essie, 44.
Martin, Dr. Francis Munroe, 27, 75.
Martin, Frank, 44.
Martin, Geneva, 14.
Martin, George, 60.
Martin, George Bertram, 60.
Martin, George B., Jr., 60.
Martin, George Washington, 9, 10, 12, 51, 52.
Martin, George Wm., 53, 54.
Martin, Grady, 14.
Martin, Herschel, 44.
Martin, Hester.
Martin, Ida, 44.
Martin, Mrs. India Dillard, 8, 11, 12, 13, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Jone Mulky, 30.
Martin, Ira, 52, 55.
Martin, Mrs. Irma Borden, 53, 54.
Martin, Irma, 53, 54.
Martin, Isaac Family, 12.
Martin, Isaac, 12.
Martin, Rev. Isaac, 8, 11, 12, 13.
Martin, Isaac Arthur, 20, 21, 33, 34, 36.
Martin, James, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17, 209.
Martin, James Alfred, 31, 75.
Martin, James Arthur, 22, 24.

Martin, Dr. James Bledsoe, 30.
Martin, James Caswell, 7, 9, 10, 56, 57, 58.
Martin, James Coley, 24.
Martin, James A., 52.
Martin, James Duncan, 44.
Martin, James Elmer, 32.
Martin, Dr. James Jackson, 27.
Martin, James Marion, 20, 22, 24.
Martin, James Taylor, 31.
Martin, Mrs. Janie Rice, 31.
Martin, Jariot, 59.
Martin, Jeffery Pruett, 36.
Martin, Jessie Maude, 60.
Martin, Joe, 55.
Martin, Rev. John, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 17, 18, 21, 22, 206, 207, 219.
Martin, John Alfred, 32.
Martin, Justin, 14.
Martin, John Bogan, 43.
Martin, John Colley, 27.
Martin, Maj. John Elliot, 23.
Martin, Rev. John Eubanks, 17, 21, 22, 23, 75.
Martin, John Francis, 29.
Martin, John Gleaton, 24.
Martin, John Truitt, 36, 40, 42, 75.
Martin, Rev. John Washington, 17, 20, 21, 30, 31, 32.
Martin, John Wm., 52, 53, 54.
Martin, Judson, 12.
Martin, Justin, 14.
Martin, Keturah, 14.
Martin, Keen, 58.
Martin, Lalla.
Martin, Land Grants, 4.
Martin, Laran.
Martin, Laura, 44.
Martin, Leila, 44.
Martin, Mrs. Leila Black, 31.
Martin, Lena, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Leonora Keen, 9, 56, 57, 58.
Martin, Lessie, 44.
Martin, Lester Diamond, 31.
Martin, Mrs. Lillie Taylor, 58.
Martin, Lizzie Anne, 47.
Martin, Lou, 59.
Martin, Mrs. Lucinda Colley, 20, 22, 24.
Martin, Mrs. Lucy Lee Taylor, 36.
Martin, Lurlena, 14.
Martin, Margaret Jane, 8.
Martin, Marion, 21, 22.
Martin, Martha, 3.
Martin, Martha Dean, 34.
Martin, Mrs. Martha Truitt, 8, 11, 19, 20, 22, v, 219, 240.
Martin, Martha Twitty, 38.
Martin, Martha Washington, 43.
Martin, Mary, 58.
Martin, Mary, 31.
Martin, Mrs. Mary Ann Cheshier, 8, 11.
Martin, Mary Jane, 8.
Martin, Mrs. Mary McMaster, 32.
Martin, Mary Lydie, 22.
Martin, Mrs. Mary Miller 27.
Martin, Mrs. Mary Dozier, 27, 29.
Martin, Mary Elizabeth, 24.
Martin, Mary Sue, 29.
Martin, Mary T.
Martin, Mattie, 20, 21.
Martin, Mrs. Mattie Monroe, 26.
Martin, Maude, 44.
Martin, May.
Martin, Mrs. Melba Lancaster, 23.
Martin, Mildred, 31, 60.
Martin, Millard, 31.
Martin, Minnie Lee, 60.
Martin, Nancy Jane, 43.
Martin, Nancy Lindsay, 3, 5.
Martin, Millie, 57, 58.
Martin, Sir Oliver, 2.
Martin, Paul, 31, 44.
Martin, Pauline, 31.
Martin, Pearl, 47.
Martin, Pelham, 14, 54.
Martin, Petra, 53, 54.
Martin, Plinney, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Polly Truitt, 4, 11, 218, 219.
Martin, Sgt. Richard Borden, 54, 55.
Martin, Riley Truitt, 31.
Martin, Sgt. Robert, 2, 3, 4, 5, 12.
Martin, Rev. Robert, 8, 11, 12, 13, 14.
Martin, Rev. Robert Family, 14.
Martin, Robert, 14.
Martin, Robert, 43.
Martin, Robert-Baron, 1, 2.
Martin, Robert Bogan I, 20, 21, 25, 26.
Martin, Robert Bogan II, 27, 29, 75.
Martin, Dr. Robert Bogan III, 30.
Martin, Robert Bogan IV, 30.
Martin, Robert Ernest, 14.
Martin, Mrs. Roselle Crittenden, 60.
Martin, Ross, 31.
Martin, Ruby, 44.
Martin, Ruth, 31.
Martin, Sara Bradley, 9, 51, 54.
Martin, Sarah Josephine, 20, 21.
Martin, Mrs. Sara Goethe, 31.
Martin, Sara Lamon, 43, 44.
Martin, Shirley, 14.

Martin, Mrs. Susie Elizabeth, 35, 37, 41.
Martin, Sam, i, 58, 59, ii, 60.
Martin, Samuel 3.
Martin, Rev. Samuel Crawford, 8, 10, 11.
Martin, Samuel Crawford, Jr., 43.
Martin, Sybil Irene, 34.
Martin, Thomas B., 43, 44.
Martin, Thomas Jefferson, 14.
Martin, Trible Price, 30.
Martin, Thomas Samuel.
Martin, Thomas S., 54.
Martin, Tom, 59, 60.
Martin, Tyree Antoinett, 21.
Martin, Vernon, 44.
Martin, Vivian, 44.
Martin, Walter, 44.
Martin, Jack Phelps, 34.
Martin, Dr. Walter Dozier, 30.
Martin, Weaver.
Martin, Wm., 12, 60.
Martin, Wm. Cary, 13.
Martin, Wm. of France, 1.
Martin, Wm. James, 43, 44.
Martin, Wm. J.
Martin, Wm. Robert.
Martin, Zack Phelps, 34.
McClenny, W. E., 255.
McCloud, Flora.
McClure, Lt. Freeman Cheyne, 226.
McClure, Mrs. Ruth Short.
McCook, Mrs. Betty Hay, 185, 188.
McCook, James Washington, Jr., 185.
McCoy, Loveda.
McCurdy, Sarah.
McDaniel, Lucindy.
McDonald, J. L., 230.
McCook, James Washington III, 185.
McCook, Thomas Harlan, 185.
McCook, Virginia Elizabeth, 185.
McFather, Mamie.
McGuirt, Mrs. Emma Saxon, 127, 141.
McGuirt, Loveda, 141.
McGuirt, Tommie, 141.
McGuirt, Wm. Thomas, 127, 141.
McKee, Amanda, 223.
McKee, Annette, 223.
McKee, Dr. Arthur, 223.
McKee, Lewis, 218, 223.
McKee, Sarah, 223.
McLaughlin, Mary Lizzie.
McMaster, Mary.
McPherson, Kenneth, Jr., 85.
McPherson, Wayne, 85.
McTier, Mrs. Rachel Prothro.
McPherson, Charles, 85.
McPherson, Mrs. Kate Manry, 85.
McPherson, Kenneth, Sr., 85.
McTier, Thomas Henry, 29.
Nelson, Mrs. Lu Dora Short, 227.
Nelson, Martha, 227.
Nelson, Peter J., 233.
Nelson, Zippie W. Truitt.
New, Marion.
Newberry, Isaac, Sr., 31, 32.
Newberry, Isaac, Jr., 32.
Newberry, Mrs. Rosa Martin, 31, 32.
Newberry, Thomas.
Nelson, John Edwin, 227.
Nelson, J. Walton, 227.
Nelson, Mrs. Lilian Green, 227.
Nelson, Fletcher Gideon, 227.
Nelson, Fletcher, 227.
Nelson, Mrs. Jackie Arnold, 227.
Newsom, Mrs. Carrie Daniel, King Line, 259, 260.
Newsom, Mrs. Carrie Fendall Daniel, 255, 257, 259.
Newson, James, 255, 259.
Nixon, Dr. J. W., 267.
Nixon, Mrs. Mary King, 268.
Odum, James H., 274, 275.
Odum, Mrs. Sara Cheney, 274, 275.
O'Kelley, Edward E., 100, 105.
O'Kelley, Jim, 105.
O'Kelley, Mrs. Mary Weathers, 100, 105.
O'Kelley, Pat, 105.
Oliff, Benj. C., Sr., 56.
Oliff, Benj. C., Jr., 56.
Oliff, John, 54.
Oliff, Lynn, 56.
Oliff, Sallie, 56.
Oliff, Sarah E. Sanders, 56.
Oliff, J. G.
Oliff, L. H.
Oliff, Mrs. Lula Martin, 52, 54.
Oliff, Martin, 54.
Oliver, Dixie, 101.
Oliver, Jessee W., 102.
Oliver, Leila, 101.
Oliver, Mary Lou Taylor, 102.
O'Neal, John Will, 81.
O'Neal, Marjory Forrest, 80, 81.
O'Neal, Patricia Forrest, 81.
O'Neal, Tom, 81.
Orum, Sara Jane, 58.
Oxford, Mrs. Mary N., 190.
Orum, Geo. Feagin, 58.
Orum, Leila, 58.
Orum, Nellie Martin, 58.

PATRIOTIC ORGANIZATIONS IX
Palmer, Dr. H. E., 150.
Palmer, Mrs. Lucile Saxon, 150.
Palmer, Sarah Bell, 150.
Parker, Hugh, 69.
Parker, Mrs. Bonnie Lee Dennis, 69.
Patterson, James R. 98.
Patterson, Stanton Watson, 98.
Paggi, Dr. Collier, 88.
Paggi, Mrs. Julia Collier, 88.
Paggi, Henry C., 88.
Paul, Mr., 143.
Paul, Mrs. Mamie Benton, 143.
Pearson, Samantha, 168.
Persons, Mrs. Loveda McGuirt, 141, 142.
Phelps, Enoch, 76.
Persons, Lt. Col. Howard P., 142.
Persons, Howard P., 141, 142.
Persons, Louise, 142.
Picket, Dr. Ruben Roy, 246.
Picket, Mrs. Susie Grubbs, 246.
Parish, Catherine M., 258.
Parks, Mattie Martin, 12.
Philips, Mrs. Fannie Jeannette, 93.
Philips, L. M., 93.
Philips, L. M., Jr., 93.
Pierce, Marvin II, 28.
Pierce, Marvin III, 28.
Pierce, Mrs. Ruth Martin, 28.
Pinkston, Edward Swift, 128.
Pinkston, Janie Merl, 128.
Pinkston, Mrs. Lillie Saxon, 128.
Pinson, Mrs. John R., 122.
Pinson, Mrs. Mary E. Miller, 122.
Price, John.
Price, Richard, 98.
Price, Walter W., 110.
Pope, Rev. Andrew Elton, 85, 94, 95, 96, 266.
Pope, Dr. Allen Elton Cleveland, 92.
Pope, Betty Lois, 92.
Pope, Carl Durwood, 93.
Pope, Edna Avis, 92.
Pope, Elton, 97.
Pope, Mrs. Emma Lee Allen, 92.
Pope, Ernest Carl, Sr., 86, 91, 92.
Pope, Ernest Carl, Jr., 92.
Pope, Ernest Carl III, 92.
Pope, Mrs. Elizabeth Cooper, 94, 96.
Pope, Dr. Escar Durwood, 86, 89.
Pope, Escar D., 90.
Pope, Mrs. Etta Wiliford, 93.
Pope, Fanny Jeannette, 93.
Pope, Mrs. Grace Brown, 93.
Pope, Grace, 85.
Pope, George Carl, 92.
Pope, Mrs. Harriet Philips, 92.
Pope, Hester Olivia, 86, 87.
Pope, Herman, 87.
Pope, Inez, 93.
Pope, John Martin, 93.
Pope, Johnnie Inez, 87, 93.
Pope, Jonathan, 94.
Pope, Mrs. Martha Williams Bryan, 85, 94, 96.
Pope, Nancy, 92.
Pope, Nannie, 85, 86, 92.
Pope, Nena Grace, 87, 94.
Pope, Mattie Riley, 86.
Pope, Mattie Blanch, 93.
Pope, Mrs. May Herring, 89.
Pope, Mrs. Ollie Crowe, 92.
Pope, Paul, 93.
Pope, Mrs. Lou Enloe, 87.
Pope, Mrs. Mary Jane Martin, 20, 85.
Pope, Mary, 87.
Pope, Raymond, 93.
Pope, Robert, 93.
Pope, Rev. Ronald Luther, 86, 93.
Pope, Ruth, 90.
Pope, Sweetie Alice, 93.
Pope, Virginia, 93.
Pope, Wiley, 87.
Pope, Wiley Mobley, 85, 94.
Pope, Sgt. Willis Bryan Eugene, 92.
PREFACE VI
Prescott, Hugh Shealy, 83.
Prescott, Grace, 83.
Price, Mrs. Carolyn S. Fellows, 110.
Price, John H., 122.
Price, Mrs. Betty Watson, 98.
Price, Walter W., 110.
Prothro, Carolyn, 29.
Prothro, Francis Freeman, 28, 29.
Prothro, Lillie Gay, 28, 29.
Prothro, Mrs. Mary Sue Martin, 28.
Prothro, Martha, 28.
Prothro, Mary Martin, 28.
Prothro, Rachel, 28.
Prothro, Wayne, 28.
Pruett, Alexander, 40.
Pruett, Alexander Abraham, 41.
Pruett, Emma, 41.
Pruett, Frances Arabella, 40.
Pruett, Janie, 40.
Pruett, Jeffrey Wilbourn, 40, 41.
Pruett, Louisa Ann, 40.
Pruett, Lucretia, 40.
Pruett, Mrs. Mary Ann Riley, 40.
Pruett, Nancy Hay, 41.

Pruett, Susie Elizabeth, 41.
Pruett, Obediah, 40.
Pruett, J. Wilburn, Jr., 40.
Pugh, Mrs. Ban, 16.
Rather, Mrs. Ella Grubbs, 244.
Rice, Janie 31.
Ried, Ed. Ried, 152.
Riley, Mary Ann, 40.
Riley, Thomas, 216, 217.
Riley, Thomas' Will, 217.
Roberts, Abner, 48.
Riley, Mary, 217.
Riley, Sara, 217.
Riley, Patrick, 40.
Risinger, Louise, 148.
Risinger, Milton, 148.
Risinger, Virginia, 148.
Roberts, Ada Lee, 48.
Roberts, Alice Drane, 80, 81.
Roberts, Mrs. Alice Martin, 47, 48.
Roberts, Anna Lorena, 49.
Roberts, Mrs. Anna Martin, 49.
Roberts, Bessie Curry, 81.
Roberts, Charlie May, 80, 81.
Roberts, Charlie, 48.
Roberts, Clarence D., 49.
Roberts, Mrs. Clyde Slappey, 49.
Roberts, Mrs. Willie Brown, 49.
Roberts, Claude, 49.
Roberts, Mrs. Hettie Curry, 80, 81.
Roberts, James Franklin, 81.
Roberts, Jimmie Frances, 81.
Roberts, Leila, 48.
Roberts, Lillie Martin, 80, 81.
Roberts, Mrs. Mattie Lou O'Neal, 49.
Roberts, Nola, 49.
Roberts, Pearl, 48.
Roberts, Rev. LeRoy, 49.
Roberts, Welborn J., 49.
Rogers, Eleonor, 120.
Rogers, L. L., 120.
Rogers, Miss Kate, 259, 262.
Rogers, Mrs. Mabel Massey, 120.
Rogers, Walter Britt, 120.
Rowe, Mr. 168.
Roughton, Mrs. Nola Roberts Newberry, 49.
Rumph, Caroline, 97.
Rumph, Col. (Rev. Sol.), 97.
Rushing, Eugene.
Russell, Lieut. Jeff, 90.
Russell, Jeff, Sr., 90.
Russell, Mrs. Ruth Pope, 90.
Rutland, Rufus, Sr., 110.
Rutland, Rufus, Jr., 110.
Rutland, Cary Hixon, 110.
Rutland, Mrs. Christine Hixon, 110.
Rutland, James Truitt, 110.
Ryley, Barbara Jean, 148.
Ryley, John J., Jr., 148.
Saunders, Mrs. Bartie Martin, 54, 56.
Saunders, Billie Sue, 56.
Saunders, Georgia Josephine.
Saunders, Mrs. Iola Mercer, 56.
Saunders, Mrs. Jean Schaefer, 56.
Saunders, Lula May, 56.
Saunders, Richard H. (Lt.), 56.
Saunders, Dr. Roy Howard, 56.
Saunders, Sara Elizabeth, 56.
Saunders, Stephen Irwin, 54, 56.
Saunders, Virginia Lee, 56.
Sanderlin, Mrs. Mary Eliza, 15.
Sanderlin, Sallie.
Saxon, Anna Lee, 148.
Saxon, Annie, 141.
Saxon, Anna Ethel, 125.
Saxon, Archalus, 114, 115.
Saxon, Archalus' Will, 154.
Saxon, Agustus, 115.
Saxon, Audry.
Saxon, Ada, 125.
Saxon, Addie Hughs, 132, 136.
Saxon, Ada Pearl, 147.
Saxon, Addie Lee, 125.
Saxon, Albert I, 116, 118, 124.
Saxon, Albert II, 116, 118.
Saxon, Albert III.
Saxon, Albert IV.
Saxon, Mrs. Alice Carrol, 148.
Saxon, Anna, 124.
Saxon, Annie Lee, 148.
Saxon, Arthur Goodwill, 124.
Saxon, Barney Alexander, 124.
Saxon, Benjamin X., 113, 114, 115.
Saxon, Benjamin, Colonial Service, 161.
Saxon, Benjamin Henry, 146.
Saxon, Berta Belle, 132, 135, 136.
Saxon, Benjamin, 125.
Saxon, Benjamin A., 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121.
Saxon, Bessie, 149.
Saxon, Mrs. Bess Morgan, 148.
Saxon, Bethiah, 115.
Saxon, Bettie Ann, 148.
Saxon, Billie, 136.
Saxon, Caroline Jane, 119.
Saxon, Mrs. Celia, 115.
Saxon, Charly Robert, 148.
Saxon, Charles, 115.
Saxon, Charley, 146, 148.
Saxon, Charley Cephas, 146.
Saxon, Caroline.
Saxon, Clarence Edward, 124.

Saxon, Clarence Pressly, 124.
Saxon, Clarence, 148.
Saxon, Eva Ethel, 124.
Saxon, Clyde Alma, 146.
Saxon, Cora Lee, 146.
Saxon, Deeds, 158.
Saxon, Delbert Smith, 126.
Saxon, Donald Bruce (T. Sgt.), 137, 139.
Saxon, Mrs. Dora Lloyd, 148.
Saxon, Douglas, 147.
Saxon, Dudley, 147.
Saxon, Duanne, 125.
Saxon, Easter O., 143.
Saxon, Earl, 125.
Saxon, Edna, 125.
Saxon, Edward, 119, 149.
Saxon, Edward Napoleon, 125.
Saxon, Eliza, 119.
Saxon, Eliza Smith, 119, 121.
Saxon, Mrs. Eliza Goodwill, 124.
Saxon, Mrs. Elizabeth Davis, 119, 125.
Saxon, Elizabeth, 149.
Saxon, Mrs. Elizabeth Oliver Hale, 116, 119.
Saxon, Elizabeth, 119, 126.
Saxon, Elizabeth Jane, 127.
Saxon, Emmie Lee, 128.
Saxon, Emmie, 128.
Saxon, Essie, 126.
Saxon, Eula, 125.
Saxon, Elijah Padgett, 126.
Saxon, Mrs. Etta Welch, 126.
Saxon, Everitt, 148.
Saxon, Fannie, 125.
Saxon, Faye Lydia, 126.
Saxon, Floriede, 129, 132, 136.
Saxon, Mrs. Flora Jane Curry, 64, 127, 128.
Saxon, Felix, 125.
Saxon, Frederick, 125.
Saxon, Mrs. Florence, 132.
Saxon, Floy, 146.
Saxon, Floy Lowell, 148.
Saxon, Frank, 147.
Saxon, George Washington I, 119, 149, 150.
Saxon, George Washington, 148.
Saxon, George W., 143, 147.
Saxon, Georgia Luke, 127, 128.
Saxon, Mrs. Georgia Sanders, 146.
Saxon, Grace Mae, 146.
Saxon, Gussie, 146.
Saxon, Hattie Lee, 126.
Saxon, Hellen, 149, 150.
Saxon, Homer, 126.
Saxon, Henry Alexander, 124.
Saxon, Rev. Henry III, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 123, 149.
Saxon, Henry II, 119, 149.
Saxon, James Edward, 124.
Saxon, James G., 115, 127.
Saxon, James Smith, 119, 125.
Saxon, James Riley, 148.
Saxon, James Wista, 146.
Saxon, James, Sr., 125.
Saxon, James, Jr., 125.
Saxon, Jane, 119.
Saxon, Henry III, 115, 118.
Saxon, Henry G., 127.
Saxon, Mrs. Irene Moore, 148.
Saxon, J. Jackson.
Saxon, Mrs. Jemima, 115.
Saxon, Jessie Edward, 125.
Saxon, Jesse Coley, 147.
Saxon, Jesse Arvel, 125.
Saxon, John, 115, 141.
Saxon, John II, 115, 118.
Saxon, III, 119.
Saxon, John B., 127, 128.
Saxon, Jesse Edward, 124.
Saxon, John, 126, 146.
Saxon, John Carroll, 126.
Saxon, Samuel Albert, 128.
Saxon, Samuel Albert, Jr., 128.
Saxon, John Robert (Sgt.), 136, 137.
Saxon, John Sale, 148.
Saxon, John Samuel, 129, 132, 136.
Saxon, John Tarpley, 124.
Saxon, Joe Arthur, 129, 132, 139.
Saxon, Joseph Arden, 125.
Saxon, Joseph, 115, 117.
Saxon, Joseph Tarpley III, 127, 141, 146.
Saxon, Joseph Tarpley, 117, 118, 123, 124, 125.
Saxon, Joseph Tarpley II, 125.
Saxon, Mrs. Josephine Patrick, 125.
Saxon, Josiah, 125.
Saxon, Mrs. Judith Graves, 113.
Saxon, Mrs. Judith Smith, 115, 116, 118, 119, 157.
Saxon, Judson, 116, 117, 124.
Saxon, Kathrine, 143, 147.
Saxon, Mrs. Kate Aycock, 127.
Saxon, Mrs. Lucie, 124.
Saxon, Lucile, 149, 150.
Saxon, Lucy.
Saxon, Lydia, 143, 147.
Saxon, Hon. Lyles, 126.
Saxon, Leila, 146.
Saxon, Lena, 126.
Saxon, Lenson, 141.
Saxon, Lenora, 127.

Saxon, Lillie.
Saxon, Lillie May, 128.
Saxon, Lillie Maurine, 148.
Saxon, Lizzie May, 141.
Saxon, Mack, 126.
Saxon, Mrs. Mabel Ivey, 147.
Saxon, Mamie Esther, 147.
Saxon, Marylin Joyce, 148.
Saxon, Mrs. Mamie McArthur, 146.
Saxon, Mrs. Margarett Jane Martin, 8, 116, 119, 143.
Saxon, Matilda Esther, 119.
Saxon, Matilda, 119, 149.
Saxon, Mrs. Mirandy Hudson, 118, 124.
Saxon, Martha, 115, 143, 146.
Saxon, Mrs. Martha Walker, 134.
Saxon, Martha Walker, 134.
Saxon, Martha Truitt, 132, 138, 139.
Saxon, Matt, 116, 124.
Saxon, Mary, 113, 115.
Saxon, Mrs. Mary, 113, 114, 115.
Saxon, Mary, 119.
Saxon, Marie, 125.
Saxon, Mary Anne (Mollie), 143, 145.
Saxon, Mary Creswell, 119.
Saxon, Mrs. Mary Dunwody, 118, 119.
Saxon, Mrs. Mary L. McLaughlin, 128.
Saxon, Maude, 132.
Saxon, Maude, 148.
Saxon, Mitchel, 126.
Saxon, Memphis, 146.
Saxon, Mrs. Millie Brown, 119.
Saxon, Mittie Elizabeth, 125.
Saxon, Mrs. Mollie Ward, 126.
Saxon, Myrtle Enis, 125.
Saxon, Mrs. Nancy Anne Shepherd, 119, 126.
Saxon, Mrs. Nanny Coley, 147.
Saxon, Napoleon, 124.
Saxon, Nettie, 148.
Saxon, Nancy, 148.
Saxon, Ollie Yarbrough, 148.
Saxon, Mrs. Palestine Patrick, 126.
Saxon, Patsy, 148.
Saxon, Mr. Penelope Davis, 125.
Saxon, Raymond Carroll, 126.
Saxon, Rebecca, 115.
Saxon, Richmond Eli, 146.
Saxon, Mrs. Ruby Slaughter, 148.
Saxon, Richmond Nally, 8, 116, 119.
Saxon, Richmond Price, 147.
Saxon, Robert B., 20, 21, 127, 129, 130, 132.
Saxon, Robert Edward.
Saxon, Robert Martin, 132, 133, 134.
Saxon, Robert, 113.
Saxon, Roberts John, 124.
Saxon, Sadie, 143, 145.
Saxon, Samuel I, Will, 153.
Saxon, Samuel, 113, 114, 115.
Saxon, Samuel, Jr., 115, 117.
Saxon, Samuel III, 115.
Saxon, Samuel Cowles, 119, 126.
Saxon, Samuel, 124, 125, 126.
Saxon, Samuel Washington, 127.
Saxon, Mrs. Sarah Adeline (Addie) Curry, 64, 127.
Saxon, Mrs. Sarah Ball, 119, 149.
Saxon, Sarah Anne, 120.
Saxon, Mrs. Sarah Green, 114, 115.
Saxon, Sarah Emma, 127.
Saxon, Susan Annette, 133, 134.
Saxon, Susan Lavinia, 120.
Saxon, Susan, 143, 146.
Saxon, Susan T., 127.
Saxon, Tabitha, 116, 119, 125.
Saxon, Tempie, 115.
Saxon, Thomas.
Saxon, Thomas Henry, Sr., 125.
Saxon, Thomas Henry, Jr., 125.
Saxon, Tom, 147.
Saxon, Mrs. Tyree Martin, 20, 21, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132.
Saxon, Tyree Tennyson, 132.
Saxon, Mrs. Vida Cappleman, 126.
Saxon, Capt. Walter Terry.
Saxon, Wesley, 126.
Saxon, William, 113, 115, 127.
Saxon, Wm. Rufus, 128.
Saxon, William (Billy), 146.
Saxon, Heard, 128.
Saxon, Mrs. Jennie Heard, 128.
Saxon, John B., Jr., 128.
Saxon, Winnie.
Saxon, Wm., 125.
Saxon, Wm. T., 64, 127, 128.
Scales, Mollie.
Schlaefer, Jean.
Schofil, Elizabeth, 241.
Schofil, Martha Ann, 241.
Scoggins, Mrs. Jessie Collier, 88.
Scoggins, Avis, 88.
Scott, John, 44.
Sharley, John, 48.
Sellers, Bernice, 128.
Sellers, Claude Albert, 128.
Sellers, Mrs. Dady Wise, 128.
Sellers, Delarais Oleta, 128.
Sellers, Ella Paterson, 128.
Sellers, Ersil, 128.

Sellers, George, Sr., 127, 128.
Sellers, George, Jr., 128.
Sellers, George Vistal, 128.
Sellers, Mrs. Susan Saxon, 127, 128.
Sharley, Mrs. Mamie Watson, 48.
Shaw, Frances, 224.
Shaw, Watson, 224.
Sheffield, Evelyn Jane, 93.
Sheffield, Mrs. Mattie Blanche Pope, 93.
Sheffield, Oscar, 93.
Shepherd, Annie Belle, 146.
Shepherd, Ann Manry, 146.
Shepherd, Eunice Lucile, 146.
Shepherd, Ida Jean, 146.
Shepherd, Dr. John Leroy, 109, 110.
Shepherd, Carolyn, 110.
Shepherd, Clotede, 146.
Shepherd, Eugene, 145, 146.
Shepherd, George G., 125.
Shepherd, Annie Belle, 146.
Shepherd, Mrs. Anne Domino, 125.
Shepherd, Bessie, 146.
Shepherd, Birdie Irene, 146.
Shepherd, Bonnie Lucile, 146.
Shepherd, Ida Jean, 146.
Shepherd, Ensign John Leroy, 110.
Shepherd, John Leroy III, 110.
Shepherd, Joseph Ham.
Shepherd, Mrs. Marie Foster.
Shepherd, Max, 146.
Shepherd, Nancy Anne.
Shepherd, Mrs. Nellie Swann, 109, 110.
Shepherd, Roy Langly, 146.
Shepherd, Sadie, 146.
Shepherd, Tot, 146.
Short, Addie F., 225.
Short, Alexander, 224.
Short, Amanda, 225.
Short, Mrs. Annie L. Odum, 226.
Short, Mrs. Anna Mae Allen, 226.
Short, Bland Pennington, 226.
Short, Benjamin F., 225.
Short, Eliza Jane Zuber, 227.
Short, Esther, 226.
Short, Ernest, 280.
Short, Francis Lovick, 226.
Short, Frank, 225.
Short, Herbert Sidney, 226.
Short, Mrs. Jeannie Tinsley, 226.
Short, Jennie Mathews, 226.
Short, John Robert, 225, 227.
Short, Joseph Bedford, 226.
Short, Mrs. Laura Helms, 225.
Short, Mrs. Leila Ethridge, 226.
Short, Leonard P., 225.
Short, Lilla Agnus.
Short, Lu Dora, 227.
Short, Mrs. Martha Rush, 225, 227.
Short, Mary V., 225.
Short, Mrs. Mollie Fletcher Harvey, 226.
Short, Mrs. Nancy Godley Truitt, 224, 225, 227, 228.
Short, Mrs. Nancy Wallis, 225, 226.
Short, Nathan Pennington, 224, 225.
Short, Nettie E., 225.
Short, Ruth, 226.
Short, Thomas P., 225.
Short, Rev. Wm. Joseph, 225, 226, 227.
Short, W. L., 225.
Short, Col. Wm. Bascomb, 226, 228.
Short, Lt. Col. Wm. Brown, 226, 227.
Short, Wm. Brown, 226.
Short, Washington Stewart, 226.
Short, Zube Nathan, 227.
Simmons, Alvin, 227.
Simmons, Alvin, 84.
Simmons, Mrs. Leila Blossoms Bullard, 84.
Sims, Wm. Maurice, 192.
Sims, Mrs. Francis Lovern, 192.
Singleton, Sidney Aultman, 23.
Singleton, Carolyn Martin, 23.
Smith, Alexander Franklin, 241.
Smith, Allie Francis Ingram, 241.
Smith, Allie Ruth, 242.
Smith, Andrew, 59.
Smith, Mrs. Rachel Solomon, 59.
Smith, Arian Victoria, 241.
Smith, Baze Morris.
Smith, Benjamin Bleucher, 241.
Smith, Bonnetta, 240.
Smith, Catherine, 241.
Smith, Charity Elizabeth, 241.
Smith, Christina (Creecy), 116.
Smith, Clark, 242.
Smith, Dewitte, 88.
Smith, Elbina, 242.
Smith, Elijah Rev. Sol., 239.
Smith, Elijah, 239, 240.
Smith, Elijah Dermetrus, 241.
Smith, Elijah M., 241.
Smith, Elizabeth, 241, 242.
Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth Schofil, 241.
Smith, Eugene, 88.
Smith, Mrs. Eugenia Rushing, 241.
Smith, Mrs. Eula Gates, 241.

Smith, Ethel.
Smith, Fariell Pitt, 241.
Smith, Francis M., 241.
Smith, Franklin A., 241.
Smith, Grace Orelia, 242.
Smith, Henry Francis, 241.
Smith, Inez Frances, 241.
Smith, James M., 241.
Smith, Jerry, 240.
Smith, Joe, 242.
Smith, John, 242.
Smith, Luke, 242.
Smith, Peyton, 242.
Smith, Marjorie.
Smith, Mrs. Martha Ann Scofil, 241.
Smith, Mrs. Martha A. Garner, 241.
Smith, Martha G., 241.
Smith, Mrs. Josephine, 241.
Smith, LeFerria Wetzel, 241.
Smith, Mrs. Lula Gates, 241.
Smith, Mrs. Lucile Teel, 88.
Smith, Mrs. Mahala, 241.
Smith, Mrs. Martha Jenkins, 240.
Smith, Mrs. Mattie E. Howard.
Smith, Napoleon Bonapart, 241.
Smith, Nettie Elizabeth, 241.
Smith, Ouita.
Smith, Philip Wellington, 241.
Smith, Samuel, 116, 154, 158, 160, 161.
Smith, Samuel Rev. Service, 158.
Smith, Samuel Will.
Smith, Mrs. Selah Mathews, 157, 241.
Smith, Wm., 240, 241.
Smith, W. W., 119.
Smith, William Dallas, 241.
Smith, Wm. Sol. of 1812, 240, 241.
Soane, Hon. Henry, 204, 205.
Soane, Judith, 205.
Snell, Anne.
Snell, Mary, 258, 259.
Snell, Roger, 257.
Snell, Roger Sr.'s Will, 259.
Soloman, Eddie, 59.
Soloman, Esther, 59.
Soloman, Henry, 59.
Soloman, Mrs. Ida Smith, 59.
Soloman, Mr. Jacob, 59.
Soloman, Mrs. Lon Martin, 59.
Soloman, Rachel, 59.
Spears, Joshua, 224, 231.
Spears, Delphia, 224, 231.
Spears, Jefferson, 224, 231.
Spears, Sarah, 224, 231.
Spencer, Mrs. Lon Reynel, 206.
Spinks, Mrs. Ada Hay.
Spinks, Frances.
Spinks, Henry, Sr.
Spinks, Henry, Jr.
Stapleton, John, 268.
Stalvey, John, 109.
Stalvey, Mrs. Ruby Swann, 109.
Statham, Dr. Richmond, 246.
Statham, Mrs. Mary Grubbs, 246.
Stephens, Mrs. Bettie Fulcher, 29.
Stephens, Cary, 29.
Stephens, Vickie, 29.
Stevens, Robert Putnam, 226.
Stevens, Tom, 98.
Stewart, Grady, 153.
Stewart, Maury, 279.
Stewart, Mrs. Nannie Pope, 85.
Stevens, Mrs. Lila Watson, 98.
Stewart, Mrs. Bessie Manry, 153.
Stewart, Daniel R., 85.
Stoll, Josephus A., Jr., 58.
Stowe, Charles, 235.
Stowe, John Carroll, 235.
Stowe, Marguerite Collins, 235.
Stuart, James 62, 63.
Stuart, Jane, 62, 63.
Sullivan, Rev., 275.
Sullivan, Mrs. Annie Cheney, 275.
Summers, Mrs. Inez Pope, 93.
Summers, Joe, Sr., 93.
Sumner, Bertie Northern, 81.
Sumner, Bettie, 80, 81.
Sumner, Mrs. Charlie Mae, 80, 81.
Sumner, Giles, 208.
Sumner, Mary Jane, 80, 81.
Sutton, Maj. Carl, 105.
Sutton, Mrs. Sadie Horton, 105.
Swann, Family, 98.
Swann, Mrs. Bettie Bass, 107.
Swann, Bartie, 109.
Swann, Cleo, 109, 110.
Swann, Mrs. Eliza Watson, 98, 107.
Swann, Green Ross, 20, 99, 107, 108, 109.
Swann, Joseph Hamp, 98.
Swann, Lillie, 109.
Swann, Mrs. Mattie Martin, 20, 21, 99, 107, 108, 109.
Swann, Mattie, 109.
Swann, Mollie, 107.
Swann, Nellie, 109.
Swann, Ross, 98, 107.
Swann, Ruby, 109.
Swann, Walter, 107.
Swicks, Martha Anne, 85.
Swicks, Sarah Elizabeth, 85.
Swicks, Mrs. Alice Manry, 83, 84.
Swicks, James Henry, 85.
Swicks, James Jackson, 83, 84.

Taylor, Mrs. Clyde Lockett, 141.
Taylor, Dodge, 51.
Taylor, Henry Ross, 141.
Taylor, Mrs. Ida Manry, 152.
Taylor, James, 31.
Taylor, James Arthur, 141.
Taylor, J. H., 47.
Taylor, John Arthur, 141.
Taylor, John Arthur, Jr., 141.
Taylor, Marion, 127, 141.
Taylor, Marlen, 141.
Taylor, Mrs. Mary Eliza Saxon, 127, 141.
Taylor, Maude, 47.
Taylor, Mrs. Lee Tatum, 141.
Taylor, Louie Tom, 141.
Taylor, Thomas Marion, 141.
Taylor, Thomas (Bug), 47.
Taylor, Mrs. Trudie Coleman, 141.
Taylor, T. H.
Taylor, Mrs. Maude Baughn, 47.
Taylor, Nannie May, 141.
Taylor, Nelson Lane, 51.
Taylor, Mitchell, 152.
Taylor, Lillie May, 58.
Taylor, Lucy Belle, 47.
Taylor, Walter E., 107, 141.
Taylor, Mildred, 141.
Taylor, Mrs. Mollie Johnson, 141.
Taylor, Walter Eugene, Jr., 141.
Taylor, Mrs. Marjorie Bowen, 141.
Taylor Marjorie, 141.
Taylor, Wm. Samuel, 141.
Taylor, Buren, Sr., 47.
Taylor, Buren, Jr., 47.
Taylor, Caroline, 47.
Taylor, Wm., 47.
Teel, Floyd, 88.
Teel, Lucile, 88.
Teel, Mrs. Nannie Collier, 88.
Teel, Thelma, 88.
Terry, John, 266.
Terry, Mrs. Mary King, 266, 267.
Theus, Geo. W., 241.
Thompson, Charles H., 241.
Thompson, Nettie Smith, 241.
Thurman, Mary, 14.
TITLE PAGE III
Toland, Mrs. Julia Grubbs, 244.
Toole, Edward, 263, 264, 265, 266.
Toole, Geraldus, 264.
Toole, John, 264.
Toole, Mrs. Mary, 263, 264.
Toole, Unity, 244, 262.
Truitt, Zippie Willie, 233.
Truitt, George I, Immigrant, 214, 215, 216.
Truitt, George II, 216.
Truitt, Rev. George W., 232.
Truitt, George's I Will, 216.
Truitt, Henry, 216.
Hruitt, H. L., 230.
Truitt, Jabez Garner, 228.
Truitt, James, 216, 217, 235.
Truitt, James I Will, 216, 217.
Truitt, James II Will, 217, 220.
Truitt, James III, 217.
Truitt, James G., 232.
Truitt, James Riley, 228.
Truitt, Col. James Munroe, 231, 232.
Truitt, James W., 224.
Truitt, Mrs. Jennie Barbara, 228, 229, 230.
Truitt, John, 216, 218.
Truitt, John's Will, 230, 231.
Truitt, John's Family, 207, 222.
Truitt, John, 224, 229, 230.
Truitt, Marriage Records, 222.
Truitt, Martha, 218, 219, 223, 224, 231.
Truitt, Mrs. Marguerite Newbold, 218.
Truitt, Mrs. Mary Callaway, 228.
Truitt, Mary, 229, 235.
Truitt, Mrs. Mary Collins, 235, 236.
Truitt, Mrs. Mary Riley, 216, 217, 235.
Truitt, Mollie, 232.
Truitt, Mrs. Lucy Anne, 229.
Truitt, Louise, 229.
Truitt, Mrs. Louise Hall, 231, 232.
Truitt, Mahala, 236.
Truitt, Josephine, 229.
Truitt, Kate, 233.
Truitt, Land Grants, 218, 234.
Truitt, Legacy of Polly Godly, 224.
Truitt, Elizabeth, 224, 231.
Truitt, Mrs. Elizabeth Render, 222.
Truitt, Mrs. Elizabeth Callaway, 228.
Truitt, Mrs. Etta Sims, 229.
Truitt, Emiline, 229.
Truitt, Mrs. Polly Godly, 218, 220, 222, 224.
Truitt, Polly, 8, 11, 218, 219, 223.
Truitt, Mrs. Polly Foster, 222, 224.
Truitt, Nathan, 224, 231.
Truitt, Nathan Wyley, 228, 229.
Truitt, Nat'l No. Col. Dares, D.A.R., 1812, Pilgrims, 237.
Truitt, Peter, 217.
Truitt, Purnal, Sr., 207, 217, 218, 219, 220, 239.
Truitt, Purnal, Sr., Rev. Service, 221, 237.

Truitt, Purnal, Jr., 207, 222, 224.
Truitt, Purnal, Jr.'s Children, 228.
Truitt, Richard Willis, 229.
Truitt, Riley, 207, 217, 218, 220.
Truitt, Riley II, 217, 218.
Truitt, Riley III, 218, 222, 223, 240.
Truitt, Robert.
Truitt, Mrs. Sallie McClendon, 229.
Truitt, Mrs. Sarah Shorter, 222.
Truitt, Samuel's Family (Kentucky), 236.
Truitt, Samuel and Sarah of Ohio and Indiana, 236.
Truitt, Sarah, 222, 224.
Truitt, Mrs. Sarah Shorter, 224, 230.
Truitt, Robert Render, 229.
Truitt, Shorter H., 233.
Truitt, Theadeus Constantine, 228.
Truitt, Thomas, 207, 222, 224.
Truitt, Tilman, 229.
Truitt, Uriel, 224.
Truitt, Wm. Benjamin, 229.
Truitt, Wm. Purnal, 228, 229.
Truitt, Family, 214.
Truitt, F. N.
Truitt, Forest, 233.
Truitt, Francis Marrion, 228, 231.
Truitt, Purnal, Sr., Will, 219.
Truitt, Purnal, Service in Rev. 221, 1812—221.
Truitt, Mrs. Rachel Render, 222, 230.
Truitt, Rev. Sol., 234.
Truitt, Anna, 233.
Truitt, Benjamin Gates, 229.
Truitt, Bennie Joe, 229.
Truitt, Charles W., 230.
Truitt, Cornelia V., 233.
Truitt, Elizabeth, 231.
Truitt, Bible Records, 222.
Truitt, Mrs. Bonetta Smith, 218, 222, 223.
Truitt, A. F., 233.
Truitt, Alfred, 224, 231, 233.
Truitt, Alfred Letter, 233.
Truitt, Alice, 214, 215, 216.
Truitt, Sometimes Trewetts, 216.
Truitt, Ancestral Chart of 17th Century, 238.
Truitt, Mrs. Nancy Callaway, 222, 228.
Truitt, Nancy, 222, 223.
Truitt, Nathan, Sr., 222.
Turner, Sarah, 105.
Tucker, Lee, 59.
Tucker, Esther, 59.
Tucker, Wm. J., 59.
Turner, Harry L., 105.
Turner, Carry.
Turner, Harry L., 105.
Turner, Mrs. Jessie Weathers, 105.
Turner, Mark, 31.
Turner, Martha Lee, 105.
Twitty, Caroline, 40.
Twitty, Wm. Caswell, 40.
Underwood, Bob, 17.
Underwood, Mrs. Elizabeth Helms, 171.
Underwood, Elizabeth, 171.
Underwood, Emma, 171.
Underwood, George Price, Jr., 171.
Underwood, John 171.
Underwood, Nora, 171.
Underwood, John Oscar, 171.
Utter, Douty, 236.
Utter, Mrs. Louise Hall, 236.
Utter, Mrs. Mahala Truitt, 236.
Utter, Wm. Burke, 236.
Utter, Cora, 236.
Varnum, Wm. Moore, 120.
Varnum, Mrs. Susan L. Saxon, 120.
Wade, Annie, 164.
Wade, Arbigall, 165.
Wade, Arminger, 164.
Wade, Dorthy, 164.
Wade, Frances, 16.
Wade, Mary, 164.
Wade, Mrs. Nettie Ferguson, 145.
Wade, Dr. M. L., 145.
Wade, Sir William, 165.
Wallenberg, Paul E., Sr., 126.
Wallenberg, Paul E., Jr., 126.
Wallenberg, Carl, 126.
Wallenberg, Harold, 126.
Wallenberg, Howard, 126.
Wallenberg, Lena Ethel, 126.
Wallenberg, Mrs. Lena Saxon, 126.
Wallenberg, Lillian May, 126.
Walker, Martha, 132.
Walton, Ruth Smith.
Ward, Julia Elizabeth, 93.
Ward, M. S., 93.
Ward, Mrs. Sweetie Alice Pope, 93.
Warthen, Mrs. Inez Smith, 241, 242.
Warthen, Ober Dewitte, 241.
Watkins, Annette.
Watkins, Mrs. Belle Saxon, 132, 135, 136.
Watkins, Bob, 135, 136.
Watkins, Clara Appleby, 135, 136.
Watkins, Holmes Covington, 132, 135, 136.
Watkins, Mrs. Ouita Smith, 135, 136.

Watkins, Robert Edward, 135, 136.
Watkins, Verna, 146.
Watson, Alice B., 48.
Watson, Barbara, 102.
Watson, Mrs. Cathrine (Kate) Martin, 46, 47, 48.
Watson, Dr. Charlie Green, 48.
Watson, Mrs. Clytee Warren, 102.
Watson, Daniel Frederick, 98.
Watson, Mrs. Dixie Oliver, 101.
Watson, Edith Whaley, 103.
Watson, Elbert David, 20, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 105.
Watson, Elizabeth Barbara, 102.
Watson, Mrs. Emmilee Johnston, 102.
Watson, Mrs. Emmilee Swann, 98.
Watson, Florrie Green, 102.
Watson, Frances Dewilder, 98.
Watson, Frederick, 98.
Watson, Capt. George Florrie, 102, 104.
Watson, Huddie Russell, 75, 101, 102.
Watson, John Brunson, 47, 48, 99.
Watson, John Green Berry, 98, 101.
Watson, Rev. J. P., 58.
Watson, Mrs. Leila Oliver, 101, 102.
Watson, Mrs. Mary Brunson, 98.
Watson, Mary Delilah, 98.
Watson, Mattie May, 100, 102, 105, 106.
Watson, Mamie, 48.
Watson, Mrs. Martha Frederick, 97, 98.
Watson, Martha Eliza, 98, 107.
Watson, Mrs. Nora Hicks, 48.
Watson, Richard Green, 99.
Watson, Robert Truitt, 75, 101.
Watson, Ross Oliver, Sr., 102.
Watson, Ross Oliver, Jr., 102.
Watson, Mrs. Sarah Martin, 20, 21, 99, 100, 101.
Watson, Mrs. Sarah Orum, 58.
Watson, Sarah Elizabeth, 98.
Watson, Stanton, 98.
Watson, Willie May, 48.
Watson, Lt. Wm. Jesse, 103.
Way, Carolyn, 268.
Way, Amos, 268.
Way, Catherine, 268.
Way, Mrs. Elizabeth Collins, 268.
Way, John, 268.
Way, Rev. John, 251, 268.
Way, Samuel, 268.
Way, Mrs. Winnifred Hudson, 268.
Way, Sarah, 268.
Weathers, Dr. Andrew Fletcher, 105, 100.
Weathers, Andrew F. Jr., 100, 105.
Weathers, A. F. III, 105.
Weathers, Edgar Watson, Sr., 105, 100.
Weathers, Edgar Watson, Jr., 105, 100.
Weathers, Mrs. Elizabeth Harris, 105, 100.
Weathers, Glady, 105, 100.
Weathers, Jessie, 105, 100.
Weathers, Jessie, 105, 100, 107.
Weathers, Mary Foy, 105, 100.
Weathers, Sadie, 105, 100.
Weathers, Mrs. Sarah McCurdy, 100, 105.
Weathers, Mrs. Mattie May Weathers, 105, 100, 106.
Weathers, Mrs. Mollie Chambliss, 105, 100.
Weaver, Mrs. Lucile Hay, 179, 181, 188.
Weaver, Mollie T., 181.
Weaver, Mollie Terrell, 181.
Weaver, Terrell Lee, 181.
Weaver, Patricia (Pat) Weaver, 181.
Webb, John, 152.
Webb, Mrs. Mary Manry, 152.
Weeks, Mrs. Sarah Lovern, 192.
Weeks, Sherman Waitman, 192.
Wells, Mrs. Etta Hay, 186.
Wells, Walter, 186.
West, Mr., 168.
Whigham, James, 147.
Whigham, Mrs. Mamie Saxon, 147.
Whistnant, G. W., 15.
Whistnant, Mrs. Maggie Martin, 15.
White, Capt. Bates, 92.
White, Mrs. Edna Avis Pope, 92.
White, Pearl.
Whittington, J. B., 14.
Whittington, Julian, 14.
Whittington, Leon, 14.
Wills, Mrs. Fanny Beatrice, 173.
Whittington, Clara Bell, 14.
Whittington, Ivan, 14.
Wicker, Martha C.
Wicker, Robert H., 110.
Wicker, Mrs. Sarah Frances Bowles, 110.
Willis, David, 119.
Willis, Mrs. Eliza Saxon Willis, 119, 149.
Willis, B. F. and George, 150.
Witherington, James W.
Whittington, Dr. Alrie C., 14.

Whittington, Thomasine McCranie, 14.
Whittington, Mrs. Anna Martin, 14.
Whittington, Nina, 14.
Whittington, Mrs. Nettie McCranie, 15.
Whittington, Robert Dillard, 14, 15.
Whittington, Volney, 14.
Woodbridge, Mrs. Cora Douty, 236.
Wiggins, G. George, 152.
Wiggins, Mrs. Theodosia Manry, 152.
Woodbridge, Dr. Governor Bradford, 236.
Worthy, Capt. Charles Spencer, 37.
Worthy, Mrs. Ina Reeves, 37.
Worthy, Ina Sue, 37.
Worthy, Mrs. Jeffery Pruett Martin, 36, 37.
Worthy, Kenneth Spencer, 37.
Worthy, Kenneth Spencer II, 37.
Worthy, Capt. Kenneth Martin, 36, 37.
Wyley, Eugene.
Williamson, Dr. Henry Hilburn, 58.
Williamson, Mrs. Leonora Harris, 58.
Williams, Benjamin, 278.

WORLD WAR II
SOLDIERS LIST.

Mercer, Mrs. Ann Eliza, 122.
Mercer, Jessie Wm., 122.
Mercer, Nathaniel Frank, 122.
Mercer, Mrs. Virginia Caroline, 122.
Melton, James, 42.
Melton, Mrs. Louisa Pruitt, 42.
Meredith, Owen, Jr., 69.
Meredith, Marjorie, 69.
Merritt, Angus A., Jr., 69.
Merritt, Angus A., 69.
Merritt, Marjorie.
Mickler, Peter T., 119.
Middlebrooks, Isaac, 271.
Mitchel, Jim, 34.
Mitchel, Mary, 34.
Mitchel, Mrs. Sybil Martin, 34.
Mitchel, Sybil, 34.
Miller, Lewis, 70.
Miller, Mrs. Nancy Hay, 70.
Miller, Ann Eliza, 122.
Miller, Mrs. Arminter Wilson, 122.
Miller, Mrs. Eliza Smith Saxon, 119.
Miller, Florida M., 122.
Miller, James Shine, Sr., 119, 121.
Miller, James Shine, Jr., 122.
Miller, Laura Josephine, 122.
Miller, Lewis, 70.
Miller, Mrs. Lula Anna Horsely, 122.
Miller, Mary Esther, 122.
Miller, Mrs. Nancy Hay, 70.
Miller, Susan Frances, 121, 122.
Miller, Virginia Caroline, 122.
Morgan, Edith.
Morgan, Herman, 136.
Morgan, Mrs. Kate Jenkins, 136.
Morris, Fred, 168.
Montgomery David, 222, 223.
Montgomery, Mrs. Sarah Truitt, 222, 223.
Munro, Dr. James J., 26.
Murray, Mrs. Lillie Roberts, 80, 81.
Murray, Stephen Robert, 81.
Murray, Stephen Robert, 81.
Murray, Mrs. Lillie Martin Roberts, 81.
Murry, Alexander, 253.
Murry, Mrs. Bettie Clay, 253.
Murry, Mary Clay, 253.
Myers, Elbert, 88.
Myers, Mrs. Elba Collier, 88.
Myers, LeNelle, 88.
Yarbrough, Carrie Foy, 58.
Yarbrough, Ollie, 148.
Yeargan, Edmund Leonidas, Sr., 76.
Yeargan, Edmund Leonidas, Jr., 76.
Yeargan, James Lawrence, 76.
Yeargan, Mrs. Marjorie Curry, 76.
Yeargen, Virginia, 76.
Young, Eleanor, 3.

NOTES

NOTES

HECKMAN
BINDERY, INC.
Bound-To-Please®
2000
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962